

The Ninth Book of

YISRAYL

He who rules as YAHWEH



The
Chosen Branch
2009

The Ninth Book Of Yisrayl
The Chosen Branch

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2009
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved

The House of YAHWEH

The Pillar and Ground of the Truth. I Timothy 3:15

P.O. Box 2498

Abilene, Texas 79604

325-893-5899 325-672-5420

1-800-613-9494

www.YAHWEH.com

hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication.....	Page i	Chapter Ten.....	Page 95
Chapter One.....	Page 1	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #26—The Last Phase	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #17— YAHWEH Is		Of YAHWEH 's Work:Yahshua And The Branch	
Allowing Babylon To Exist To Test His House;		03/07/09	
Then It Will Fall—Will Fall			
01/03/09		Chapter Eleven.....	Page 103
Chapter Two.....	Page 10	Giving To The Poor	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #18—If You Would		03/28/2009	
Enter Into Life--Keep The Commandments		Chapter Twelve.....	Page 113
01/10/09		Yahshua's Memorial	
Chapter Three.....	Page 23	04/09/09	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #19—The System		Chapter Thirteen.....	Page 125
Of Persecution To Try And Stop The Work Of		The Universal Church's Teachings Identify	
YAHWEH And Destroy All Mankind.		Them And To Whom They Belong. The House	
01/17/09		Of YAHWEH 's Teachings Identify Who We Are	
Chapter Four.....	Page 33	And To Whom We Belong #1	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #20—The Pope's Job		[Feast of Unleavened Bread]	
Today Was Offered To Yahshua Messiah And He		04/11/09	
Turned It Down		Chapter Fourteen.....	Page 135
01/24/09		The Universal Church's Teachings Identify	
Chapter Five.....	Page 43	Them And To Whom They Belong. The House	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #21—When You See		Of YAHWEH 's Teachings Identify Who We Are	
The Abomination Of Desolation Take Its Stand		And To Whom We Belong #2—The Sanhedrin	
In The Holy Land; Get Ready To Come To The		Court Moved To Rome	
House Of YAHWEH		[Feast of Unleavened Bread]	
01/31/09		04/12/09	
Chapter Six.....	Page 53	Chapter Fifteen.....	Page 146
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #22—The Prophecies		The Universal Church's Teachings Identify	
Are True And Correct: Not One Stone Was Left		Them And To Whom They Belong. The House	
On The Temple When It Was Destroyed		Of YAHWEH 's Teachings Identify Who We	
02/07/09		Are And To Whom We Belong #3—There Is	
Chapter Seven.....	Page 62	Only One Work Of YAHWEH , But There Are	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #23—Yahshua		Many Deceivers Going Out Into The World Of	
Messiah: Believing, Obeying And Trusting, In		The Gods	
These Last Days		[Feast of Unleavened Bread]	
02/14/09		04/14/09	
Chapter Eight.....	Page 73	Chapter Sixteen.....	Page 156
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #24— YAHWEH 's		The Universal Church's Teachings Identify	
Work, The Work Of The Last Days' Witness:		Them And To Whom They Belong. The House	
Suffering Reproaches While The Prophecies		Of YAHWEH 's Teachings Identify Who We Are	
Are Coming To Pass		And To Whom We Belong #4—The Universal	
02/21/09		Church Is Bringing Forth The Same Doctrines	
Chapter Nine.....	Page 85	Brought Forth In Genesis By Satan, Nimrod	
Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #25—Yahshua And		And The Church That Sits On Seven Hills In	
The Branch		Revelation	
02/28/09		[Feast of Unleavened Bread]	
		04/15/09	

Chapter Seventeen.....	Page 165	Chapter Twenty-Three.....	Page 226
The Universal Church’s Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH ’s Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #5—Yahshua’s Kingdom At Work In This Time Period: The Rod Which Means The Branch Sent Forth By YAHWEH		The Two Witnesses #4—“The Abomination That Makes Desolation” Taking Its Stand In The Holy Land And Dividing The Holy Land For Gain	
[Feast of Unleavened Bread]		05/16/09	
04/16/09		Chapter Twenty-Four.....	Page 234
Chapter Eighteen.....	Page 176	The Two Witnesses #5—“The Abomination That Makes Desolation” All Moved To Rome Before Titus Destroyed The City And The Temple	
The Universal Church’s Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH ’s Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #6—Yahshua The High Priest And The House of YAHWEH In These Last Days Are All Named In Your Bible To Be At Work In This Time Period		05/23/09	
[Feast of Unleavened Bread]		Chapter Twenty-Five.....	Page 243
04/17/09		The Two Witnesses #6—The Work Of YAHWEH Is Guided By The High Priest And King The Prophecy Of Genesis 49—Coming To Pass	
Chapter Nineteen.....	Page 186	05/30/09	
The Universal Church’s Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong, The House Of YAHWEH ’s Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #7—The Brides, The Lamb’s Wife Bringing Forth Its Strength Of YAHWEH By Bringing Forth Yahshua Messiah As High Priest And King In The Midst Of His Enemies		Chapter Twenty-Six.....	Page 252
[Feast of Unleavened Bread]		The Two Witnesses #7—The Two Witnesses Working With The King And High Priest Who Sits At The Right Hand Of YAHWEH Accomplishing The Prophesied House Of YAHWEH ’s Work In These Last Days	
04/18/09		[Feast of Pentecost]	
Chapter Twenty.....	Page 197	05/31/09	
The Two Witnesses #1		Chapter Twenty-Seven.....	Page 265
04/25/09		The Two Witnesses #8— Zecharyah 8:9-10 —There Was No Salvation Until The Foundation Of The House Of YAHWEH Was Laid, Offering Repentance Of Sin	
Chapter Twenty-One.....	Page 207	06/06/09	
The Two Witnesses #2—From The Bowels Of My Mother, He Made Mention Of My Name		Chapter Twenty-Eight.....	Page 277
05/02/09		The Two Witnesses #9—Denying The Authority Of Yahshua Is Denying The Authority Of The Last Days’ Work—The House Of YAHWEH	
Chapter Twenty-Two.....	Page 219	06/13/09	
The Two Witnesses #3—“The Abomination That Makes Desolate” Spoken Of By Daniyl The Prophet		Chapter Twenty-Nine.....	Page 285
05/09/09		The Two Witnesses #10—Tested And Tried For The Authority The Sons Of YAHWEH Will Receive	
		06/20/09	
		Chapter Thirty.....	Page 295
		The Chosen Branch	

This is what Father Yahweh says: Behold, the man whose name is the BRANCH!
For he will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of Yahweh!

—Zecharyah 6:12

Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>

Dedication

In the Book of **Genesis**, The House of Yahweh is pictured as the Tree of Life in the midst of the Garden of Eden. Yahweh warned mankind that if they wanted Eternal Life, they could only partake of the Teachings of The House of Yahweh, the Tree of Life.

The Universal Church, known today as the Roman Catholic Church, was also in the midst of the Garden. It was described as the tree of the mixture of righteousness and evil. Yahweh warned that if man partook of this tree in any way, at all, then dying he would die.

Yahweh's Message to mankind was clear: if they deviated in any way from the Teachings of The House of Yahweh then misery, death and destruction and eternal death would result. Only by putting their complete and total trust in The House of Yahweh and completely obeying what The House of Yahweh teaches can mankind have Eternal Life.

Yet because the universal church, led by Satan herself has made sin look so desirable, the vast majority of mankind have always chosen to partake of the deadly mixture. The results of 6,000 years of following after the deadly mixture are upon us now. The prophesied nuclear wars, now being held back, are soon to be released. Now, more than ever you need the Great Knowledge and Wisdom of the Creator and Heavenly Father Yahweh, which is only available through His Only Prophesied Work, The House of Yahweh.

In this set of sermons, Yahweh's Last Days' Witness, the Chosen Branch, details the history of the universal or Catholic church. Under Inspiration of Yahweh, he shows where and how it started, who started it and how it moved to Rome. The deception that brings forth iniquity is exposed so that it's possible for you never to be deceived again into partaking of the mixture of righteousness and evil.

More importantly, new details are revealed about the re-establishment of Yahweh's House in these Last Days. Anyone who is seeking The House of Yahweh in Prophecy will know for certain that they have indeed found The Tree of Life. All this and more are contained in the pages of this book. If you are reading the book then you have found the only door open to the Great Kingdom of Yahweh. If you will follow all the instructions given in this book then you will gain for yourself the right to enter in through the gates into the City.

With great thanks, we, the donkey's colts, who have tethered ourselves to the Branch, and who are willing Servants of The House of Yahweh, dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father Yahweh, through Yahshua Messiah, the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of Yahweh, being Seeds of the Chosen Branch Yisrayl Hawkins.

And now without further delay, we present to you the Words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #17— YAHWEH Is Allowing Babylon To Exist To Test His House; Then It Will Fall—Will Fall 01/03/09

Kahan Shaul: Now if everyone will please stand, it's now my great privilege and opportunity to present to you the Seventh Malak of YAHWEH, the Western Lamp, the Only Light in the world, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. I see everyone is still rejoicing in spite of all the persecution. Others are starting to rejoice with us throughout the world. You know this is going to be the biggest Tree. It started out small, but it's gonna be the biggest Tree in the universe very soon. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] All the birds will come and nest.

2 The economy now, of course, the economy is falling like **Revelation 6** shows it would, at this time, under the Quartet, of course. The Quartet is saying, "Look, notice what we're going to do." Well, of course, that's what they're doing. That's what they're assigned to do, bring down the economy, make everything cheap and hurt not the oil. Don't, don't let these people up the oil prices and take all of our money out of these four richest countries. Don't hurt our oil and don't hurt our style of living.

3 Now, the job market is falling too. People are laying off hands and businesses closing down and filing bankruptcy. I just got to thinking last night about four o'clock, four a.m., [laughing] you know, The House of YAHWEH could take half the money that Abilene spent on trying to create job markets here in Abilene, just this past year, 2007, and they could create probably two million jobs here in three

months time; on half of the money, at least two million jobs in three months time. In six months time, they could create two billion jobs; The House of YAHWEH could, yes, and are going to. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We're going to very soon.

4 Not only that, you know the merchants lose and they have to add from fifteen to twenty-five percent on everything you buy because of theft. Yes, because of theft they have to add that much to the price of your stuff that you buy in every store; that includes the grocery stores and the clothing stores, Wal-Mart, everybody, from fifteen to twenty-five percent. We could save them that in about three months time. We could actually stop that in about three months time; The House of YAHWEH could, just with the knowledge we have now. Think about what we're gonna be able to do when we get our subconscious minds. Praise YAHWEH.

5 I want you to keep in mind as we go through this series, turn over to **Iyyob**, and of course, this book was written for us in the Last Days and one of these days I'm gonna get to work on it, bringing it to everyone. But this is what I've been harping on for several, several months here now to try to get everyone to understand what we're going through, but to understand it's YAHWEH Who's bringing us through this. We're not, we're not doing this on our own.



6 I didn't come to Abilene by coincidence, you know. [laughing] I was just out walking around and "happened" into the city and thought I'd get me a coke and stayed forever. [laughing] Like the Great Kahan Banahyah said, you know, he broke down when he got to Abilene, and he said, "It's a God forsaken place." And I said, well, not yet but they're gonna, the Gods are gonna forsake it real soon. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

7 In **Iyyob 40** now, of course, Iyyob was a Righteous man, a very Righteous man. He was perfect, in fact, in Righteousness. But he had to be tested for a great job and for, of course, a bloodline that he was expected to bring forth, not from his first wife who was something else, but from the ones that followed.

8 But here in **chapter 40**, and when YAHWEH actually answered Iyyob in **Iyyob 40:8**, He said, **Would you cause My Judgment to cease? Would you condemn Me, so you might be justified?... And that's what we tend to do sometimes when we're suffering persecution and something takes place and somebody steps on our toes, or there's not a perfect sister or brother that you could work with at the time, so you get to feeling sorry for yourself and get to questioning, you know, "Do I really want to stay here or not?" You get to feeling sorry for yourself and you say some things that you kick yourself for later.** [laughing]

9 But you might remember what Iyyob went through here for the purpose of training him for a top job in the Kingdom. But also a top job--in his second life, so to speak, after he was tried.

10 In **verse 19** there, He says, **He ranks among the first of the works of YAHWEH.**

11 Now, he said, **verse 20, Surely the mountains yield food for him, and all the animals of the field play nearby.**

12 **Verse 21, He lies under the lotus trees, in a hiding place of reeds of the marsh.**

13 **Verse 22, The lotus trees cover him with their shade; the willows of the brook... YAHWEH's showing how He takes care of everything. Not only us, but He also takes care of Babylon who will destroy itself under this regime, so to speak, because YAHWEH is allowing this. He's allowing everyone to make their own choice.**

14 But he says, **verse 23, Behold, if a river rages and overflows, he is not alarmed; he is confident, though the Yordan River swells and rushes at his mouth.**

15 **Verse 24, Can any capture him when he is on guard; or trap him and pierce his nose?... No, man cannot do this. Man cannot bring about the**

Plan of YAHWEH unless he is accompanied by YAHWEH to do so. He can't--and YAHWEH's Plan that He is so persistent in, is, of course, to bring total Righteousness to the universe. And it's not here. It's like a beast; it's like tackling a beast. It's like a tiny ant trying to bring down an elephant. And this is the whole thing that you see; this picture that YAHWEH's painting for Iyyob here saying, "Try to understand here what I'm doing and all I've put you through. I've done it for a purpose, and My purpose is, of course, to bring Everlasting Peace to you so you won't ever have to suffer this again."

16 Who took all this stuff away from Iyyob? Did you notice who this was? Where it came from? It started, YAHWEH showed you, in **Genesis 10**, but nobody traces it back there. And before that, before the flood, it started with Cain, of course. And YAHWEH let it be. He just allowed it to get totally out of hand just as a test to show heaven and earth what He was doing and what He intends to do. And how He intends to bring this about is prophesied in the Holy Scriptures, of course.

17 But He says in **Iyyob 41:1, Can you pull out Babylon with a fishhook?... Well, if you think about that, now this is what YAHWEH is going to do. Babylon is fallen, is fallen. Why? Because YAHWEH has created a Work; in fact, He's created seven Works that He's prophesied of and we are the last Work that is actually pecking at Babylon right now to bring it down.**

18 And of course, we're being persecuted for it, yes. We won't be, we won't be taken out, you know. We've lost some battles but we haven't lost the war, and we're not going to lose the war. YAHWEH has prophesied that, He has prophesied that this Work won't be stopped. [applause] Praise YAHWEH.

19 Of His Kingdom there will be no end, of His Kingdom and of the Peace that He brings. And that's Yahshua, of course, Who's already made it. That

And of course, we're being persecuted for it, yes. We won't be, we won't be taken out, you know. We've lost some battles but we haven't lost the war, and we're not going to lose the war. YAHWEH has prophesied that, He has prophesied that this Work won't be stopped.

was quite a job bringing this about, you know. But that was in the Plan from the beginning to bring about this Perfect Person Who we're going to have to become like. Everyone who's in that Kingdom is going to have to measure up to keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It just so occurred that Yahshua had to be the tops, the top of the crop, the First Who wanted absolutely nothing to do with Babylon.

20 But mankind, you know. Iyyob was griping about it, of course, how perfect he had been and here he is suffering for it now. So did Ylijah, the one I've harped on now for several days. He was a great Prophet but he was running for his life. He was suffering persecution. He was under the threat of death like The House of **YAHWEH** has been now for several years, under the threat of death.

21 "Wipe them out. Bomb them." [laughing] You know. "We're gonna go over there and shoot all of them," as was said one time. That was during the Feast. They'd planned on coming in and killing all of us with guns, or coming across the field here upon us with guns. And of course, **YAHWEH** brought a nine-inch snow, and they all got cold and went home; forgot about the House that year. That was during the Feast of Passover.

22 But Babylon is where all of this started. Now, that is the persecution that we're experiencing right now. You can trace it right back to Babylon. You can trace the Catholic church and the rest of the religions that followed the Catholic church you can trace that teaching back to Babylon. They're against **YAHWEH**'s Laws, and that's what Babylon was. It started by Nimrod.

23 But **YAHWEH** has a calling. He has seven callings, seven Works that He planned on doing in order to pull Babylon down. But this Babylon is not just being suffered here in the United States or throughout the earth. It's suffered throughout the universe. And **YAHWEH**'s Plan that He has, first off, has to be accepted, He's got to prove it. He's got to prove it to heaven before they'll accept it, and in order to do that He created mankind for that purpose.

24 And from mankind, He allows them to go their own way. And He says, "Here's the Plan if you want to be a part of it"; then, you know, you can. You can be a part of it. He bars no one, never has barred anyone from being a part of His Plan. Come as you will and we'll teach you what you must do here in order to be a part of this Plan.

25 Well, the calling, the calling. *A calling before or in sight of YAHWEH's Throne...* That's what a calling is. *...for the purpose of being judged...*

For the purpose of you now being judged, same as Iyyob or Yahshub, called before His Throne to be judged for a place in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. *...The prophecies are to show us where we can be judged, the end, and the rewards...* For what you'll receive. Now, that is, if you get into the Kingdom, there're great rewards. If you don't, your reward is according to your works, which is death.

26 *...The laws show us by what means we will be judged...* Now that's what the Holy Scriptures are all about. *...The statutes and the precepts are roadmaps, so to speak, to show us how to adjust, convert our ways to the ways of YAHWEH...* Convert our ways to the Ways of **YAHWEH**. *...Baptism shows YAHWEH that we are putting away the practice of sin...* We're killing it. We're burying it. *...the practice of sin and starting a practice of righteousness...* We're called along with others who are not yet perfect as you are. [laughing]

27 Now, you've got to keep that in mind. Let's go over to **II Timothy**. You've got to keep that in mind because **YAHWEH** expects you to work with whoever comes and whatever faults they have. Whatever faults they have is up to them--between them and **YAHWEH**, not between you and them, except for the fact that you're gonna be judged how you treat them. No matter how bad they smell, how much education they have, whatever, that's between them and **YAHWEH**. The thing that you'll be judged for is the way you treat them, the way you adjust yourself to get along with them, to work with them, and to rejoice in doing so. Now, that's not much of a job, really, but day after day it takes some doing. It takes some effort. And I know it does.

28 But turn back to **II Timothy** now. **II Timothy 2**. And every Prophet now had to put up with this. Every Prophet had to work with Babylon. Every Prophet had to prove themselves to **YAHWEH**. Some were zealous for **YAHWEH**. Some weren't. Some were very strict in keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Some were not. As you can see in the study that **YAHWEH** lays down for you in the Holy Scriptures, in the histories, in the histories of the kings, in the histories of the Prophets.

29 Under the Prophets, you know, the Prophets just insisted that everyone follow the Laws. The Prophets studied the Laws. They taught the Laws. And of course, they expected everyone to come on the Sabbath Day and be a part of this study and the teaching and so forth to keep renewing this Spirit of **YAHWEH**, this character within them. That is gonna go on throughout all eternity. It must go on. It's something that's going to be needed throughout all eternity. The Sabbath will never end. The

Sabbaths, all the Sabbaths, they will never, never stop.

30 But here in **verse 19, II Timothy 2:19**, it says, **Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure, having this Seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His...** YAHWEH knows those who are His. Remember, He said, remember the Sabbaths to keep them Holy because they're a sign between you and Him that you may know that it is He Who is sanctifying you, Who is setting you apart for this--to judge you. Setting you apart for this great Work, a future Work, judging you right now in the small Work that we're doing now. This is just a small Work compared to what we are going to do once we receive the Powers that YAHWEH has in store for us.

31 But, **...YAHWEH knows those who are His because...** One reason, they remember the Sabbaths to keep them Holy. Now you keep them Holy by rejoicing with your brothers and sisters who are also called to do this same job, and you keep them Holy by being or by taking your stand, by taking your place, standing in your place on the Sabbath Days; that's how you keep Holy the Sabbath Day. So remember that.

32 That's YAHWEH setting you apart to be a servant, a servant, not a ruler, a judge and so forth at this time, but a servant forever. And let the greatest servants then, those will be given the greatest jobs because their heart is in service. They can do no wrong. Once your heart develops that, to where you want to serve others, put down yourself and serve others, you've come to perfection, brethren.

33 **...because everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH...** And I've brought, I don't

One reason, they remember the Sabbaths to keep them Holy. Now you keep them Holy by rejoicing with your brothers and sisters who are also called to do this same job, and you keep them Holy by being or by taking your stand, by taking your place, standing in your place on the Sabbath Days; that's how you keep Holy the Sabbath Day. So remember that.

know, how many sermons on that, the Reverence of YAHWEH and what it actually means. **...who reverences the Name of YAHWEH departs from iniquity...** Putting away the Laws. That is, putting away the Laws of YAHWEH. He departs from putting them away. He starts bringing them into his mind and he starts practicing those Laws, as converting to YAHWEH's Laws for the purpose of a job in the Kingdom, and a desire, of course, to bring forth Righteousness into this Babylonish system.

34 **Verse 20, However, in a great house...** And this is going to be the Greatest House. **...there are not only vessels of gold and silver, but also of wood and clay; some for honor and some for dishonor...** Now, I fully realize that some bring dishonor upon us. That's fine. That's fine. That's your test. You run from it, you're gonna run back into Babylon and be a part of bringing dishonor more. The thing to do is to help that person to stop bringing dishonor upon the House, if you can possibly find a way to do so. And the way to do so is not to hurt and harm the person but find a way to help that person. Honor or dishonor.

35 **Verse 21, Therefore, if a man purges himself...** If you purge yourself of sins, purge yourself of sins; purge yourself of anything that keeps you from being like YAHWEH. **...he will be a vessel for honor, sanctified...** By YAHWEH, remember. **...and fit for the Father's use, and prepared for every Righteous Work...** Which there will be no end of that Kingdom; there will be no end.

36 Remember what Isayah said, speaking of the Savior but also tying Him in with this Last Days' Work, which brings forth and completes the whole Plan of YAHWEH. That's how important you are right now. You're very important in YAHWEH's Eyes. And that's the reason that YAHWEH is putting you through this to turn this tarnished vessel [laughing] into a shining, shining piece of workmanship that He won't be ashamed of, that won't bring dishonor to Him or His House ever.

37 He said, **verse 22, Also flee from youthful lusts...** Yes, these are things you must do--the practice. You must practice Righteousness so you flee, you practice fleeing from youthful lusts.

38 He said it a different way than the Commandment, but the Commandment says, you shall not covet. You must not covet. And then it tells you the things you must not covet, you must not lust after. And of course, if that one Law was kept, it would knock out about eighty percent of man's sickness today, sickness and disease.

39 **Also flee from youthful lusts; but follow after Righteousness...** Or practice Righteousness. ...**Faith, love...** That is, the Faith that teaches love. ...**peace with those...** With those, notice. ... **who call on YAHWEH out of a pure heart...** This Faith teaches love and peace with those who call on **YAHWEH** out of a pure heart. Now, not all are willing to do this. But that's the one you're to practice with, are those who will do that.

40 If you look over to **II Timothy 3:10**, he says, **But from me...** Writing now to Timothy, keep this in mind, instructing him. **But from me, you have closely followed the teaching, the conduct, the purpose; intention, the Faith...** You've followed this Faith, the Faith. ...**the longsuffering...** Long-suffering, yes, it doesn't come instantly. We want everything instant, but it doesn't come that way.

41 Yahshua suffered quite awhile before He finally had to die the most horrible death that you can imagine. But He suffered during His Ministry. He said, He wasn't accepted in His own country. Among even His own kin He wasn't accepted. He was shunned. How would you feel if that occurred to you? All of you know, don't you? You know exactly how He felt. And then when the authorities came and arrested Him, some of you can imagine now since it's "happened" in The House of **YAHWEH**. Some of you can imagine how He felt, but also the fear that was put in His Disciples.

42 Did you want to run to a motel and hide? Well, I guess some were tempted with this. It doesn't help. You know, **YAHWEH** says here is the Protected Place right here. This is it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 As you can see from the letter that the Great Kahan Shaul Hawkins just read, we're not the only ones who suffer. Anyone who has any form of Holiness is going to suffer persecution because they're attacking every form of Holiness. I brought you this years ago, and told you this was going to be the case. It's going to get worse under the Quartet. In **Revelation 13**, I haven't gotten to it yet to cover it with you fully, with the Quartet in mind, but this is going to be a horrible thing that they're going to try to force upon everyone.

44 But he says here, ...**longsuffering...** And keep in mind love because everything is accomplished through love. Not by power, nor by might, but by My Spirit, He said. And of course ... **the patience...**

45 **Verse 11, The persecutions and the afflictions, which came upon me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra--which persecutions I endured,**

and out of them all YAHWEH delivered me... For a purpose, of course, for a while.

46 **Verse 12, Yes, and all who will live Righteously as Yahshua Messiah will suffer...** this same ...**persecution...** The same persecution they will suffer. Now, that's a promise.

47 The Prophesied Work. I want to get this in your mind before we go on into this widow [laughing] who became so interesting to a lot of people. And we're gonna cover that, maybe not today, but we're gonna cover it.

48 But in *Amos*, in **Amosyah 3**, now **YAHWEH** says here in **verse 6**, He says; **Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid?...** Well, of course, it's being blown now by several people throughout the world.

49 They are listening to The House of **YAHWEH**. They do know what we're teaching. They know that we're the only ones on earth who're teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**. No one else is teaching those. Maybe they're trying now at this time. But to teach those Laws they would have to be a part of The House of **YAHWEH**--to teach all of them and come to The House of **YAHWEH**. That's one of the Laws. You have to go to the place where **YAHWEH** will judge you.

50 Now, we're praying for these people. And keep them in mind as you pray. People who help The House of **YAHWEH** and they don't have **YAHWEH**'s Protection can be wiped out pretty quickly. And we're praying for some right now who are offering their help; lawyers who are offering their help to us. And others who we think **YAHWEH**'s actually calling at this time, because of their attitudes and what they have found out. And they're saying, "Hey, you know, you guys are teaching what's in the Scriptures. You're not supposed to do that." [laughing] One of them wrote a letter and said, "I would like for someone to tell me the true religion that you would not be persecuted for joining because so far I've not found one yet."

51 So, he says, ...**Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity fostered...** That is, putting away the Laws of **YAHWEH** totally. Now this is what they're doing. They're putting away these Laws. They hardly ever mention, even mention a Law unless it's to benefit them in what they're wanting to do or get in some way. But can this iniquity, the putting away of **YAHWEH**'s Laws ...**be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?**

52 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants,**

Now the Plan, YAHWEH says, is to prove to heaven and earth, to prove it, actually prove it to heaven and earth that His Way will work. Babylon's way will not work.

the Prophets... He just won't have it. Well, He's prophesied, of course, seven Works that are going to take place.

53 Now turn over to **Yahchanan 1**, and he adds to this the very same thing, but he shows it in a different way. **Yahchanan 1:1**, he says, **In the beginning was the Plan...** The Plan. Now, of course, this was translated **Word** in some places, translated **Laws** in some places, translated **Commandments** in some places; but the word **Plan** here actually covers them all. It covers the Laws and the Prophecies.

54 And of course, **Isayah** said if you speak not according to this Plan, you could translate that Plan, but they translated it Laws and Prophecies, because it covers Laws and Prophecies. If they speak not according to the Prophecies and the Laws, it's because there is no Light in them. They're worthless. They're like the little horn. There's no worth in them concerning Salvation.

55 So, **In the beginning was the Plan...** Now the Plan, **YAHWEH** says, is to prove to heaven and earth, to prove it, actually prove it to heaven and earth that His Way will work. Babylon's way will not work. And that's the reason He's having to let Babylon play out her plan totally. All this does is show what's going on in heaven and the planets that have been destroyed with no life on them at all, that we can actually see from earth now.

56 And **YAHWEH** is letting it play out here, but He's also bringing a Righteous Work through, a Righteous Work. And He's always proved that it would hurt no one, that no one would suffer from this Righteous Work. It can prosper and grow like Abraham and his kingdom did, the Patriarch Abraham. And He says, from Yahshua, Yahshua, His Government, and the peace that it will bring, there will be no end to that peace. So He's promising True Peace to the universe and, of course, to mankind who He's going to use to bring this all about, who'll forever be like **YAHWEH** and rule as **YAHWEH** and bring this whole thing to the universe.

57 But, **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's.**

58 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

59 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it...** Now here's the big thing that I want you to get in your mind. **...and without it nothing was done that was done...** Now here you see a guarding of the Work. He doesn't allow anything or any person to stop His Plan, to stop His Work, what He planned from the beginning.

60 Now He let certain Prophets die, yes. He let thousands of them be killed, and Babylon is the one that killed them, you know. It traces all back to Babylon, to Nimrod. That was the start of this tyranny that was against **YAHWEH** and it all traces back from that particular spot. Can we put hooks in the mouth of Babylon and pull it out of the water? Can we tie it with hammers and nails or ropes and chisels or whatever? No, but there is a Plan to do so, and that Plan **YAHWEH** is guarding. And we are the seventh and last portion of that Plan. We are. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. We're fulfilling every Prophecy so far.

61 **...without it nothing was done...** Nothing is allowed. Nothing is going to be allowed.

62 **Verse 4, In this Plan was Life...** That is, Eternal Life. **...and that Life was the Light to mankind.**

63 **Verse 5, Now that Light shines in the darkness, but the darkness does not take hold of it...** That is, Babylon does not take hold of it.

64 Now let's go over to **Acts 10** now. **Acts 10.** And remember now, remember what Yahshua said about sending a Prophet to one person--two people, sending a Prophet to two people. And He said He didn't send them to anyone else except those two people.

65 Now here in **Acts 10**, we want to start here with **verse 30. Acts 10:30. And Cornelius said; Four days ago I was fasting...** Well, this tells you that the man was serious. When you're fasting you're serious. **...Four days ago I was fasting until this hour. And at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing.**

66 **Verse 31, And said: Cornelius, your prayer is heard, and your alms are held in remembrance in the Sight of YAHWEH.**

67 **Verse 32, Send therefore to Yaffo...** Now notice what he does here. He doesn't say, "You are My instrument. I'm going to use you so here's what I want you to go out here to the king and go to work." No, He tells him to go to one of His Servants in the House here.

68 Notice, **Send therefore to Yaffo, and summon here Simon, whose surname is Kepha. He is lodging in the house of one Simon, a tanner, by the seaside, who, when he comes will speak to you.**

69 **Verse 33, So I immediately sent for you, and you have done a kind thing by coming...** Notice how humble he is. ...**Now, therefore, we are all present before YAHWEH to hear all the things commanded you by YAHWEH.**

70 **Verse 34, Then Kepha opened his mouth, and said; of a truth I perceive that YAHWEH is no respecter of persons...** We perceive the same thing right here in The House of YAHWEH, and that's what we teach. He is no respecter of persons.

71 **Verse 35, But in every nation...** Every nation, you get that? ...**in every nation he who reverences... YAHWEH. ...who reverences Him... YAHWEH. ...and works Righteousness...** That is, practices Righteousness. ...**is accepted by Him...** Accepted by YAHWEH. In every nation he is accepted.

72 That doesn't mean that he has a place in the Kingdom. That doesn't mean he's even been judged except for the fact that he has done or he is practicing Righteousness. But as for being judged for a job in His House, you've got to go to His House for that purpose. You've got to stand in your place and prove that you'll do all these things. And this is going to take place very shortly now with a lot of people throughout the universe, I mean, throughout, throughout the, yeah, the universe too, [laughing] they're gonna come to the House too, but throughout the nations, they're going to come.

73 Now here's the part that clicks off the argument, starts the argument. [laughing] **Verse 36, The word...** The word, now of course, this is Plan. It's the Laws and the Prophecies, as I told you, means the same thing. It's translated that way in many different places in the Holy Scriptures.

74 But the word, and we put in italics to show you it was added, of course, that this is the Laws and the Prophecies, which that's what it means. ... **which YAHWEH sent to the children of Israyl , preaching peace...** Preaching peace, you get that? Or prophesying, this is a Prophecy actually.

75 If you'll hold your place there and turn to **Isayah 9**, just hold your place, turn to **Isayah 9**. We

see this Prophecy that he is speaking of here. **Isayah 9:6-7** found on page 535. **Isayah 9:6. For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given; and the Government will be upon His Shoulders. And His Name will be called the Wonder of the Counselor, the Judge established by the Mighty Everlasting Father—the Prince of Peace.**

76 **Verse 7, Of the increase of His Government and Peace there will be no end...** Of the increase of His Government, in other words, it's going to keep growing throughout all eternity, this Government of Yahshua's. He's the Head of it. YAHWEH is over Him. Then He has been given this Judgment already from YAHWEH.

77 **...and there will be no end; upon the throne of David...** This is not the throne that David sat on. That's not what it means. But the throne or the power that was given unto David at one time, King David. The same thing was pushed forth and it symbolized, in fact, the Throne of YAHWEH where Yahshua sits at this time.

78 **...upon the throne of David and over His Kingdom to order it and to establish it with judgment and with justice...** That you find not. Didn't find it in the days of David. You found part of it there because David ruled, sort of, by the Laws of YAHWEH, kind of, sort of. Because he was being led by a very strict Priest who saw to it, who preached to him and kept him in the right manner, most of the time. Of course, he slipped out and did some things and he suffered for it, of course, bringing him more to perfection from the suffering.

79 But the judgment, **...established it with judgment and with justice from that time and forever after. The Zeal of YAHWEH our Father will perform this...** Now this is what YAHWEH was telling Iyyob, so keep that in mind, or Yahshub, telling Yahshub. You know, it's the Zeal of YAHWEH our Father that's going to bring this about, that's going to bring this confusion to an end.

80 Well, go back now to **Acts 10** here. Preaching peace and notice, start again. **Acts 10:36. The Word, the Laws and the Prophets, which YAHWEH sent to the children of Israyl, preaching peace through Yahshua Messiah--He is King of all...** Preaching peace through Yahshua Messiah, He is King of all. Well, that is hard to understand the way it is, of course.

81 And the first part they're confused about. Let me read you what the commentators say here. *The word which [YAHWEH] sent. Few verses in the New Testament have perplexed critics and divines more than this. The ancient copyists seem also to*

have been puzzled with it, as the great variety of the different MSS sufficiently proves.

82 ...A foreign critic makes a good sense by connecting this with the preceding verse, thus: In every nation he that feared him and worketh righteousness is accepted with Him, according to that doctrine which [YAHWEH] sent unto the children of Israel... Well, they got it partially right. ...by which He published... By which He published now. ...peace... Published peace.

83 If you'd be thinking of all the things now that we learned about Zebulun in connection with this, and also about Yahshua being given the Kingdom and bringing about this Last Days' Work, High Priest over The House of YAHWEH, tie them together. Because they don't get any of this, see, and this is the reason it's so confusing to them. This thing was actually published, published and then, although it's mistranslated I'll show you in a minute what it means, but they say it's the most confusing verse in the whole New Testament, as they call it.

84 ...that [Yahshua] who... They got Jesus Christ here. ...who is lord of all and because lord of all, both Jews and Gentiles therefore, he must be impartial; and because impartial, no respecter of persons, therefore, in every nation whether Judea, Greece or Italy, he that feareth God and worketh righteousness is accepted with him.

85 Now, this is his comment. He says, *I believe ton logou, the word, in this verse should be translated doctrine; and probably, rhma, which we translate that word in ver. 37 should be omitted...* Just take them out. [laughing] Take that out and then you can understand it, he said. Well, that's how confused they are on this subject. And they spend weeks; it would take you weeks to read all the comments that they have on this.

86 Well, go back now to **Acts 10:37. That Word...** Now notice in **verse 36. Acts 10:36. The Word; the Laws and the Prophets...** Which that's what it is and they know that's what it means. ... **which YAHWEH sent to the children of Israyl, preaching peace...** Yes, this Word, the Laws and the Prophets, that is peace. It brings peace. Blessed are those who do His Commandments because nothing shall offend them. It converts the whole person as **Psalms** said. But through Yahshua, Yahshua, they're saying He didn't preach this, but He did preach this. It was preached again by Yahshua, and that's exactly what this means here.

87 **Verse 37, That Word, the Laws and the Prophets...** He says, ...you know, being

published throughout all Yahdah, which began from Galilee... Now they've got this and we've got this wrong. But it, ...**began from Galilee after the baptism preached by Yahchanan...** That's not what it says. And Praise YAHWEH for this *Strongest Strong's*, [laughing] because I've wanted something to back us up in this, you know. We've worked on it for, I think, about forty years on this particular Scripture. And it's very important to me that I understand this and be able to relate it to you, because of what the world says; because their most highest critics, their most respected scholars cannot understand it. And they say, "No, this was not published. It was not published. It was not taught by Yahshua, and it was not taught before." But it was.

88 The *Strongest Strong's* on that word **after**, you can't get it in *Strong's*. But the *Strongest Strong's*, they have every word now, and this is what makes it so helpful. And even the word **after**, which there's a boo-coo of them in your Scriptures, and they show them and what each one of them was translated from and what it means.

89 Well, that word **after** there, according to *Strong's Strong's--the Strongest Strong's*, it's 3326 and it means *after*, but it means *afterward*, it means *in*, *i-n*, and it means *and*, *a-n-d*.

90 So if you read it this way, the word, the Prophets and the Laws, the Laws and the Prophets, being published throughout all Yahdah, which began from Galilee, then afterwards, then afterwards, afterwards it was preached with the baptism preached by Yahchanan. And afterwards, remember afterwards, and afterwards--afterwards in the baptism preached by Yahchanan.

91 So the Laws and the Prophets were published and preached--started in Galilee; that's in Abel, and that's what all the Scriptures back up; that it began with Abel in Galilee. It was preached there and then afterwards it was preached by Yahchanan; in the baptism preached by Yahchanan. What a beautiful thing here.

92 Well, of course, the reason they don't want to accept this is, number one it started in Galilee at Abel. Number two, they don't want to accept **Amosyah 3:6-7**, where it says, "I will not have a work other than that prophesied." So this Prophecy here that says, "I will not have a work unless it's prophesied" and the Law that goes with this showing how you can have a part in the Kingdom, what you're gonna be judged by; this is what they do not want to accept.

93 **Acts 10:36** is a Prophecy and a Work that

fulfilled **Isayah 9**, speaking of the Savior. Now before that, it was preached, this was preached, this is how the widow knew it. The widow knew this thing, and this is why she was converted.

94 Now, due to Babylon, her husband was killed, due to sin. This is what you pick up in bits and pieces, and I'll show you as we get into detail in her life. But she knew this. This is how she knew it, because it was published throughout all these places. Every word of it was published throughout.

95 We think of Israyl, the twelve tribes, we think of them, you know, as they were led out of the land of Egypt; well, we think here they came and it took them a few days to get there and they marched in and took over the land. And this is about as deep as anyone seems to get this. But their life, the lives that they had, first off, they had to train for this. They were right in walking distance of all the land they took over to begin with. It took them forty years to get there but it was only twelve days journey. And this is what they laugh about, of course, but this is it.

96 They had to train first, and in this training, before this ever took place, before this took place, Abel had a work there. And throughout that whole region that Israyl took over, they published these Laws and Prophecies, throughout that area. That's what this is saying right here. And if they knew the Plan of **YAHWEH** and the history and they understood about Abel and Galilee they would know this took place. This wasn't kept a secret when Zebulun was prophesying about Yahshua. It was published.

97 The people of Israyl, they stayed in Abilene, yes. They stayed in the camp of **YAHWEH**, but like they do here they ventured out. Some of them live in Dallas, some of them Wisconsin, you know. But they live in the different places and they did in Israyl. They took the Message with them. Many of them took the Message with them. Many of them set up Houses of **YAHWEH**, even, and were preaching these things.

98 In Jericho it was preached. Not many were converted, but it was preached in Jericho. It went throughout the nations. It went throughout--not the nations but that area, it went throughout some of the nations too, not to cover them fully but it went throughout. And that's what this is speaking of here, the Plan of **YAHWEH**. The Plan that **YAHWEH**, let's turn back to **Yahchanan** again here.

99 **Yahchanan 1**, but the Plan of **YAHWEH** and the Prophecies, the widow knew these

Prophecies. Her husband before her knew the Prophecies. But they got off in a place called Sidon between Tyre and Sidon, Zarephath, between Tyre and Sidon. And if you read about the wickedness that went on there, like seventy percent of the girls, teenage girls, were pregnant. [laughing] No, I'm sorry that's Abilene. Man! [laughing] Well, the same in Tyre and Sidon.

100 But now, at the same time now there were people who had been picked and glued into **YAHWEH's** Plan. And these same people, **YAHWEH** didn't restrain them with ropes or anything, but these same people like Lot, had to be delivered. And they were wanting to defile Lot, if you remember, and his family. But **YAHWEH's** Plan, that's the reason they were destroyed, Sodom and Gomorrah, that's the reason they were destroyed because they were interfering with **YAHWEH's** Plan.

101 And as it was said one time by Yahnah, it wasn't said every time, but as it was said one time by Yahnah, **YAHWEH** saying that this is come up before Me. It's come up before **YAHWEH**, it means **YAHWEH** made a Judgment. He couldn't allow this town, this city, to continue, because it would interfere. They were bringing sin into His Camp. Now if you think of Ahab, Ahab and Jezebel and what they were doing, and the Prophets they were killing, and they were bringing sin into the Camp of **YAHWEH**.

102 We're kindly secluded here, you know, in this spot, but we got sin all around us. People can join that sin at anytime. We don't put ropes or hooks in their jaws. We don't tie them or anything. They accuse us of it but we don't. We tell them, don't go out and get with these sinful people. We don't walk with these people anymore. Stay out of this, stay out of sin. Don't commit fornication, adultery. Flee youthful lusts and so forth.

103 Well, that's what we're doing now. Sometimes people have broken that Law, and they were taken out of The House, **YAHWEH** said. Sometimes death even occurs where these things were taking place. How much further would it go? You're going to see before the end gets here, but you're going to see **YAHWEH's** Work protected because it's in Prophecy that He's going to do that. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

104 I went over just a little time but we'll pick up where we left off here. We'll get to that widow, sooner or later. May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you brothers and sisters. [applause, Praise **YAHWEH**]

Chapter Two

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #18—If You Would Enter Into Life—Keep The Commandments

01/10/09

Kahan Levi J.: So with this I'll ask everyone to please stand, as I now have the pleasure and opportunity to present the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. (Young Priests yell "Praise **YAHWEH**") [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. Our young Priests are geared up this morning, I see. I hope you've got your *King James Bible* with you today.

2 Just a couple of articles. I know you remember Senator Kennedy having brain damage or stroke or whatever they called it. Well, now they're seeing that it's the STD. That, you know, we've been telling people for forty years here in Abilene. Now what they're doing, their sins are causing these sicknesses, these curses. Scripture calls them curses. The doctors today call them sickness and disease.

3 But this is a long article; it's in *Scientific American*, if you want to get it. But now they're saying in this article now that eighty percent of the population have what Senator Kennedy has that caused the brain damage just recently. Now I know that everyone in the world has STDs, one or more. Some people have multiple STDs in their body and don't even realize it. But every time sin is committed, you know, there's a curse that comes from it. They cause a curse to come upon them, and the more sin, the larger and more the curses.

4 Something else is taking place here, at this same time period, with the sickness and disease

that our Savior spoke of in **Mattithyah 24** or *Matthew 24*, if you have a *King James Bible*, and **verse 7**. It says that in this time period there would be pestilence, earthquakes, and of course, nuclear wars. But the **pestilence**, of course--that's an old English word that means *disease epidemics*.

5 Well, we've brought these disease epidemics on ourselves from breaking **YAHWEH**'s Ten Commandments, just breaking the Ten Commandments. Thou Shall Not Commit Fornication, or Thou Shall Not Commit Adultery. The Apostle said if you commit fornication you actually sin against your own body. And what he's speaking of here is bringing curses, of course, on your own body.

6 Well, of course, throughout the world now we have sick minds that are bringing this on and they are also trying to stop any form of Holiness. That's what Daniyl shows, that they would attack any form of Holiness, which means they're going to attack anyone who tries to keep the Ten Commandments or tries to stop this from taking place, who starts practicing Righteousness.

7 If you start practicing Righteousness, the Apostle Peter in the second chapter, **II Kepha**, or *II Peter* said, that they will think it strange that you don't walk with them anymore in their sins and they turn against you and, of course, they start persecuting you for this. The Savior said all who



follow Me, all who will follow Me in Righteousness will suffer persecution. And of course, **II Timothy** said the same thing. Anyone who lives Righteously as the Savior lived will suffer persecution.

8 Well, we're being persecuted, of course. I think everyone knows that now. I think everyone knows, in Texas, that The House of **YAHWEH** is being persecuted. But it's also being protected. And the work is going out. The doors are open and we're reaching the entire world with it. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

9 The Message is going out that what you're doing is causing the curses to come upon you. That's the cause of sin. If you would turn to **Isayah 24**, **Isayah 24**, and I'll be reading from the *King James Bible* today. We see the whole thing here foretold. Now this is a Prophecy, a Prophecy that we have proved.

10 You know, you can prove **YAHWEH** exists by the Prophecies He inspired. He's the Only, Only Being in the universe Who promises Eternal Life and a Way to Eternal Life. He wrote a book to show it. The Prophecies can't be refuted because no one, no person has the power to prophesy what will take place tomorrow or the next day or in an hour later from now. You may be dead, you know.

11 And Yahshua showed this Himself. He showed, you know, about the rich man who decided to build bigger barns and then take life easy from then on, you know, live "happily" ever after as the movies put it. And He said, "This night you don't know it, but this night your soul will be required of you. You're going to die and be in the grave tomorrow after you build these barns bigger."

12 Well, here in *Isayah 24*, he shows you the cause of the curses today. *Isayah 24:1*, he said, *Behold, [YAHWEH]...* **YAHWEH** is the Name of the Creator. *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says the word **Lord** that they use should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name. Now, these *Unger's Bible Dictionaries*, I didn't write them but you can get them in any bible bookstore and look up the word **Lord** or look up the word **YAHWEH** and it will tell you, **YAHWEH** is the Name of the Creator, but they replaced His Name with the word **Lord**.

13 And of course, there're lords many, and Gods many, but they refer to it as "the" lord. Well, which "the" lord? Nobody knows. But there're a lot of Gods being worshipped today but **YAHWEH** is the Only One, the Scriptures says, Who can give you Eternal Life. And the only way He's gonna give it to you is if you practice the Righteousness that He requires to be a part of the Kingdom of Heaven.

14 Well, he says, *Isayah*, in speaking of not

following this Righteousness. In *Isayah 24:1*, he says, *Behold [YAHWEH] maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.*

15 Verse 2, *And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest...* So with the priests they follow. It will be with the people as with the priests they follow, the preachers and so forth.

16 Verse 3 says, *The land is utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled; for [YAHWEH] has spoken...* He's Prophesied that, He's judged that this is what you're going to bring yourselves to by breaking the Laws of Righteousness.

17 Now verse 4 says, *The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.*

18 Verse 5, *The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof...* You know, unless a person is just blind and deaf and dumb, they would have to know that our earth is defiled.

19 Ask any veterinarian what's in your soil that's going into your cattle, that's killing your goats and sheep and your horses, dogs even. You have to give a dog about twenty-seven different kinds of shots in order to keep a puppy from dying when he's born. You have to give them so many different ones. I think it's twenty-seven different diseases now, that were all caused by mankind. Well, the same way with cattle and sheep.

20 Ask a veterinarian, ask a doctor, is your drinking water defiled, is your food defiled; and unless he's just a complete idiot that never studies he'll tell you, "Yes, it is." Even the air you breathe is defiled now in this time period, just as *Isayah* said it would be for this time period.

21 He says, *The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance...* The Catholic church admits that they changed the Ordinances of **YAHWEH**. They don't want anybody to tell you that; don't seem like. But it's in history that they changed the Sabbath. They changed the Feast Days. They just did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

22 And today they don't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**; they teach psychology. They use psychology as the Dale Carnegie Institute also uses, similar to what they use. But they don't use the Laws of the Scriptures, the Righteousness of the Scriptures to teach you Righteousness or to teach the world Righteousness.

23 Well, in changing this, of course, **Daniyl 7** says that there would be a religion that would change, think to change **YAHWEH**'s Laws and the times and the Laws. Well, the **times** refer to

the Sabbaths, if you'll look it up even in *Strong's Concordance* or whatever. Look up that word, it'll show you these are set times like the Seventh Day Sabbath that's given in **Exodus 20**. One of the Ten Commandments, it's the Fourth Commandment that says, remember the Seventh Day to keep it Holy. Six days you shall labor and do all of your work but on the Seventh Day you will rest and you will not do any of your work but you come to work for **YAHWEH** on that day.

24 *Isaiah 24:5. The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws...* Because you have transgressed the Laws, you have defiled the very land you live on. Well, how do you do that? Well, you breed, you breed in your bodies sexually transmitted diseases, which don't stop in your body. It's emptied into the water that goes out into the lakes and the rivers and so forth. It's also carried in the air. We know that now. Science knows that.

25 Science also knows that what we said to them forty years ago, they started putting out in the labs; the laboratories started to checking us out and many of them reported to us that, yes, this is right. What you're saying is true. Well, now they're saying--this article is about Ted Kennedy--that you can get--and I say a hundred percent of the people have STDs, but they're saying eighty percent of the people have this one that Kennedy has. So they are at least now seeing that the Message that The House of **YAHWEH** was prophesied to bring in this time period is true, true and correct. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

26 Well, **YAHWEH** says if you will keep these Laws, then these curses won't come upon you. But if you don't keep these Laws, this is in **Deuteronomy 15--Deuteronomy 28**. Mark that down, write it down and read it for yourself. If you keep these Laws you'll have this kind of health, this kind of prosperity. If you break these Laws these diseases are going to come upon you He said, and they will kill you. Or as **Genesis 2** says, dying you will die. If you partake of this sin, these sins, dying you will die.

27 Well, here he says, now it's too late. You've already defiled the whole earth. He says, this is for the Last Days that this Prophecy was written for our time and the Savior spoke of this same Prophecy. He says, *The earth also is defiled*

under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant... So what's it going to come to?

28 He also gives you that here in this same chapter. He says, *verse 6, Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth...* The whole earth. This same curse that we're suffering now; it's in all the firmament of what we call atmosphere or air that we're breathing. But this protective firmament that **YAHWEH** built to protect the earth it's now causing sickness and disease throughout the whole earth.

29 And also the earth is defiled so that the food that we raise from the earth, of course, it takes in the proteins which are filled with STDs. Yes, it carries not only mad cow disease but it carries the others too. And if your body is just right it will take it right from the food you eat. Now this is all known scientifically today. It wasn't forty years ago when we started bringing this message, but it certainly is today. And they're finding out more and more, and more of these articles are coming out now in *Scientific American*.

30 *Verse 6, Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate; therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned...* This is a nuclear burning that **YAHWEH** will allow--that the Savior spoke of in *Matthew 24*. I think it's about **verse 29** where He says that the sun is going to be darkened because of the nuclear activity that's going to take place.

31 *Isayah and Yeremyah* also show that four-fifths of the earth's population is going to be destroyed. First, it's going to start with the nuclear baby. We have brought this combination of Prophecies out here--been bringing it out for some time now. And it's been held back for a certain reason, but very soon you're going to see a third part of the people killed over a fourth part of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates by nuclear activity, famine and disease epidemics. A third part of man killed in that area.

32 Now that's a very specific Prophecy that you're going to see. And then everyone throughout the world that's heard this Message, and I think everyone has heard the Message due to the fact that **YAHWEH** lifted us up through

He lifted us up and we took the Message out to the entire world in doing so. Praise Yahweh. [applause] We're suffering humiliation but that's fine, we got the Message out.

a very bad propaganda against us. But He lifted us up and we took the Message out to the entire world in doing so. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We're suffering humiliation but that's fine, we got the Message out.

33 Verse 6, *Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate; therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned...* Burned with a nuclear burning as the other Prophecies show, and with sickness and disease. And it says there in **verse 6**, *...and few men left...* Few men left. That's going to be burned and few men left.

34 It goes on to show in that same chapter that the earth is going to be so devastated it's going to reel to and fro. And it will sway like a hut and so forth.

35 Now, the wars we see--we see some wars in the Gaza taking place. And of course, no one would ever believe that was actually being brought about to destroy religion. But we see religion being attacked--that's being attacked in the United States, freedom of religion that's being attacked in the United States.

36 Now most people are kind of sheltered so they never hear about all the other religions they are attacking. But you let a Christian preacher learn about **Revelation 17**, a beast, a beast, a great city. It's called the woman, woman whore. Whore means that she is bringing forth a teaching of whoredom. That is, of fornication, adultery. She's doing away with the Laws as this Prophecy showed, that we just talked about in **Daniyl 7**. She does away with the Laws. She brings on the sickness and disease and curses.

37 Well in **Revelation 17**, this woman is shown. We showed it in *The Mark of the Beast*. *The Mark of the Beast* was written back in the 70's. And of course, that's several years ago. [laughing] And it's gone out throughout the world but it shows this woman that sits on seven hills. Now, we also show you a map of the seven hills of Rome, that anyone can look up. Just look up Rome in any encyclopedia and it will show you it sits on seven hills.

38 And of course, they say a beast, a wolf raised a couple of boys there. Well, of course, that's not exactly what that represents--and I don't want to get into that. But there're others that have; Christian preachers that show the Catholic church and showed that she changed the Laws, and they are attacked. They're physically attacked and they use the system, the municipal system to do this because they have control of it.

39 All the world is going to worship this beastly system, **YAHWEH** says. And we can see this power being brought about now. That's what's taking place in Gaza right now. They're trying to get rid of a religion, a religion, for a certain reason because it bucks the Catholic church.

40 But here in the United States, in Texas, Texas, the Big Country, *Polygamous sect blasts Texas report...* Well, they call it a sect. Otherwise, if they were speaking favorably of it they'd call it a church because that's what a sect is. It's someone or a group of people who believe in a certain thing. But by calling it a sect or a cult, you know, they can kindly belittle it just a little with those words because nobody bothers to look them up anyway.

41 It's like the bible they never read it. Everybody has a bible but they don't know it says keep the Seventh Day Holy, **Exodus 20**. They don't know **YAHWEH** rests on the Seventh Day. They don't know His Name is **YAHWEH**, because they don't get into the studies of the Scriptures.

42 But this right here it says, *Polygamist sect blasts Texas report...* Well, it says, *...Four days after Texas officials released a report defending its raid on a polygamous sect's...* A polygamous sect, that's yet to be proven. It never has been proven. But this is what the news media, when they want to demonize a religion, and the reason they want to demonize it is because it goes against the normal religion that the Catholic church is trying to put forth.

43 And the Catholic church just recently said there is no true religion except the Catholic religion. So they're saying, "We need to get rid of individualism." Here a few years ago they said women need to make a life of their own without involving a man, without--without having a man. They need to make a life of their own. They need to start getting out here and working and making their own way. That was pronounced by the Pope and, of course, we had all kinds of women libs after that take place and start pushing, you know, to separate the family.

44 Now they have what they call CPS. I call it CMS, who is organized to take children out of their homes and put them in foster homes. If you've noticed the television ads on television; it shows a man and his son and it says that they're having a little bit of difficulty, as families do. They would have less if they kept and taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But under the present situation, the boy is wanting to go watch television, he's not wanting to get exercise. The ad says, "There're foster homes that would be glad to put up with you, all you've got to do is call this number".

45 There's another one where the mother is actually having trouble with the daughter. Did you ever hear of that before in a Christian home? [laughing] I've heard of it all my life. I know that there's trouble between girls and their mothers because at a certain time period in every girl's life she wants to break the apron string, the same, same thing that takes place with boys.

46 So there are difficulties and right at the worst time of life too--and if they are not taught as **YAHWEH** said in **Deuteronomy, Deuteronomy 6:7** I believe it is, teach these Laws to your children diligently. When you rise up, when you go to bed teach the Laws, and teach that there's Eternal Life with these Laws. And these Laws, as **Proverbs** said, will keep you from this evil woman that sits on seven hills that wants to do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that changed the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Proverbs** shows you this. And he says, my son follow my advice, and this will guard you in life and keep you from all of these curses.

47 Well, of course, there would be less trouble if those were taught. There would be trouble but not nearly as much. Well, it shows this ad of the girl and the mother having trouble, and then it says, "There're foster homes that would be glad to put up with you." You can just do anything you want in these foster homes. You can do what you want to do. You don't have to get your lessons. You can watch television twenty-four hours a day. You can do whatever you want to do, just come and join us in this foster home so we can get our commission off of putting you in a foster home." If people just study it they'd find out that's what they get paid to do. They get a bonus when they can do this.

48 Well, it says in this report, they're saying this report is biased. It's evil. He says, *Four days after Texas officials released a report defending its raid on a polygamous sect's ranch, the sect fired back with its own statement calling the event an unjustified "fishing expedition"...* A crusade, in other words. ... aimed at driving them out of the state.

49 ...*The seven-page statement says the raid on the Yearning For Zion Ranch in Eldorado left hundreds of children and adults traumatized, desecrated the sect's temple, and reduced a self-sustaining community to poverty...* You know, there was not one person on welfare there. They were self-sustained on that ranch they had there, and now their fruit trees, their land has gone to rot. Everything is gone down because they wouldn't let them back in to even work their farms and now they are on poverty.

50 ...*Now, the state has further damaged the community by releasing findings without giving the sect the right to respond in court and failing to offer an apology to more than a dozen families it determined...* It's already determined were innocent. ...*had not abused or neglected their children...* But they don't apologize, he says.

51 Jessop... Is the man's name that's speaking, ...*said the Texas Department of Family and Protective Services was trying to be "prosecutor, judge, and jury" in drawing conclusions in its report...* They drew their own conclusions. They found something and they said, "this is what this means," not even knowing, or giving the person a chance to explain what it means.

52 ...*"We've never had our day in court to address what they're alleging," Jessop said of the report's findings on underage marriages. Of the neglect allegation, the release said, "What hypocrisy in a state that leads the nation in teenage pregnancies!"...* Texas leads the nation in teenage pregnancies and here they are investing a group because of a phone call from someone who didn't exist, claiming she was pregnant and they found out later she was a mental case. [laughing]

53 ... *At Fort Concho, a young lady was locked in a room for hours and told that she never would see her family and friends again unless she admitted to things that she knew nothing of...* Now this was a girl and they said to her, "You're gonna stay here. We're gonna lock you up, you're never gonna get out of here unless you admit to this so we can use it against your family."

54 These were the same things that were carried on by the inquisitions in Europe, brethren. That's the reason our forefathers left, fleeing for their lives, my family included. My people fled Europe to escape persecution, and many, many others did and our great states of America was founded by those people. It was quickly taken over by the Catholic religion where now she has her laws, her tentacles, where she can reach into every municipal court in the land and use the municipal courts, and police, and sheriffs' departments and so forth against you. Taking grand juries that are supposed--that were actually invented to protect us from things like this and manipulating that grand jury to bring false charges that the DA says, "Well, this is what you're going to do."

55 ...*The community was unable to fully work its gardens or orchards, "a very critical situation for a people who, contrary to the common misperception, put out by the news media, had not a single*

Well, the Savior showed, of course, that Yahweh picks people from Righteousness not by bloodline, not by right of blood but by the Righteousness of following His Laws.

person on welfare.” *The community owes just over \$544,000 in property taxes, but its “resources have been wasted and their source of livelihood cut off,” the release said.*

56 ...*It describes the raid as a convenient tool for government officials seeking to implement their own vindictive agenda of driving the FLDS out of the state by holding as hostage the most prized possession of any family... That’s their children. ... It includes statements from Texas Governor Rick Perry... And others.*

57 Well, of course this is some of the truth that’s coming out. Why? Why are we getting into this? Why is our world coming to this? This is exactly what was prophesied that was going to take place. And here we have now some articles showing why Hamas, why the war in the Gaza. And of course, they’re showing it’s to get rid of a religion that is there today.

58 Also another one that goes with it, *Jewish Task Force*, it says. *Sharon’s Plan, Imprison Yesha Jews. King Omri also murdered the G-d fearing Jewish prophets of his day in order to “safeguard democracy and to pursue the peace process”... That Israel has ascended to.*

59 *U.N. moves near to adopting Islamic-inspired “Defamation of Religion” resolution... Now in case you didn’t get that, let me read it again. U.N... This is the U.N... moves near to adopting Islamic inspired “Defamation of Religion” resolution... That’s a resolution. Defamation, if you don’t know what it means, it means the act of defaming. That’s what we’re seeing here in this article, defaming religion. Now these are the religions.*

60 Everyone is getting wise to what’s taking place now. It’s on the Internet constantly that if you speak out against the Catholic church you’re going to suffer the wrath of the state, as David Koresh did, as others did throughout--Christianity. These are Christian preachers now that have wised up to the Prophecies in their bible. They see that what the bible teaches, the Laws that the bible teaches, the Righteousness that the bible teaches, if you start practicing that, especially the Laws that the Catholic church has changed, then you’re going to suffer the wrath of the state. And this is what has taken place here that this article speaks of. It’s saying this is

what took place at Eldorado with the Yearning for Zion group.

61 They start, the defamation group, ...*the act of defaming especially unjustified injury to another’s reputation as by slandering or labeling that religion.* Demonizing it, as the lawyer put it.

62 *U.N. moves near to adopting Islamic inspired defamation of religion resolution. The United Nations has moved a step near to adopting a resolution known as the Combating Defamation of Religion Resolution. It has been sponsored by the Organization of the Islamic Conference, which represents 57 states and has a permanent delegation at the UNO.*

63 *The resolution will be considered by the U.N. Human Rights Council... Human rights council to destroy the religions, next year it says. ...Critics of the resolution are rapidly growing in number... Now, here’s where the trouble comes as Isayah showed that the earth is going to be burned, brethren.*

64 They have many people with nuclear bombs out there that don’t accept the Catholic religion but they’re wanting to bring democracy to these. The Catholic religion wants to be the only religion on the face of the earth. They want a one-world religion and a one-world government. And as Malachi Martin, the famous writer for the Catholic church, brought out in his book, *The Keys of This Blood*, they think they inherited that by their bloodline, you know. “Well, we’re the ones that was born back in so and so to this group right here.”

65 Well, the Savior showed, of course, that **YAHWEH** picks people from Righteousness not by bloodline, not by right of blood but by the Righteousness of following His Laws. But this group they raise themselves up as Gods. That’s what a God is. A God is one that puts himself up here over and tries to rule by dictatorship and so forth.

66 **YAHWEH** is not a God; never has identified Himself as a God. The Savior says He’s your Loving, Heavenly Father. That’s Who **YAHWEH** is. Never, never ever in the original Scriptures was He ever identified as a God or a lord. *Unger’s Bible Dictionary* will tell you the word **Lord** is not a divine title and should have never been used to replace the Creator’s Name, which means the Name was replaced. The Creator’s Name was replaced with words such as Lord, God, Adonai, Elohim, El, and

so forth, or Baal. Baal means Lord. It is not properly a divine name.

67 It says, *Critics of the resolution are rapidly growing in number. They describe it as an attack on both freedom of speech...* Freedom of speech, yes, here in America and abroad. That is what they're fighting. It's a religion. They, of course, they accuse the person of child molesting. They accuse them of bigamy. They accuse them of neglecting their children.

68 And of course, they make it easy for the child to leave their home, the most prized possession of the family, to leave their home at an age when they really need the guidance of their father and mother. At that very age when they need their father and mother the most, then this group makes it inviting for them to leave that atmosphere and go into this hellhole of Satan to be taught Catholicism.

69 *Critics of the resolution are rapidly growing in number. They describe it as an attack on both freedom of speech and Christian faith...* The Christian faith, this can happen to any church. It can happen to any preacher that wants to come out and bring the truth to the people, that wants to preach the Laws, the Ten Commandments.

70 ...*The Organization of the Islamic Conference is now moving on to the elimination of defamation using both what it calls 'positive means', that is, supplying an alternative message—and 'negative means', which it defines as "deterrent punishments". The Organization of Islamic Conference is lobbying the U.N. to adopt a sinister resolution that would make speaking out against Islam a crime punishable by imprisonment, heavy fines, and even death...*

71 As you can see they got their opposition already built up, and it's growing. But what we will see is not peace coming from this. What we're going to see is war.

72 Let's get into the Scriptures now. The letter that we just sent out, I hope you'll get that and read it. We should have plenty available on both sides--on the women's side and the men's side too. But if you have your *King James Bible*, that's what I'm gonna be using, and I want you to turn over to *John, John 15*, because the Savior Himself suffered persecution.

73 If you remember, John the Baptist, as he's called in the *King James Version*, his name was a Hebrew name, it's actually Yahchanan; but the *King James Version* has John. The letter "j" was not invented until the sixteenth century, as any

Webster's Dictionary will show you, so it couldn't have been John.

74 The Savior's Name could not be Jesus. His Name was actually Yahshua and given in the "Old Testament", so-called "Old Testament", which is Book One of *The Book of YAHWEH*. That Book was named by its inspired Prophets who said search--search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. The famous **Twenty-third Psalm**, if you're not familiar with it, there's an interlinear called the *Hebrew-English Interlinear* that shows Hebrew of the bible and then underneath it, it gives the correct English.

75 The **Twenty-third Psalm** says, in the *King James Bible, The Lord is my shepherd*. The interlinear shows the Hebrew and it says **YAHWEH is my Shepherd**. The very last verse of that **Psalm**, if you'll get this, you can check it out at a library, you can get it anywhere, the Interlinear, *Hebrew-English Interlinear*. The last verse of that **Psalm** says *I will remain in the house of the Lord forever*. The original said *I will remain in the House of YAHWEH forever*.

76 So in changing these things, changing as **YAHWEH** said they would, and even prophesied who would do this, they take out the Name of the Creator and they have you worshipping Lord or God. *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, written by a Christian organization and published by a Christian organization actually says and tells you straight out, the word **Lord** is not a divine title and should have never been used by the translators to replace the Creator's Name.

77 Now that's plain enough for a child, I would think, to understand. But you can check me out on this. These books are available in any bookstore that I know of; if not, you can order them online or through the bookstore itself.

78 But the Savior, first off, Yahchanan came. That is, John. Be turning over to *John 15*. John came preaching repentance, repentance of sin. Repent from sin for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is at hand, he said. He was arrested because he said, "It's not right for you to be committing adultery with your brother's wife," and that's what the king was doing.

79 Now that's what the twelve tribes had turned to, starting with the king who was David, who turned to sin at one time. He, not totally, but he, at one time he did. And then, that is shown. Then his son Solomon also turned to sin, and then Ahab, Yeroboam first, and then Ahab. This went down the line from one king to another, and each one doing worse, each one doing worse, leading the

Very soon now that's what's going to take place in this time period. They're going to start hunting for a Prophet of YAHWEH.

twelve tribes of Israyl deeper and deeper into sin.

80 But they chose that. If you remember, they rejected Samuyl and **YAHWEH** said to Samuyl, "They're not rejecting you, they're rejecting Me that I should not reign over them." They didn't want to keep His Laws.

81 The Priests taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they kept the people straight. That was their job. The kings, they put people in the offices. They put religious priests of the lowest sort, it is said by the Prophets, priests who didn't even practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but they brought dignity to the office of the king by being dressed in silver and gold. And you can read how they were dressed in **Revelation 17**. Read how this Babylonish system dresses. It looks great, as Yahshua said, it looks like a whited sepulcher with death inside, but very pretty on the outside.

82 Well, that's what the kings did; that's how the priests were chosen by the kings who didn't want to serve **YAHWEH**, but they were "yes men" to the kings and going right along with everything he said. But they couldn't prophesy, they couldn't tell the king what was gonna take place if he goes out here and does what he does. They'd say, "Oh, yeah, go ahead." But then the kings, some of the kings they would start hunting for a Prophet of **YAHWEH** so they could find out the truth.

83 Very soon now that's what's going to take place in this time period. They're going to start hunting for a Prophet of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Because what they're doing, they're leading the world into four-fifths of the deaths of the population.

84 Well, the Savior was persecuted too. He was falsely accused. Then He was arrested by the police. He was taken into custody, put in prison, put in prison, and there He was tortured. There He was tortured. But then an innocent Man. He was an innocent Man all through this, but He was arrested by the municipal system and He was hung on a stake until He died. Now that was the Savior. And He said, "If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you."

85 Now either He is a liar or that is going to take place. And I'll guarantee you that High Priest

is not a liar. He is telling us the absolute truth. [applause] Anyone who practices the least form of Holiness today, you don't have to be the House of **YAHWEH** to suffer persecution, just bring forth some Holiness. Say to the people, "Hey, this Fourth Commandment says we're to keep Holy the Seventh Day." It says that. Read it. It's in **Exodus 20**. Even in the *King James Version* it says we're to keep Holy the Seventh Day.

86 "Why aren't we doing this?" "Well, our savior rose on Sunday." "Well, no I've read that too, you know, and it says he didn't rise on Sunday. In fact, when the women went there, it was beginning to dawn towards the first day of the week, the malakim said, hey, he's not here. He's already gone just as he said he would be. So he didn't rise on Sunday. He rose on Sabbath. So why aren't we keeping Sabbath now?" "Oh, well, it's all right to keep any day. You can just keep any day." "Well, why don't we keep the one **YAHWEH** said to keep?"

87 They'll kick you out. And if the church starts following this, then the municipal system will come in and they will start accusing you of bigamy, child molesting, whatever they can to put you out of action. Now this is taking place throughout America right now. Many churches already are suffering from what this group here in Eldorado was suffering, has suffered, and is suffering right now.

88 But the Savior suffered it too. He was arrested for what He taught because He was going against, against, yes, the Roman empire at that time, who had full control of Jerusalem. If you will just read it for yourselves, you will see these were not priests of **YAHWEH**. They would not use the Name **YAHWEH**. I don't know if you know it or not, but just recently the Pope came out with a statement saying, "Don't use that Name **YAHWEH** anymore." "Take it out of your hymnals. It had crept into the hymnals," he said. "Take it out of your hymnals and your poems. Get rid of that Name. Don't use it." They were saying the same thing in Yahshua's time. And they accused Him of blasphemy because He used the Name **YAHWEH**. He came in the Name of **YAHWEH**.

89 Well, here He was arrested. But before He was arrested notice what He says in *verse 22. John 15:22*. He says, *If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sins.*

90 The *Amplified Bible* says, *John 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not be guilty of sin [would be blameless]; but now they*

The House of Yahweh exposes sin.

have... No covering, they have no excuse I mean. ...they have no excuse for their sin...No excuse for their sins.

91 He said, *verse 23, He that hateth me hateth my Father also.*

92 *Verse 24, If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.*

93 *Verse 25, But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law...* By the way, that's not their law. In fact, the *Diaglott* shows it's "the law of them". They put the word "of". They added the word "of". If you would take that out of the *Diaglott* and put the word "for" because this is the words they add, put the word "for". There's no word there for it, for "of", so they added. But it was written for them, in their law for them. It was written in their law, not their law, but in the law for them. See, it makes quite a difference.

94 But anyway, *...written in their law. They hated me without a cause...* Well, yes, that is written. And it's found, of course, in **Psalm 69:4**, if you want to write that down and read it later, that they hate Me without a cause. And of course that was speaking of the Savior.

95 Now, He exposed sin. We do too. The House of **YAHWEH** exposes sin. We just take the Scriptures. We don't, we don't make them up. Let's be turning over to **Isayah 59**. Isayah was the one who shows what the world is coming to right now and why this curse is coming upon everyone. But we don't, we don't write these Scriptures on our own. We take the Scriptures, we read it for what it says. We do what **YAHWEH** tells us to do. We don't add to it. We don't take away from it, because we want our place in life. We want to be able to have eternal life and be a part of the Kingdom forever. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

96 Well, here in **Isayah 59** with what the Savior said, turn there and read it. It says, *Isaiah 59:1. Behold, [YAHWEH's] hand is not shortened that it cannot save; neither His ear heavy that it cannot hear;*

97 *Verse 2, But your iniquities... your iniquities ...have separated between you and your [Father], and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear.*

98 One of the first booklets I wrote was *Why Aren't Your Prayers Answered Today?* And of course, the prayers are not being answered today in the world because they're cut off from **YAHWEH**. Notice for yourself, your sins cut you off from **YAHWEH**.

99 Look at *verse 3, For your hands are defiled...* That's what Isayah said in **Isayah 24**. We've defiled the earth. In fact, almost everybody in the world, if they touched you, they would transfer something from them to you through their sweat, through the sores on their hands and so forth.

100 This is what's going on in today's civilized world, as they call it. Due to the sins, they can transfer disease through touch. They can even touch garments the scientists say, they can touch garments in the store and if a person touches them as much as two hours later, they can still get STDs from that garment. The doorknobs--in Washington it was found out that all of the senators, and congressmen and so forth had STDs, and they said, "they must have got it off of the doorknobs."

101 Well, it's a fact that you can get it that way. You can get it by touching other things now that sick people have touched, and that's a fact. They may have got it that way, and they may have sinned themselves.

102 *For your hands are defiled with blood...* This is what it comes to next; from confused minds comes fighting and wars. Yaaqob said, James, James said, "From what comes wars and fighting?" It starts with your own lusts. And then your mind is sick, it's defiled, so the only thing you know to do is lash out, because your mind is confused. That's the way the world is today. That's what Isayah was speaking of when he said the earth is defiled. The people of the land are defiled because they have broken the Laws. They break the Laws and this brings defilement.

103 Well, he says, *Isaiah 59:3. For your hands are defiled with blood...* Yes, and the blood is the life thereof. *...and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness...* This is all coming forth from today's world as well as then.

104 Now, let us go over to or notice in *verse 2* there, it says your sins have cut you off from **YAHWEH**. Well, turn over to *I John* now. That is the book just before **Revelation**. *I John*, I know my

time's up but I want to cover just a little bit more here before we stop.

105 Remember sin, sin has cut you off from **YAHWEH**. In *I John 3, I John 3:4*. If you don't have a bible, write this down and read it at home in your own spare time when you're calmed down and in no hurry and study it out for yourself. But here in the "New Testament", now, mind you Christianity, in following the Catholic church, they have done away with the Laws too. All Christianity has, they don't claim to keep the Laws. If you ask them, why aren't we keeping this Law? They'll tell you, you don't have to keep the Laws, that Jesus did it for you.

106 Well, the Savior didn't, He didn't do it for you so you won't have to do it. And we'll see this in His Disciples' here teaching. His Apostle John, or Yahchanan as it should be, says here in *I John 3:4*, if you'll read it for yourself, *Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law...* So, is that okay to transgress the Laws?

107 Look on over to *verse 7, verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you: he who doeth righteousness...* He who doeth, he who does Righteousness. How do you do Righteousness? You keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Sin is the breaking of the Laws, *I John 3:4*. So to do Righteousness you turn from breaking the Laws and you start keeping the Laws.

108 *I John 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you...* Which means that there're deceivers out there telling you you don't have to practice Righteousness because Jesus did it for you. That's not what's written by the Savior. That's not what's written by His Apostles.

109 He says, *...let no man deceive you: he who doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.*

110 *Verse 8, He that committeth sin...* Which is the breaking of the Laws, *I John 3:4*. Sin is the breaking of the Laws *...He that committeth sin ... Breaks the Law. ...is of the devil...* He's not of the Creator. He is of the devil. He belongs to the devil as **Romans 6:16** says. **Romans 6:16** says the same thing. *Know ye not that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants you are to whom you obey, whether of obedience which leads to life, or disobedience which leads to death.*

111 *He that committeth sin... I John 3:8. He that committeth sin is of the devil for the devil has sinned from the beginning...* Remember the

beginning? **Genesis 1:1, 1-3** and **4** show you that Satan is the deceiver that misled Eve and said, "You don't have to keep these Laws."

112 **YAHWEH** says, if you break these Laws dying you're going to die. And Satan says, "Oh you won't die". And of course, from that the Catholics say, "you won't die". To be a mason in today's world, a mason, you have to say, on the very first application, you have to say, "I believe in the eternal soul". The Scripture doesn't teach such a thing. The Apostle Peter or Kepha says that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him. So you don't have an eternal soul. The Savior said, "Don't fear man which can destroy the body, fear **YAHWEH** Who can destroy the body and soul in eternal fire."

113 Notice the devil sinneth from the beginning. *Verse 8, For this purpose the son of [YAHWEH] was manifest that he might destroy the works of the devil...* How does He destroy it, we just read it in *John 15:22*. He exposed the sins of the people. He exposed them so they could repent and turn from it.

114 If you look over to *Revelation 12, Revelation 12*. Now we're getting into the last book that was given to mankind, the last Revelation. And if you look to *chapter 12* here, *chapter 12* and notice *verse 9*, you will see where the world is today as **Isayah 24** said, in bringing this world to a great burning that is going to take place, and who brought it about. And she brought it about, the devil brought this about the same way that she brought it about with Eve, Adam and Eve, by telling them, "You won't die. Just go ahead and partake of this desirable thing".

115 Well, this desirable thing bites back as science is now realizing. And it even enters the brains of the people now, the STDs. They're saying eighty percent of you have this right now, this one. You know there're over a hundred and twenty-five of them now. But they name just one and say eighty percent of you have it, in the world. Throughout the whole world, eighty percent, that only leaves twenty percent that don't have that particular one. Of course they have it too, science just don't realize this yet. It's spread. It's spread to everyone. Not only that but a hundred twenty-four others to go with it.

116 Well, here in *Revelation 12:9*, we see where it comes from. This is what Yahshua, the Savior, was exposing. He was exposing their sins. Satan is the one that brings forth this deception.

117 *Revelation 12:9. And that great dragon was*

cast out, that old serpent called the devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world... Can the whole world be deceived? Yes, it was. In fact, **YAHWEH** says in the Last Days, I will establish My House. That's in **Isayah 2**. In the Last Days, the Last Days. The Savior said in *Matthew 24* it would be the last generation, in the last generation.

118 If you'll read the Scriptures, you'll see that Yahshua told His Disciples, I'm going to send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves and they're going to kill you. Now first, first before they killed them, **YAHWEH** gave them peace in Galilee and they wrote what is called the "New Testament" today in the *King James Version*. After that they were killed.

119 If you will get an *Unger's Bible Dictionary* and look up the travels of Paul, the one they call Paul, his name was actually Shaul. But if you'll look up the travels, they got maps in that *Unger's Bible Dictionary* and they show you the routes he took. It ended in Rome. The city that sits on seven hills, that's where he died. He was imprisoned for speaking the Words of **YAHWEH**. Did you know we have records, *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* shows we have records of eleven of the twelve Disciples who died by the same hands.

120 The only one who we don't have record of his death was Yahchanan who wrote, who actually recorded what we're reading right now. He's the last Apostle of Yahshua, and he was imprisoned for what he spoke. What did he speak? Don't let people deceive you. *I John 3:7-8*, don't let man deceive you. You must practice Righteousness to be Righteous, and if you don't you sin, which is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, *I John 3:4*.

121 Well Satan deceives the whole world, notice. Satan deceives the whole world.

122 *Verse 10, And I heard a loud voice saying in the heavens; Now is come salvation and strength and the kingdom of [YAHWEH] and the power of the [Messiah] for the accuser of our brethren is cast down which accused them before [YAHWEH]...* Notice, accused them before **YAHWEH** day and night.

123 The inquisitions that took place, the inquisitions, they're taking place right now, right now in the world--not just in America, brethren, even in Israyl. The rabbis, the orthodox Jews who are trying to practice Righteousness, they're having their children removed from their homes. Yes! CPS, CMS is removing their children from their homes, as we speak.

124 *Verse 11, And they overcame him by the blood of the lamb...* See they're trying to knock out this religion. They're trying to knock out **YAHWEH's** religion. If you live Righteously as Yahshua, you will suffer persecution. That's a promise from the Savior. This is a war that's going on here with Satan.

125 Notice *verse 11, And they overcame him by the blood of the lamb and the word of their testimony, and they loved not their lives unto death...* Well, they'll have Eternal Life, because **YAHWEH**--there's only One Lawgiver, as James said and He is **YAHWEH**. Remember, there's only One Lawgiver Who can actually give you Life, Eternal Life.

126 If you read that, if you actually believe this that is written here in **Revelation 12:9** you can see the deception. If you look over to **Genesis**, let's go there right quickly. If ya'll are not in a hurry, I'll just continue on here just for a few more minutes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Okay, I agree with you. [laughing]

127 *Genesis, Genesis 3 here, Genesis 3, we see how Satan deceives the world. Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which [YAHWEH] had made. And he said unto the woman...* This is *Genesis, King James Bible...* *he said unto the woman, Yea, hath [YAHWEH] said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?...* I want to read this in the *Amplified Bible*.

128 *Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtle and crafty than any living creature of the field which [YAHWEH] had made. And he [Satan] said to the women, Can it really be that [YAHWEH] has said, You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?...* And they give--they actually give as a footnote here, **Revelation 12:9-11**. This is the *Amplified Bible*. It's in every *Amplified Bible*. That's the Scripture we just turned from.

129 *Verse 2, King James, And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:*

130 *Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst...* Remember that. *...midst of the garden, [YAHWEH] hath said, Ye shall not eat it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die...* Don't touch it, lest you die.

131 Look back to *Genesis 2:9. And out of the ground made [YAHWEH] to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life...* Notice, the tree of life. *...also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil...* The *King James Version* says.

But notice only to them does He give right to the Tree of Life, only to those who keep the Commandments.

132 In the midst of the garden, right in the midst of everything today, all over the world today, right in the midst of everybody. Now, it's in your homes, the television sets and the news media that are so eager to run down every form of Righteousness. The news media is geared and trained to attack any form of Righteousness that anyone brings forth--the Holiness of **YAHWEH**. And that's what Daniyl said they would attack in this time period.

133 Well, in the midst of us all is this mixture. It's a mixture of Righteousness and evil that is set forth. Not total righteousness, not total evil, but a mixture of the two is set forth.

134 Now go back to *Revelation* here now, *Revelation 2, Revelation 2* and notice here *verse 7*. Now this is the *King James Version, Revelation 2*. Now this is the Savior. If you look back to *Revelation 1:1*, it says: *The Revelation of [Yahshua]... That is the Messiah, that's the Savior. ...which [YAHWEH] gave unto him, to show unto his servants things...*

135 Notice, show unto the servants of the Savior. These're the only ones who they'll show it to. He opens the seal and opens your mind if He's calling you, if the Savior's calling you. *...to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by the angel unto his servant John...* Or Yahchanan.

136 Now look at *Revelation 2:7* here, he says: *He that hath ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches...* This is the *King James Version. ...To him that overcometh...* Does that sound like you don't have to do anything because Jesus did it for you? *...To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life...* It's very simple, isn't it?

137 Look on over to the last chapter in your *King James Version*, last chapter. It's *chapter 22* and notice *verse 14, Revelation 22:14. Blessed are they that do his commandments...* Here's the Savior now doing the speaking. If you look back to *verse 12*, you'll see that.

138 *Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly and my reward is with me, to give every man according to his work shall be.*

139 *Verse 13, I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.*

140 Notice *verse 16, verse 16, I [Yahshua]...* Or

as they put there Jesus. *...have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things...* So it's Him Who's doing the speaking. And in *verse 14*, He said, *Blessed are those that do his commandments...* Meaning **YAHWEH**'s Commandments. You should read the Commandments for yourself. They're in **Exodus 20**. You need to read those Ten Commandments.

141 But notice only to them does He give right to the Tree of Life, only to those who keep the Commandments. In fact, that's what He said in several places throughout the Holy Scriptures. If you'll turn back to His Writings there--His sayings there in **Mattithyah 5, Mattithyah 5**. And I'll read from the *King James Version* here. **Mattithyah 5** and notice **verse 17, Mattithyah 5:17**.

142 *Matthew 5:17. Think not that I am come to destroy the law...* Why are they teaching in direct opposition of the Savior's Words here, when they teach that the Laws are done away with? He's saying, don't even think that I've come to destroy the Laws. So why are they teaching that He came and destroyed the Laws? This doesn't make any sense, if they say they love the Savior. He says if you love Me do what I tell you to do. They don't love Him. They're not doing what He tells them to do. If they did, they would not teach that He's done away with the Laws.

143 *Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets...* He even said in **Luke** that you're a fool if you don't believe everything that the Prophets have spoken. *...I am not come to destroy but to fulfil.*

144 *Verse 18, For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.*

145 *Verse 19, Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments...* Are they not breaking them today? Of course they are. Sin is the transgression of the Laws. They've done away with all of these Laws. Daniyl said they would. The Ten Commandments are written in **Exodus**. I remind you again, **Exodus 20**.

146 Now look on down to, let's see, oh, we're at *verse 19*. Look over to *Matthew 19* now. *King James Version, Matthew 19* and look at *verse 17*.

147 *Matthew 19:17. And he said unto him, Why callest...* This was a man that asked him a question.

148 Notice *verse 16* first. *And, behold, one came and said unto him, Master, what [righteous] thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?... And He said unto him, "I've done it all for you". Do you see that written there somewhere? No, it's not. It's written between the lines maybe, but it's certainly not written in the lines.*

149 Well, the Savior's answer was: *verse 17, ... Why calleth thou me good?... This is King James Version. ...There is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life... If you will enter into life, as Revelation said, you must ...keep the commandments... It couldn't be plainer than that.*

150 In *Revelation 2*, in *Revelation 2* where it's showing the last revelation of mankind, to mankind. *Revelation 2* and notice here *verse 7, verse 7. Revelation 2:7. ...him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life... Tree of life.*

151 Remember now what we read in *John*, in *I John 3:4*. Sin is the breaking of the Law. *I John 2:4* says he that says I know Him and keeps not His Commandments is a liar and the Truth is not in him. Then *I John 3:7* says let no man deceive you. Turn back to *John* there right quickly. *I John 3*, I want to read through 9, to 22 just what is marked here.

152 But *I John 3:9. Verse 7* says, let no man deceive you. Now remember that. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous, but he who sins, he who committeth sin is of the devil.

153 Now look on down to *verse 11, For this is the message... This is the same Message he says, the King James Version. ...that ye heard from the beginning... From the very beginning, "Don't eat of this mixture of Righteousness and evil", He said. That was taught in the very beginning.*

154 *Verse 12, Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous... Same reason they persecuted Yahshua, because the Savior's Works were Righteous and those who persecute Him, persecuted Him, their works were evil. This is the same reason they're persecuting any form of Holiness today.*

155 *Verse 13, Marvel not... Get this now. Marvel not my brethren, if the world hate you... Why does it hate you? Because it's deeds are evil and because you are exposing their deeds and they have no cloak for their sins.*

156 *Verse 14, We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren... Love? By how? How do you love the brethren? Look back up to verse 7.*

157 *I John 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you... He who practices loving his brother, loving your brother is not committing adultery. Loving your brother is not committing fornication. Loving your brother is not stealing. These are the Commandments. If you break these you're a sinner and you belong to Satan the devil. It could not be any plainer.*

158 *Verse 15, Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer; and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him... No, you don't have an eternal soul. You do not have eternal life abiding in you, like the Catholic church wants you to think. No you won't go to purgatory. There is no such thing as purgatory. No, you don't have to give them your money. You could give them all the money you had and they couldn't pray your kinfolks out of purgatory. There's no purgatory there. You give them your money; you'll simply be broke. That's it. And they'll have your money.*

159 *Verse 22, notice verse 22, And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because... Because, you notice that. ...we keep his commandments... I don't think it could be any plainer than that. So, what do we do?*

160 Here's your last Scripture. What do we do? Let's turn over to **Acts**. And we'll see here, here we're sinners, we're breaking the Laws. So, what do you do? Yahchanan came preaching repentance. Turn to **Acts 3**. John the Baptist came preaching repentance. They cut off his head. He told the king you need to repent of this adultery with your brother's wife, because he had so-called married his brother's wife.

161 In *Acts 3:19*, the Savior said unless you repent you will perish. That's what the Savior taught. His Apostles, after the Savior's death and ascension into heaven, the Apostles said in *verse 19, Acts 3:19. Repent ye therefore, and be converted... Repent of sin. Sin is when you break YAHWEH's Laws, I John 3:4. So repent of sin and convert to keeping YAHWEH's Laws. ...that your sins... Notice, sins, the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. ...may be blotted out... May be forgiven.*

162 Notice, they won't even be forgiven unless you repent first, and convert to keeping those Laws. Then you will have right to the Tree of Life. Then you will have right to the Tree of Life as is said in **Revelation 22:14**.

163 May **YAHWEH** bless you, and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you!

Chapter Three

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #19— The System Of Persecution To Try And Stop The Work Of YAHWEH And Destroy All Mankind.

01/17/09

K. Tsephanyah: Now at this time, I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH!** May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I got a lot to cover! I love you! You may be seated! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What I've been covering for the last few weeks, of course, is the persecution and we should be rejoicing in this. I know that many are sad, but we really should be rejoicing as our Savior told us to. Rejoicing because of the fact that we are fulfilling these Prophecies and, of course, we're proving ourselves to **YAHWEH**. We have this one and only opportunity to do this, brethren, and this is our final test as to the position in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. It's not how much you know or, you know, how much you overcome, it's how hard you try to overcome and how loyal you are to **YAHWEH**, of course. The loyalty, you know, that is the top thing with **YAHWEH**. If you notice it in the Scriptures, obedience to **YAHWEH** and His Laws, that is the top thing that will get you the highest job in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom.

3 On the other hand, first off, we see what Yahshua said would be increasing--STDs. I don't know if you caught this, this week but--now, they

left out AIDS for some reason, but they say that it's an enormous amount of AIDS--in the past statistics that's coming. But the CDC did not bring that out this time but they said they would later, later in this report.

4 It says, *Today it is very important that we protect ourselves against any disease possible...* You know, they really tried to humiliate us because we were telling our people, you know, protect yourselves in these stores and, of course, don't go to town unless you absolutely have to. That's the same thing I told you about hospitals. I said, don't, don't just go at every whim, you know. You got a runny nose, go to the hospital, you know. If you got the flu, go to the hospital. Well, you know, people catch their death in the hospitals.

5 So I would say don't go unless you absolutely have to go. I don't know what kind of case that would be, [laughing] but anyway, I agree. In fact, I told these guys this before and they're finally agreeing with me that you need to protect yourself. I've been saying this for forty years now here in Abilene alone. And of course, they're finally catching on. The scientists are finally putting it out to the people. Before they were not.

6 It says, *...especially the ones that can be prevented. However, in spite of our prevention*



efforts, new cases of some of the most common sexually transmitted diseases (STDs) are still on the rise... It says, *The new report from the Center of Disease Control (CDC) and Prevention, "Sexually Transmitted Disease Surveillance 2007"*, stated that women and minorities in particular are... The first to have these STDs. Of course, I've explained in the tapes how this takes place in the woman's body when fornication or adultery is committed, how it takes place in the men's bodies too, how they start transferring it from person to person. Well now we have STDs that you get or you can get just by touching a doorknob or something that someone else has touched ahead of you. And of course, they're realizing this and this is what the Scripture shows.

7 That's the reason I brought it out because the Scripture shows that when you get in an abominable state, you become or it's an abomination to you but then when you come to an abominable state, that means, that word in the *King James Version* means you can transfer this to others by touch or by your breath or so forth; also by the fluids that come forth when you speak from your mouth. This can be carried. This is what the Holy Scriptures, the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** that was written for us, that's what it's giving you.

8 And now the top scientists of the world are finally bringing these things out, the same things as the Old Testament that they try to do away with, all the world's tried to do away with. The Greatest Knowledge and Wisdom on earth and they try to throw it away and they become wise in their own minds **YAHWEH** says and they actually became fools, you know. They throw the Knowledge away, the Wisdom away so they became fools. And of course, they started suffering in their bodies then. Well, of course, now they're saying it; the same thing that we've been saying now for forty years.

9 *Experts...* These are the top, the top of the top. *...Experts are not surprised by this fact, as previous studies on STDs have also shown that minorities and women bear the greatest burden of the STDs. The age of those that are affected by the STDs hasn't changed much either. Approximately 19 million new sexually transmitted infections occur annually, almost half of those affected are between the age of fifteen...* Fifteen? Man, can you imagine? Fifteen years old. I don't think I knew what a doctor was until I was in my twenties! [laughing]

10 I remember when my brother had an accident, it was an automobile accident. He was in a car as a passenger and acting stupid, the whole bunch of them were, you know, and had a so-called accident. They wrecked the car is what they did and he got an

injury at that time. And I remember that we went to the hospital to see him in Purcell, Oklahoma and I still hadn't been to a doctor at that time and I think I was seven or eight years old. And never did go to a doctor until, I can't remember, the first case but it was way up in life somewhere.

11 But these are fifteen year old people, children, they're not children but they're only fifteen years in life and they have these STDs. You know, it's like signing their death warrant here at such an early age. Now, syphilis, you know, we were fighting syphilis back in the fifties, the early fifties, in the Health Department where I worked and we thought we had it under control with the penicillin. Of course, we didn't. We didn't have it under control at all. In fact we've made it worse now because we keep creating it over and over in the bodies of people.

12 Well, *...Syphilis started to resurface as a danger in 2001 and the cases went up by 15.2 percent between the years 2006-2007. The reported cases of gonorrhea and chlamydia together surpassed 1.4 million in the year 2007. Both of these sexually transmitted diseases can cause...* Any organ of your body, now, they don't say this, they just say certain things here, but it can cause any organ in your body to shut down. That's what I say. They say cause infertility. [laughing] That's not the only thing it causes and it opens the door in your body to receive all kinds of things including AIDS. I don't know why they don't tell the truth in these when they write them. It looks like they would at least go ahead and tell all the truth instead of trying to hide it.

13 *...The CDC will be addressing the rates of HIV in the United States in a later report. The report said that there were a record number of chlamydia cases reported nationally...* Nationally. *...this year. Chlamydia is considered to be the most commonly reported STD and infectious disease...*

14 One more thing. *...STDs not only affect the individuals' health, but also the economy's pocket. The CDC said that these conditions cost the U.S. health care system approximately 15.3 billion dollars every year.*

15 *...Based on her observations and the report, it is safe to say that the efforts for prevention are not working...* [laughing] What poor, poor efforts they've put forth.

16 *Vatican directive...* Now, oh no, I don't want to read that right now. I want to get into something else here. The Vatican directive, I'll read that in just a little bit. This right here, one more thing, now, I just want you to know the Prophecies are being fulfilled. That's what Yahshua said. They would

be the worst ever in this time period and that is being proven over and over right now and we are the witnesses to it, brethren. We're the witnesses to what causes it. We're the witnesses to the fact that **YAHWEH's** Laws have stopped it here in The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And all we've done is just follow those Laws and it stopped what the world is just bringing forth by leaps and bounds right here.

17 The trouble that's going on in the Gaza, this could escalate. It could escalate. It could spread. In the book called *The Next War* by Caspar Weinberger, if you remember he laid down a scenario. It was, in fact several scenarios and that was one of them. You know, just a small war or small upset that, you know, would get the other nations involved. If you notice, the nations are rather quiet right now concerning this.

18 Now, Condoleezza Rice and Tzipi Livni who's the acting Prime Minister of Israel, she's not the Prime Minister, but she's the acting Prime Minister right now, they are trying to stretch forth some agreements with Hamas but the reports we're getting say, "We want them out. The only way this is going to work is to completely destroy Hamas as we did Japan," as the United States did Japan--to devastate them so we will not have to go in and guard that territory anymore." You know, they won't--they couldn't fight back after that.

19 So they're suggesting, from this article, it says, he says, *We must continue to fight Hamas just like the United States did with the Japanese in World War II...* He said, *...then too the occupation of the country was unnecessary...* After we dropped those two bombs, one on Hiroshima and one on Nagasaki then we didn't have to worry about it any longer. They gave up. It was an unconditional surrender.

20 *...In 1945, Japan unconditionally surrendered to the US following two atomic...* These were atomic bombs now. We have them much bigger than that, thousands of times more powerful. *...atomic bomb attack on Nagasaki and Hiroshima. A ground invasion of mainland Japan had been prepared at the time but was abandoned due to the Japanese...* Their unconditional surrender to the United States.

21 So they're suggesting here they need nuclear, nuclear activity here to put a stop to it once and for all. This is the suggestion they're bringing forth. Now, from what I saw or I'm hearing from what they're trying to get the nations to agree, they're doing this by satellite now. They went from agreeing themselves and they hugged each other and blessed each other and then they went from that satellite, nation to nation. This was, if you remember, we

were going to do this in Georgia and Armenia and Azerbaijan, we were gonna go by satellite from The House of **YAHWEH** but that's been stopped now. [laughing] But we were going to teach the teachers there The Peaceful Solution and had it all set up with the educational ministry and so forth and then the United States invaded Afghanistan, if you remember, and stopped that from taking place. Apparently it wasn't in the Plans of **YAHWEH** at this time.

22 But this is the way Condoleezza Rice and Tzipi Livni were going to the nations and trying to get them to agree with this somewhat of a proposal to bring peace, they said. Now, whether this will develop I don't know but it could be it and it might not be it. But what I want you to understand is, it's there and the nuclear baby is trying to be born now, right now, wanting to be, kicking and squirming.

23 I want you to know also, and this is why I brought all of these sermons so far, taking you back into Yahnah and his Work and his Prophecy and how **YAHWEH** guides and guards this Work and protects it and brings forth the actual ones who He called from the beginning. Remember, before you were born you were preordained to do a certain job, remember that, in **YAHWEH's** Plan. Preordained to do this job and if **YAHWEH's** got you preordained, you know, you better do it! [laughing] That's the reason I said I don't want to be like Jonah, like Yahnah was. I want to do exactly what **YAHWEH** tells me to do when He tells me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 But we can see now the hatred here getting worse and of course they're openly coming out with it on their television, on the news media. I think the news media hates us worse than the individuals. I think the individuals are seeing some of this now, seeing some of their hatred and they're wondering what's going on--why are they doing this to The House of **YAHWEH**?

25 So I hope all of you read the letter. How many read the letter? Praise **YAHWEH**. If you didn't get it, I think we still got them available here, right? We still got them available up here at the front somewhere. Get it and read it.

26 But this, you know, **YAHWEH** says not by power nor by might but My Spirit--by My Spirit (I'll get that out!) Not by power nor by might but by My Spirit these things will prevail. Through love we can do all things and that's what we're bringing forth.

27 I want you to turn over to **Revelation 12** but remember the hatred. Remember this hatred because it was prophesied to take place at this time. The

people that are doing this, they don't know that Satan is actually controlling their mind. And when they hear this tape, you know, maybe they'll start searching and seeing why they hate me, why they hate The House of **YAHWEH**, why they hated the Savior. For the same reason they hated the Savior, they hate us today, because we are exposing their sins. We didn't write the bible, but we're bringing forth the Scriptures, the Inspired Scriptures that show that this world is sinning and there's no repentance in it.

28 There is no repentance. Therefore, there's no Salvation, as **Acts 3:19** says. Repent and be converted so that your sins may be blotted out; otherwise, your sins are not blotted out. That's **Acts 3:19** again. Write it down or something where you can read it and memorize it.

29 But the hatred is getting worse, just as the Prophecy foretold. If you'll start here in **verse 13, Revelation 12:13**, we see here: **And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she...** Now this, of course, this dragon, this is the power that Hillel has in heaven, like Satan. She's classified as Satan the devil. She's the serpent that deceived Eve. She is--she was the wife of **YAHWEH**. That's what the Prophecies show. The Hebrew and the Greek, before they were translated into English always referred to her as "her" and "she". It was never as "he" or "him". But of course, it got changed in the *King James Version*.

30 Well, this system that she has in heaven, she has a powerful army. She has a lot of people following her, a powerful kingdom there. And of course, **YAHWEH** has allowed this and He's not willing that any should perish, and He's given her room to repent, but of course, she won't repent the Scripture shows. She's too proud. She's a very proud woman, that it's beyond her to humble herself and return to **YAHWEH**. You've seen that, I'm sure, take place in these Last Days right here in the House.

31 But He says, this dragon it's like this army of hers or this government, this kingdom of hers is like, what we would picture in our mind as a dragon that no one could tame, as **YAHWEH** showed Yahshub. This is not something you can put a hook in their jaw or a nose ring in their nose with a chain on it and lead them, you know, bring them under control. This is not something that man can do but **YAHWEH** says, My Plan can do this. "If you will just work with Me in My Plan it can bring this about--this defeat of this great dragon that no man can make war with.

32 Well of course, she's already been cast out of

heaven. There's no place there for her anymore as this chapter brings forth. In **verse 9** it says, **And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her...** Now, this doesn't mean that she was literally thrown out the door. It means that she is disbarred. They took her license away from her. She can no longer practice law anymore in heaven. That doesn't mean she can't practice law here, and she's practicing law here and she's influencing people here.

33 And of course, she had this set up before she was even cast out, this huge, this dragon or octopus whose tentacles reach into all nations, all governments and so forth. I want to make that much clearer as we go through these Prophecies this time and use the history to back me up here, but this is what we're facing.

34 It's nothing that we can control. We don't have strength to govern or control this woman or this beastly system here that she has or that is fully behind her in everything she's doing. Now, she does, she does have this power here on earth. She is influencing the Catholic church according to the Prophecies. Now, that's according to the Prophecies. She influences what she calls the beastly system. The beast, the dragon gives them their seat and great authority, this great city that sits on seven hills that reigns over the kings of the earth. The dragon, she, Lucifer or Hillel gives her or gives this beastly system its great authority, great authority.

35 You know, it's like this guy wrote that was saying, talking about The House of **YAHWEH** and how wonderful the Messages were that came from here, but how we were being persecuted. And he said, you'd be surprised to know and learn how this Catholic church, how the Catholic church has power in the municipal systems today to bring forth her will. And anyone who speaks out against her, anyone who speaks out against this system, they will suffer her wrath.

36 And of course, they've got it set up already throughout the earth even to bring down nations if need be, if they have to. And the nations, the leaders of the nations fear them. They tremble when they go before them because they're afraid of what they can do. We'll read you that, some of this, and you'll understand this before this sermon's over, **YAHWEH** willing.

37 But, ...she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man... In **verse 5, verse 5**. (Let's see, is this the same one? Yes.)

38 Oh, **Revelation 13:5, Revelation 13:5**, if you

look there it says, **And there was given unto him a mouth...** A mouth. Now remember this word **mouth** here. **...speaking great things, and blasphemies, and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons...** Now, this is the last forty-two moons that we've just gone through and then the time was extended because the baby is held back. The nuclear baby is held back.

39 So she's given power and as Daniyl says, up until the coming of **YAHWEH**. So her power has been extended to do her job, not for her benefit, but for your benefit and for those who **YAHWEH** is calling as is shown in **Revelation 7**, until He has sealed this certain number of Saints.

40 And **verse 6**, now a mouth speaking blasphemies. Remember that, a mouth; she's given a mouth. This is described as a horn, a religious leader that tells them what to do, a supervisor that tells them what to do. Well, this one, this supervisor brings forth blasphemies.

41 And then **verse 6** here; notice, it's against **YAHWEH**. They blaspheme against **YAHWEH**; blaspheme against Him, against **YAHWEH** Himself.

42 Here's one right here. It says, *Vatican directive: "YAHWEH" inappropriate for liturgical... My tongue is twisted up here this morning. The Vatican has ruled that the Name of God, commonly rendered as "YAHWEH", should not be pronounced in the Catholic liturgy.*

43 *...The Vatican directive will not require any changes in the language of liturgy, since the Name of God is not spelled out... They say. Since the Name of the Creator is not spelled out. ...in any authorized translation... Let me read that again. The Vatican directive will not require any changes in the language of liturgy, since the Name of God is not spelled out in any authorized translation of the Roman Missal. However some hymns may be deemed inappropriate to liturgical use.*

44 *...The Congregation for Divine Worship, in issuing the new directive, reminds bishops that in the Hebrew tradition, which the early... "Catholics taught them." That emphasis is mine here now, okay. [laughing] I'll read it the way they put it. ...The Congregation for Divine Worship, in issuing the new directive, reminds bishops that in the Hebrew tradition, which the early Christians adopted... It's actually which the Catholics taught them in Babylon, as I brought out many times in the sermons.*

45 *...the faithful avoided pronouncing the Name...* The unfaithful avoid pronouncing the Name, the unfaithful to **YAHWEH**. The faithful

to the dragon avoid pronouncing the Name. They avoid praying, using the Name. They don't want **YAHWEH** to hear you. And that's--that's the reason this was given to the early Hebrews in order to wipe out a religion.

46 *...the faithful avoided pronouncing the Name of [the Creator]. The Vatican directive explains that "as an expression of the infinite greatness and majesty of [the Creator], it was held to be unpronounceable."...* They decided they couldn't pronounce it.

47 *...In place of the Name of [the Creator], pious Hebrews used the four-letter tetragrammaton YHWH, or substituted the terms "Adonai" or "the Lord"...* Knowing that they were not Holy names at all. That's what they chose to replace it with, and they admit this right here to the people. They admit a lot of things to the people. I don't know why anyone would want to be a Catholic, you know, seeing how evil the Catholic church is and how they avoid the Laws of **YAHWEH** and how they persecute and try to destroy anyone who will use that Name or try to turn to Righteousness in any way. But out of fear, it's not out of loyalty or respect for Righteousness, but out of fear, as in the crusades, they turn and they let them have their way.

48 Well, of course, in the Last Days we are shown that they will have their way up until the time and times and the divided time or the held back time, the held back events of that time. They will have their way up until that time. And **YAHWEH** says, in that time My House will be bringing forth the Truth, it will be bringing forth the Laws and the Name, as we'll see. We'll read that in just a little while, but remember that.

49 So we have this great dragon at work here

Well, of course, in the Last Days we are shown that they will have their way up until the time and times and the divided time or the held back time, the held back events of that time. They will have their way up until that time. And YAHWEH says, in that time My House will be bringing forth the Truth, it will be bringing forth the Laws and the Name, as we'll see.

in **Revelation 12**, at work, saying, “Don’t use this Name. Don’t keep the Laws.” They’re blaspheming against **YAHWEH**, as **YAHWEH** shows here.

50 We’re in **Revelation 13:6**. **And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** Saying, “Don’t use the Name.” Well, His Holy Prophets, the Holy Prophets said use the Name. Make your vows in the Name of **YAHWEH**. Those who call with the Name of **YAHWEH** will have protection in these Last Days, He says in **Yahyl 2** and about **verse 32**. Those who call with the Name of **YAHWEH** will be delivered, **YAHWEH** said.

51 Well, here you see what this dragon is doing here. She’s blaspheming the Name of **YAHWEH**. Now keep that in mind and go over to **Daniyl 7**, **Daniyl 7**. Because in all of this we see a great Work taking place here, a Work of **YAHWEH** taking place, right at the side of, or in the same time period as the Catholic church is bringing forth this blasphemy against **YAHWEH**’s Work. And here in **Daniyl 7** now and **verses 7** and **8**, he shows a fourth beast that he says will be a world-ruling system here.

52 **Daniyl 7:7. After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible...** Dreadful and terrible, and they show or they’ve always shown just how terrible they can be, how bad they can be, how they disrespect life, or they love to torture. They love to torture people.

53 **...a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth...** And so forth, showing how it can devour and break in pieces. And in the last part there--well, just read it. **...it devoured and broke in pieces, then trampled the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.**

54 And **verse 8** now, **verse 8, I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** A little horn, a little horn. In describing this, I told you how the meaning of the word is *insignificant*. It means *nothing*. It means like it’s nothing in order to give Salvation. It’s nothing. It’s little because it doesn’t offer any benefits. There’re no benefits to following this horn. But it’s a little horn, a little horn here.

55 Now remember, the word **mouthpiece** or **mouth**. It’s a mouth of the Roman empire, given a spokesman here or which is, of course, the Roman Catholic church. Everyone knows this fourth beast. Every scholar knows that this fourth beast was the Roman empire that ruled the world. And of course, it was ruling when Yahshua came. They’re the ones that hung Him on the stake.

56 So it came into power. It came into power

just at the time, and history says they don’t know when the Roman empire came into power, but it just came into power. And of course, it was after Daniyl’s Prophecy here that it actually came into power. And then it was in power before that but never known as the Roman empire or the “holy” Roman empire as it came to be called later.

57 **Verse 8, I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** A little horn.

58 Now, if you look over to **verse 25** here, **verse 25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** This little horn, this same little horn here, the fourth beastly system that brings forth, or is given this little horn, speaks against **YAHWEH**. He blasphemes **YAHWEH**. **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** That’s what **Revelation 13** shows, too, in the Last Days.

59 This one is the Prophecy showing this thing develop then lo and behold, it did develop. It did develop, and then it was ruling and actually was instrumental in destroying the temple in Jerusalem, just like Daniyl wrote that it would.

60 So in **verse 7, Daniyl 7:7**, he says the fourth beast was dreadful and terrible, and the last part of that, **...different from the beasts that were before it, and it had ten horns...** Ten horns, and then up from among them, this system, comes forth another one. Now this is the fourth beast of the world, a world-ruling kingdom but it’s given a mouth as **Revelation** says, given a mouth.

61 Look at **verse 19** now. **Daniyl 7:19, Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast...** Mentioned there in **verse 7. Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was different from all the others, exceedingly dreadful, whose teeth were of iron...** And clay and bronze. **...which devoured, broke in pieces, and trampled the residue with his feet.**

62 And then **verse 20, And of the ten horns...** I want to know about these ten horns. **...that were on his head and of the other horn which came up, before whom three fell...** Three of the other horns fell. **...the horns that had eyes, and a mouth...** Eyes, now these are eyes throughout the world, speaking throughout the world. This thing was already at work at that time. This religion, this horn that came into and started ruling the Roman empire, they were already in operation.

63 If you can imagine, if you can imagine a great octopus that had its tentacles going out to all nations and had them in every government of the world, these were the eyes of this religion. The religion had eyes, that is, they have people in all of

these places. And as Malachi Martin brought out in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, they are in the governments. They control the governments and they are the majority of the system at this time. So they can bring about their will in the governments or the Pope's will.

64 They had eyes and they had a mouth in this system. They had a voice meaning they could bring forth their will. They could watch everything that's going on and bring it back to the original system. What makes it so strong in this time period was the same thing that the Great Kahan Tsephanyah brought out about the computers. The computer, which carries the number 666 brought forth the knowledge but also the control. It brings forth control. And through this process, they have eyes all around now, even in the skies, that're bringing them information.

65 I wrote back, I think it was in the seventies, that the Catholic church had the greatest news system in the entire world, greater than the governments' news system, and it brought information from all parts of the world to the Catholic church. They could check in any territory there. And then this computer, they came out with the computers in this time period now. The computers weren't here when I was born, they weren't here, neither was television. [laughing] But it's here now. It developed in this time period when Daniyl says that the knowledge would be increased. Well this is what has increased this to where they have eyes and a mouth in every portion of the world, every portion.

66 **...a mouth that spoke very great things, whose look was more stout...** All of these words have meaning in describing this system here to us, but it's more about the fourth beast here and this little horn that is the mouth, the mouth of the spokesman. See it's mouth there in **verse 20**.

67 And in **verse 21, I beheld, and the same horn...** This is the mouth that spoke, **verse 20**, you got that? Draw you a red line like I did! [laughing] I gave up my *Book of YAHWEH* last week and they took it and copied it so they can put all of this in the next *Book of YAHWEH* where you will have all this. Now, I don't know if they're gonna run the lines for you like I got them in mine, but maybe so. Maybe that'll be printed right in there for you! [laughing]

68 But I got in **verse 20** there, the word **mouth**, the word **mouth**, because the word **mouth** is used in **Revelation 13** and other places besides this. But this **mouth** means they got a spokesman there in every territory, all the world, every nation. So if

you draw a line there, circle that word **mouth** and draw a line over to the same **horn** in **verse 21**. That's what it's speaking of, that's the mouth, this horn, the little horn, the little religion. It's worthless as far as Salvation goes, but it has great strength. It's the leader of the kings of the earth. That mouth, that horn, the leader of the kings of the earth. That's how it is described. It's dreadful and strong, and makes war. Dreadful and strong and it makes war.

69 Let's go back to **Revelation** again, **Revelation 13**. Now, remember this is the one. This is the system that makes war but she doesn't have an army, but she has all the armies of the earth under her control, not quite but she's trying to get all the armies. But the big thing here that's shown is that all nations are finally going to submit, you know, to her in a way before they burn her with fire. And this is going to be the last thing that takes place in this great nuclear holocaust that we're going to see here on earth. It's shown that Rome will be burned and it's talking about nuclear burning. Because she doesn't have the world fooled.

70 Not everybody will be fooled. Well, of course, they're seeing through this and they're wanting-there're nations that want to buck this system and they're waiting for the right moment or maybe they're working to get that right moment established and they're working towards a plan where the right thing takes place.

71 You know, right now you see the maneuvering of the nations, you see, you know, Israel wants to hit Iran real bad. They want to wipe out their nuclear plants. This is not all they got in mind doing. Recently there was some rockets shot from Lebanon into Israel. Now Israel accused Lebanon of shooting these rockets. Lebanon said they didn't shoot those rockets, Israel shot those rockets but Israel used this excuse to put their troops along the Lebanon border. Now, why are they doing that? They're getting ready for an action that's going to take place and they don't want Lebanon to be able to come in and attack them from behind, so to speak, to fight against them while they're fighting this other war. And this other war, I assume is going to be with Iran because that is the talk. That's what's out in the rumors between the lines that Israel is getting ready to strike Iran. Well, this could be when the other nations become involved and this could be when a third part of the people are killed over that fourth part of the earth.

72 But, back to this. What I want you to see in all this, I want you to see how powerful this beastly system is, but I want you to know that **YAHWEH** is All-Powerful. He's completely over this whole

mess that you see. [applause, Praise YAHWEH] And you've got to remember this, brethren and keep, keep all of this in mind or you'll give into this beastly system because they're going to put fear out like you wouldn't believe and the Savior Himself said that if it were possible they would deceive the very Elect. So remember those words and remember the fact that He is going to protect this Work through this thing. We're the Work that is spreading the Truth through this system that's going to bring two billion people to resisting this beastly system. And always before now, the Crusades, the Inquisitions have just wiped them out. Huge numbers of people who would start seeing or they would see that the Catholic church was wrong. They'd even come out of the Catholic church and say, "This is wrong," and start teaching against it. And of course, the Catholic church would start an Inquisition and they would even bring in armies from nations to squash that religion in that area. Armies come in and bring these people into the systems and start killing them. This is in history. You can look these things up for yourself. I'll read you some bits and pieces of it as we get time. It would take a lot of reading to read it all.

73 But now **Revelation 13:1** and we see here this system. **And I stood upon the sand of the sea...** This is in this time period where He's showing us things that're gonna take place in this time period. Not that this will rise up in this time period, it's already there as **Thessalonians** said. You know, it's already in existence, but it's going to be made to be seen, made manifest in this time, in the time period **YAHWEH** chose.

74 **Revelation 13:1. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns...** (Let me see how far I want to go here, through **verse 5**.) **...and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the names of blasphemy...** Now, remember that blasphemy that Daniyl brought forth because this is the beastly system, in this time period, that is the same as Daniyl's was; but it's making a show here in these last time period, when it itself is going to be destroyed, **YAHWEH** said.

75 But notice blasphemy, the names of blasphemy, all of them; these names of their Gods. You know who their Gods were? The popes, they were all Gods. They were classified as Gods. They even put themselves above the Gods, above the Gods. We'll read this in history in just a little bit.

76 **Verse 2, And the beast which I saw was similar to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear...** Showing how strong he is now. **...and his**

mouth as the mouth of a lion; and the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...

The dragon, it comes from Lucifer herself. She just has the power; she had the power. Her kingdom controlled this system of deception. So she gives to this one horn or mouth; this is her mouth giving her instructions, through the Pope, to his followers throughout the world.

77 **Verse 3, And I saw one of his heads, as it were, wounded to death. And his deadly wound was healed...** History shows what this is. **...and all the world wondered...** That is they followed. **...the beast...** All the world followed this beast. They have to. If they buck the system, if they buck this system right now, the Pope, with his power, with the majority of the world's leaders being Catholics in every nation--for instance, if President Bush had not given into the Pope and did what the Pope told him to do, the Pope could have said, "Shut it down. Stop your work."

78 If every Catholic stopped working in the government, the government would collapse. And that's what has taken place in several nations and I'll show you this in history. They know better. That's the reason they tremble when they go before this man, wondering, "Is he going to bless me or curse me?" [laughing] But all he'd have to do is put the word out, because they reach all of them. They have their mouth in every nation and they have their eyes there. They know exactly how powerful they are and what they could do and that's all he would have to do is just say, "Shut it down. Stop the work," and it would collapse. The whole system here in the Untied States would collapse and they know this.

79 Now, this is the power they have developed over the years, given unto them by the dragon, that old serpent called the devil and Satan who has deceived the whole world. Now, it doesn't work in bringing forth peace. They have power but that kind of power doesn't help to bring forth peace. That's the reason Yahshua said you will not be like the world; you will not rule like the world. You don't have any peace there. You have people that are "incontent" and they rise up and start bringing forth secret followings. Then those secret meetings spread to others throughout and so they combine their power and their strength and you've got a revolution going. That's what you have right now among the nations. They're fearful to speak out right now, but they're developing a power of their own, a strength of their own and this is the reason Malachi Martin said that we regret to see these evil powers forming out there. Because they know they're going to give

them trouble and they got the power to do so with the nuclear bomb.

80 Not only that, not only do we face that--with a government collapsing where you could do nothing, if the United States government collapsed, if we didn't do what they told us to, that is, if President Bush didn't do what he was told to do, and the government stopped, the military would shut down too. That would make them vulnerable to any nation that the Pope wanted to use to come in and do their thing. The system in this manner is all tied together through these two words **mouth**, **mouth** which gives the voice, of course, and the **eyes**, which knows what's going on in every nation.

81 All the world wondered after the beast. **Verse 4, And they worshiped the dragon which gave power to the beast; and they worshiped the beast, saying: Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?**

82 **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth...** This great beast that rises up or that rose up out of the sea and is now present in the Last Days, remember this is for the Last Days. It's the same system governed by the same one, Lucifer, Satan the devil, Hillel, Hillel, governed by her, but this is the work she's doing in the Last Days, along or side-by-side with the Work of **YAHWEH**. **And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war...** Make war. **...for forty-two moons...** Now, this is the last part and the wars that are held back in **Revelation 7** that it shows. (Let me see where I am here now, **verse 5**. Okay.)

83 Followed the beast, the great power, **verse 2**, remember the great power. And then **verse 4**, who is able to make war with him. Keep these things in mind. Again, the mouth, he is the great or greatest teacher for the dragon, the greatest teacher for the dragon. That's the mouth giving or this is the top of the top that they choose to be Pope. And of course, after they die, well then they deify them. And remember the dragon gives him his power and his seat, great authority. **Verse 3**, all the world follows him. And then **verse 7** shows all tribes even, all tribes and nations.

84 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations...** Given unto him now by Lucifer. What for? Why?

85 Look at **verse 4**, no one can make war with her. **Verse 4, ...Who is able to make war with her?...** These tribes, they don't submit out of loyalty. They don't submit because they think they got Salvation

to offer or Righteousness to offer or Peace to offer. It's out of fear. How can you, how can you fight them? This is a religion, brethren. It's a religion that makes war by her mouth, just giving orders; giving orders by mouth and bringing forth war.

86 Now, in **verse 8** here, it shows they will worship her, notice. **And all who dwell upon the earth will worship...** That is, serve; they will serve. It doesn't mean to bow down or to like this thing in any way, it just means out of fear. Out of fear they are falling in line with what she is bringing forth at this time. And she does intend a one-world government. Everybody knows that right now. And she intends for a one-world religion. And it's the Catholic religion that they intend to push in every nation. And this is what they're doing right now. This is why the wars were started to protect, to protect their way of life, but to also bring forth this democracy that she rules over.

87 **Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship...** That is, serve her. **...whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world...** The ones who were not preordained here to do the Work of **YAHWEH** from the foundations of the world, see, it's in His original Plan. **And all who dwell upon the earth will worship her whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world...** In the original Plan of **YAHWEH**. Now, we have a lot of people come and go in The House of **YAHWEH**, but not all of them were pre-ordained to be here. But they're given an opportunity anyway and we'll see what occurs to those right there for this time period. I don't think they will be held accountable but that's not my Judgment to make.

88 But **verse 8** shows you all the world will worship her except those who were written, who have been written, **...from the foundation of the world in The Book of Life of the Lamb Who was slain.**

89 Now, let's go to **Revelation 17** here. **Revelation 17** and notice **verse 1**. Now, who is this that the dragon gives such great authority? Notice in **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** So we see it's a woman; described as a woman. **...that sits upon many waters...** Well, we saw in **Revelation 13** it rises up out the sea, the many waters here, many waters.

90 And in **Revelation 13:1**, she rises up out of the sea and has seven heads, rises up out of the sea and has seven heads. Well, in **Revelation 17** now,

we see, I'm going to show you, he says, ...**Come, I will show you the sentence...** The sentences, the final thing that's going to take place here.

91 She's not going to win out, brethren. The House of **YAHWEH**, the Saints of **YAHWEH** are the ones who are going to win out. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It may not look that way right now [laughing] with this big sea in front of us, but **YAHWEH** can actually cause a wind to part these waters and you'll see when we pass through the waters, we will be protected! And we're going through these waters. We're going through them right now and we're calling people out of these waters, this waters where she rules.

92 And yes, she is angry. (We'll go through **verse 3** here and then I'll close for this week.) But--but notice, the great whore that sits upon the many waters here, many waters, comes up out of the sea.

93 **Verse 2, With whom the kings...** Notice. ...**the kings of the earth...** She rules over the kings of the earth. She has the voice, the voice among the kings of the earth, the mouth, speaking great things to the kings of the earth. And she has her eyes watching the kings of the earth, all over, more so today than ever before, throughout all the governments of the earth. She knows what they're doing, what they're planning and so forth. And she regrets the great evil powers, as they say, that they see forming. They know they're forming. They're a little bit powerless to do anything about it right now, but they are making plans themselves to do something about it, the great powers that are forming. They are planning. So we see two systems here from the same deception, you know, that **YAHWEH** says, they're under her control, so to speak, that is, she brings forth the deception so they're all serving, in a way here, to destroy mankind totally. And that's what you see taking place.

94 Now, Malachi Martin says they regret it, but at the same time, it's in Satan's plan, although she hasn't revealed it, we're revealing it; it's in Satan's plan to, yes, create nuclear bombs, yes, to divide the nations and yes, to use those bombs. And right now the way she's got it set up, brethren, once she brings this thing about, you're going to see the earth devastated. Of course, there'll be one-fifth of it left as Prophecy shows. She's trying to make sure that nothing is left of it. And of course, Yahshua said if heaven and earth can be destroyed then, you know, the Laws will go with it. But **YAHWEH** says it won't be destroyed totally. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

95 (Just two more Scriptures here, two more verses.) **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the**

earth... See. ...**have committed fornication...** That is following her. ...**practiced idolatry: God worship...** Service to the Gods. ...**and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** That is, confusion. As I've brought you many times, that's what the STDs are all about to confuse the minds, confuse the minds of the people and everybody's got them. Everybody's got them.

96 You know Senator Ted Kennedy is a great example. Kennedy is a great example of one that had this STD in his brain and this is what our government is thinking with, see, a confused computer whose mouse don't know which way to run, you know, because it's shorted out. [laughing] And of course, these are the people that's running the nations and these are the ones with these tentacles that she's got reaching into their brains to confuse them, she can lead them where she wants them.

97 And she's getting everything set up right now. You can see it. If you'll just look at the news of what is taking place, you can see how she's forming the nations to bring about this great destruction that is prophesied, of course, in the Scriptures. The only thing, she won't be able to destroy all. But they're drunk, they're confused with her teachings, with the diseases that they bring forth and so forth.

98 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers...** God worshipers, yes, each one of them, each one of them that's lived and died is being made a God. You know, "Saint so-and-so" they call them. "Saint so-and-so, he's now a God. He's now become a saint. We take a long time in making him a saint, but we're gonna make him a saint if there's enough miracles come forth, miracles." [laughing] You know, like the miracle down here that I saw in the road, the cross, you know, pointing right through the gate, perfect cross. [laughing]

99 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers (worshipers of elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** She's operating it. This beast, she's the mouth of it. She's the mouth and the eyes of this beastly system. ...**full of names of blasphemy...** Of course, blaspheming **YAHWEH** and His House, those Who dwell in heaven, Who are Yahshua and **YAHWEH**, the Governments or the Kingdoms of Yahshua and **YAHWEH**. ...**having seven heads and ten horns...** Seven heads and ten horns.

100 Well, my time is up, a little over here. Sorry about that. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Four

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #20— The Pope's Job Today Was Offered To Yahshua Messiah And He Turned It Down

01/24/09

Kahan Conanyah: If you'll all please stand, I'd like to present to you the one who stands for the Supreme Ruler of the earth, the Last Days' Witness, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**! Rejoice! Rejoice! Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. Now remember there's a time for rejoicing and this is one of them when you're learning from **YAHWEH**. [laughing] There's a time for mourning. We need to be mourning after the Sabbath for the sick. Pray for the sick. If you're sick, forget about that I'll pray for you, you pray for the others. Get your mind on those around you instead of yourself. That's what Yahshua was teaching you when He said become a Servant to others, love for others, love for others and service, concern for others.

2 Some books were given to me I wanted to share with you. This one is the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. And in this, they may not know the Name but they reveal the Name. It says, *God reveals his name...* This is on page 62. And then over here on the other side, it says, *In revealing his mysterious name...* And then on another page here, it says, on page 64 it says, *...in reading the sacred scriptures the revealed name YAHWEH is replaced by divine title...* It's not a divine title as *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says. *...in Hebrew Adonai, in Greek Kyrios...* And of course, that shows you where to translate it in the Greek version they put out of the Hebrew Scriptures. And it says, *... YAHWEH a God...* He's not a God, but, *...a God merciful, gracious, slow to anger...* No, He doesn't

get angry at all. They put in a few lies see, along with the other, but anyway, you get the gyst of it. They do know the Name. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And they are rejecting the Name, **YAHWEH**, is what they're doing.

3 Now this one was *AMG's Encyclopedia of Bible Facts, 100,000 Words, 100,000 Bible Facts*. Here's one of the facts. Now this is in the **Book of Yere-myah** who they call Jeremiah. *There are more details about the persecution of Jeremiah the prophet than any other Old Testament prophet...* You get that? Now listen closely. *[Yere-myah's] complaint. People scoff at me and say, What is this message from [YAHWEH] you keep talking about? Why don't your predictions come true?...* [laughing] Sounds familiar in these Last Days. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

4 *...Then the people said, 'Come on, let's find a way to stop Jeremiah. We have our own priests and wise men and prophets. We don't need him to teach the law and give us advice and prophecies. Let's spread rumors about him and ignore what he says.'*... [laughing] I thought that was pretty cute. I think they bought that book just so they could show me that one thing in it.

5 Well, here's what the Vatican's world is getting them, and the Vatican is certainly in charge of this world today, at least about half of it. He's a



little less than half now. I think the Moslems outnumber the Catholics. I don't know by how many million, but it's quite a few now. But what makes the difference here, what makes it so dangerous is that the Moslems are peace-loving. They're peace-loving people.

6 I've dealt with them much in Israel. And I've been invited in many of their homes. I've eaten with them and they're very peaceful people. They keep the clean Laws. They don't eat pork. They don't build motels, I've never known of a motel that they built that has a pork restaurant in the bottom and a beef restaurant above somewhere, like some others do. There's a lot of Holiness in the Moslem people, a lot of Holiness. They try to protect themselves from fornication and adultery.

7 If you remember the struggle that we've had with this, by the way, may the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] If you remember the struggle that we've had coming out of this world, and if you were with me from the beginning, and some of you have been, you knew the struggles that we were having in The House of **YAHWEH** when we first started. Fornication was bad. We'd been raised up in a world where it was readily acceptable to everyone, and taught on television and pushed on television actually. They actually push this fornication and adultery.

8 Now they're pushing sodomy and bestiality from what I understand. I've never watched one of those shows. I don't want to. Unless **YAHWEH** tells me to, I'll never watch anything that evil. I can barely stand to turn the TV on anymore. I try to turn it on to watch the news. I get so aggravated with the news anymore I flip it off. I do watch, sometimes for a few minutes, the Press Television or Aljazeera when someone calls me and tells me there's something on, and I got time or I'll take time sometimes to do it.

9 But most of the America's television--I remember Israel, the nation Israel saying, "We don't want to be like the United States in this manner." So they had educational shows in Israel. Now I think all of that's changed now. From what I understand the last time we were there, you know, it's somewhat like America in every fashion. So they're accepting the Catholic's doctrines and their lifestyles and so forth.

10 But we had a tough time coming away from fornication and adultery. It's one of the strongest pulls as I've brought out many times before, one of the strongest pulls of mankind. But it, you know, it worked what we did, what we did worked and

I praise **YAHWEH** for this. I praise **YAHWEH** that men and women have separated themselves and they've cleansed themselves and they're being straight with **YAHWEH**.

11 And don't think that you're not called. Even if you weren't called, even if you weren't preordained, **YAHWEH**, the Laws say, **YAHWEH**'s Laws, **YAHWEH** abides by His Laws remember that. And He said, He says to the stranger, "If you want to be a part of My House let your males be circumcised and let them come eat the Passover." It's that simple. And He's never rejected anyone who wants to do Righteousness, not ever. There's never been anything to that effect. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The Christians try to twist it around, you know, like they do everything else, try to make out like it's not. But **YAHWEH** abides by those Laws and the Laws are open for you.

12 But anyway, we've come out of the world, the world causing diseases. And it's spreading. It's multiplying. The new diseases, the new Gods are cropping up all along. And when I say Gods, it's Gods that they're following that cause this, the Gods that they're following. As we see in **Yechetzqyah 28**, Satan herself is going to die from STDs. We see that in **Yechetzqyah 28**. She'll find her resting place, **YAHWEH** says. She'll finally find peace and she won't be wandering back and forth hunting peace. Or, you know, thinking, "If I kill this one, I kill this enemy I'll have peace, or I kill this one over here." Well a number cropped up over here now. Well, you see the same attitude in the world today.

13 You don't see teaching, but you see trying to get rid of those--they have the land that you want, they have the grape vineyard. Remember that king that killed the man because he wanted his grape vineyard? And it's a little more to it than that, but it certainly shows the way of the world. You know, like the farmer, "I don't want all the land in the world, I just want that that's next to mine." [laughing] Keep spreading.

14 Well, here's a new God that's cropping up and it's spreading its wings and flying. And it's called, *MRSA rising in kids' ear, nose, throat infections. Researchers say they found an "alarming" increase in children's ear, nose, and throat infections nationwide... Now this is nationwide. ...caused by dangerous drug-resistant staph germs. Other studies have shown rising numbers of skin infections in adults and children caused by these germs, nicknamed MRSA, but this is the first nationwide report on how common they are in deeper tissue infections in the head and neck, the study authors said. These include certain ear and sinus infections*

and abscesses that can form in the tonsils and throat... Well, of course, that's your following Gods. That's fornication, adultery, bestiality, sodomy.

15 Along with it, and they haven't admitted this yet, but they will. I expect them to find this anytime now because they are dealing with something that's getting out of hand right now. And it's going to affect everyone on the face of the earth. It's alarming right now in the world. So, otherwise, you wouldn't even be hearing about it, but it's something that's growing, and it's growing year by year.

16 *Argentina Drought Threatens agriculture emergency. Argentina has convened an emergency meeting to discuss how to cope with a drought that is devastating the country's agricultural sector. Several provinces have declared agriculture emergencies. The Latin American country is a major world exporter of wheat, corn, soybean and beef...* That's where your corned beef that tastes so delicious comes from. It comes from Brazil. And not only is it affecting that, it's affecting the Amazon rainforest. That's where it is.

17 ...*Argentina, Paraguay*, (I'm not pronouncing that right.) *United States, South Africa, and Kenya*. Now we, of course, we have a lot of members in those places right there, many, many members. They're silent members, but they are members wanting baptism right now. Now that was just one article. And I didn't read you all of it, all the details of it. But it's getting bad.

18 Here's another one. CNN.com. *Drought parches much of U.S., may get worse...* It says. ... *Now a new generation of Americans is again anxiously looking to the sky. Drought has returned to the United States, and some warn that more tough days are ahead. The value of water is starting to become apparent in America. Over the past three years a drought has affected large swaths of the country and conflicts over water usage may become commonplace in the future.*

19 ...*"Our focus is oil but the critical need for water is going to make water the most significant natural resource that we're going to have to worry about in the future,"* says Larry Filmer, executive director of the National Resources Management & Development Institute at Auburn University in Alabama.

20 ...*At least 36 states expect to face water shortages within the next five years. It's not global warming, some climatologists say. The droughts are caused by rapid population growth and unwise agricultural choices.*

21 ...*"The demand for water has gone up,"* Christy says. *"The demand has skyrocketed in*

places like California and New Mexico because they've tried to grow crops in deserts"... You can't do it. [laughing] And of course, they have to have water to grow those crops and many of them come rather, many of the foods that we eat here are coming from that direction.

22 Well, what's taking place is, this one comes from MSNBC.com. *Farmers slash planting due to drought...* That's going to make the famine worse. ...*San Francisco--Some of the nation's largest farms plan to cut back on planting this spring over concerns that federal water supplies will dry up as officials deal with the drought plaguing California...* Now what they're griping about mostly is green lawns. And of course, that takes a lot of water, but they have a lot of pull. They have a lot of money so they want their green lawns.

23 And it's going to start competing, or has already started competing with the farmers that want the water to make the green vegetables. You can't eat the grass. You can eat these vegetables. But will there be enough, even, even if they stop watering the lawns and let their lawns die and their beautiful palm trees and all of this that they got decking their yards in California, some of the homes in California?

24 ...*Farmers in the Central Valley said Thursday that they would forgo planting thousands of acres of water-thirsty canning tomatoes and already have started slashing acreage for lettuce and melons. Officials with the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation and the state Department of Water Resources plan to announce next month how much water they'll speed to farms and cities...*

25 There're several on this. But this one I wanted to read to you because it involves Texas. *71% of Texas in some stage of drought...* Seventy-one percent. ...*Lubbock. Drought conditions in Texas are so bad cattle are keeling over and dying in parched pastures...* Some of that on Argentina, that's taking place there also.

26 ...*"The problem is they're not getting enough energy because the grass is dead,"* Davis said. *"Everywhere you go, there's no grass. It's nothing but dirt"...* This was what I was raised in, in Oklahoma. This is what **YAHWEH** used, remember this now, I'm not gonna say anymore about it, but remember this as you see it progressing. Drought is what depopulated Oklahoma when I was a child. [laughing] And of course, you know the story, the rest of the story about how the House of **YAHWEH** Work, **YAHWEH**'s Last Days' Work was brought forth. But certain people were raised without the pull of the world upon them so much as it is today.

27 ...Even though hurricanes Dolly, Gustav and Ike soaked Texas in 2008, about 71 percent of the nation's second largest agricultural state is in some stage of drought, according to the most recent U.S. Drought Monitor map. That's up from about 30 percent in mid-October. A week ago, 9.1 percent of the state was in extreme or exceptional drought. This week it's 15.1 percent. The area around San Antonio and Austin is the worst; parts of East and Southeast Texas are the best off.

28 ...The cause is a la Niña weather pattern that has settled over the central Pacific Ocean, bringing with it the likelihood of below normal rainfall and above normal temperatures... Now that of course is taking place. And the reason I read it to you is because the Savior and the Prophets brought out that we're going to have famine. People are making it worse. They haven't realized what is causing it yet, they haven't.

29 We have told them, tests are being run and they're finding exactly what we told them is causing the destruction of our atmosphere that protects the earth. **YAHWEH** calls it a firmament in the *King James Version*. It's the Hebrew word that we translated **firmament**, but it's a protective shield that protects the earth, protects mankind. That was what it was made for. Everything here was made for mankind, and to protect mankind. And of course, it's alive. It's working. It renews itself, but now it's dying, dying, the same reason that the earth is dying because it's defiled. It's defiled.

30 We've defiled the atmosphere, not with burning wood but with the burning of our illegal lusts. That is defiling the atmosphere, and they're finding that out. They're finding these things. They just haven't found out what the firmament is, or what it is that we're destroying there that's causing this. But they will, I think **YAHWEH** will open it up to where they will find it.

31 At the same time this is taking place; this is *Turkish Weekly*, comes from *Turkish Weekly*. We've gotten a lot of great things there that are hidden from the rest of the world. In fact, I brought you things when we were in Abilene from this same bunch of news media. It says, *Gaza. A delegation of senior Hamaz leaders left the Gaza Strip on Friday afternoon for Cairo where they will resume indirect negotiations with Israel about a cease-fire and a potential prisoner exchange and learn that talks are expected to discuss ways of stabilizing a current cease-fire in the Gaza Strip and the status of the border crossing...*

32 If you've kept up with the news or kept up with the messages brought, you'll know what is

going on in Israel was brought about. It was actually caused. And of course, as Malachi Martin brought out in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, this is going on all over the world. Malachi Martin says the way the Pope or the way the Catholic church gets its way, is they plant people in the governments of the nations who bring about certain things when they want it brought about and that causes certain things to take place.

33 And so this thing that's going on in Gaza right now, this is kind of the last straw but the Pope is wanting or the Catholic church is wanting tax-free holy sites there. They want to divide the land for their own gain. Now that's exactly what Scriptures show. I'm quoting you a Prophecy there too. But that's also coming out in the news now that they're wanting to divide the land for gain, for their gain. They don't want Israel, the nation Israel, taxing them on the money that they bring in at these tourists traps. They want it tax-free. They want the money amounts to be billions of dollars, millions of dollars a year.

34 Now they have announced their move in a delegation I'll read you about later as I show you the Prophecy. But Barack Obama now, we have Barack Obama as president, and he says, "We will aggressively..." now this is the word the Pope used too, "...aggressively seek lasting Middle East peace," lasting Middle East peace. Now he says this is a priority with him.

35 *President Barack Obama's newly minted Mideast envoy George Mitchell...* If you remember the Mitchell report on the Oslo Accord, this is the one that he has selected. ...*will arrive in Israel even before the Knesset elections on February 10, a senior government source said. According to Obama, it "will be the policy of my administration to actively and aggressively seek a lasting peace between... A lasting peace, this is another phrase the Pope used. ...a lasting peace between Israel and the Palestinians, as well as Israel and the Arab neighbors"...* As well as Israel now and the Arab neighbors.

36 So the Arab neighbors, you can bet, are going to get actively involved. They already are, it's just been kept quietly behind the scene. They do negotiating but they don't advertise it like many of the others do.

37 ...*Mitchell, 75, was the American envoy of peace talks in Northern Ireland. He also served as the Mideast envoy at the beginning of the intifada, when he wrote a report that became the basis for the roadmap, and created a parallel between the cessation of terror and the construction of settle-*

ments, Mitchell said yesterday that he saw during his work as an envoy in Northern Ireland that even a conflict that dates back hundreds of years can be resolved... Well, he's helping Obama.

38 Now here's another one from the *American Thinker*. This was January 21st. *Barack Obama embraces Middle East Roadmap of the Israel Policy Forum. "First 100 Days" roadmap for Middle East peace...* One hundred days. If you remember, before he was elected, Joe Biden made the announcement that Barack Obama, in the first three months or ninety days, was going to have to make some tough decisions. So you can see all of this was worked out ahead of time, these tough decisions. Of course, he's picking up where President Bush left off to make these tough decisions.

39 So, it's a one hundred days roadmap for Middle East peace. And I'm waiting for that. I'm praying for it, you know, peace, "true peace". I'll read you more of this later, but I want to get into this because I've taken too much time on that and I won't be able to cover this thoroughly. But I want you to turn over to **Mattithyah 24**. And remember now what we just covered there in the news reports. And the Savior in **Mattithyah 24**, He shows some things about the nearness of The End.

40 And I know that's what they were griping about Yeremyah because his Prophecies hadn't come to pass yet. Yeremyah died before most of his Prophecies came to pass. Most of the Prophets never saw their Prophecies come to pass. But Yeremyah was one of the Great Prophets. Daniyl they consider a "minor" Prophet, his Prophecies are more in a shorter book than all the rest of them.

41 And we are facing some times that Daniyl's Prophecies have not come to pass yet, but they show our time period. And remember when you're reading these, there are two time periods spoken of here in these Prophecies. One of them is the time period leading up to the destruction of the temple. That was what Yahshua warned His Disciples about, but in that same warning you can see another time period taking place here.

42 Now the commentators, the way **YAHWEH** has written this, the commentators get confused and they try to say well, this was king so and so, or a lot of the Prophecies are applied to Antioch's Epiphanies; but they don't fit. And if you study them closely you'll see they don't fit his actions. But that's because they didn't know that there were two prophesied events.

43 But if they would have read closely they'd see one Prophecy takes place leading up to the destruction of the temple, and then another Prophecy

including The End, the time of The End that all the Prophets spoke of. They were so closely connected together because they included Yahshua's Work that led up to the teaching of His Disciples and the killing of the Disciples. And then they started the next Work, even in that time period, that same Prophecy, they spoke of our time period and the Last Days' Witness, so they're connected together. And I've brought that out, I've showed it. But I want to reinforce it and tell you just keep it in mind as you see this and then you'll start understanding more closely these Prophecies and what applies to what generation.

44 Well, in **Mattithyah 24** now, notice **verse 15**, it says, **Therefore, when you will see the Lord of heaven...** The abomination of desolation was the way that was originally translated in the *King James Version*, the abomination of desolation; as they translated it in **Daniyl**, the abomination that makes desolate. And then **Revelation** says approximately the same thing.

45 So it's the abominations, and if you'll remember what abominations are, this will help you to understand global warning, of course, global warming. And I brought that out, I think, in *The Prophetic Word* or maybe it's in *The Book of Yisrayl*. I guess it is in *The Book of Yisrayl* right now. But the abominations that make desolate, and of course, if you'll remember it ties in with, first, the confusion of the mind as brought out by several Prophets and Apostles, ending up in Book Two with **Romans 1**; and then in **Revelation** where it shows the confusion of the beastly system and the problems they're facing where their Babylon is falling. Their confused system is falling, is falling, as it says twice, falling, is falling.

46 Well, here He says this abomination that makes desolate. Now, **Therefore, when you will see...** This abomination that makes desolate, or ... **the Lord of the heavenly habitation...** As the *Interpreters Bible Dictionary* brought out in showing that word and saying, this needs to be considered because it's the Lord. The Lord with which they replaced the Creator's Name, saying the Lord, saying it was divine, it was a divine word, when it's not a divine word. It's not a Holy word or a Holy title, but they replaced it. They replaced the Creator's Name **YAHWEH** with it. But He says, ...**the Lord of the heavenly habitation...** Or it also means the abomination that makes desolate.

47 Now hold your place right there. We'll switch right back to it here in just a moment. But go over to **Revelation 17**, and this ties the two together, what He's talking about, what Daniyl talked about and the last part that shows the things that must

shortly come to pass, or come to pass in a short time.

48 Just hold your place in **Mattithyah** and turn over to **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me...** These seven bowls are showing you some things that take place that the abominations actually cause. The abominations, that is the eating, eating, the abominable broth in their vessels, as Isayah said. Eating unclean foods, that was one of them. That was one of the things that they are now, through their powerful scopes and their great machines, they can actually see these worms that come from eating pork. And they're finding them in the brains of the people.

49 And it's like the Great Kahan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins said last week, if you remember, his sermon. I hope you do. It's some very great stuff brought out there. But it's like having or spilling a drop of water in your computer or a sip of coffee in your computer and shorting it out. Well here's worms doing the same things to these computers we got in our head called a brain and they're shorting them out and causing mistakes to be made. We see the same thing in one of our senators.

50 We may see a bunch more of this very soon because they're finding out now exactly what the Scripture shows. They're finding it with their powerful microscopes that they have to have because we as mankind are limited. **YAHWEH** is not limited. He created this thing. He created everything for mankind. He can see these things. He can reason with them. He can tell them what to do and they do it. They obey Him. We'll have that Power soon. We don't have it now.

51 But the abominations come forth here from a certain religion, a certain religion that teaches you it's okay to eat pork. Yes, it's okay. You can do it. You're not forced to stay clean, keep your brains free of worms, but it's certainly unhealthy for you to do so. The same parasites are gathered now from fornication, adultery, bestiality and sodomy. Now science knows this. Science knows what the Scripture said in **Leviticus 18**. They're now finding out with the powerful microscopes that these things are confusing the brains of the people, defiling our land. Yes, they're in the land. Goats and sheep and cattle are dying because of what our sins have put in the land, and every veterinarian knows this now.

52 So the abominations that make desolate and when you see the Lord of the abominations that makes desolate, by which they replaced the Creator's Name, then you see that they're worshiping the Lord of the abomination that makes desolate. They're actually serving her. Whether they know it or not, they're actually serving her in bringing forth these abominations that make desolate.

53 Well, here you see the sentence then of the great whore. In **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** Come and I'll show you what she's going to bring upon the earth, what she's bringing upon the earth.

54 So he shows you seven bowls here, which if you look they're filled with the curses that these abominations bring forth that we are now suffering. This is also the reason that we're seeing this drought increase. And not just in Texas, this is the worst ever. It's spreading throughout the earth right now. You'll see.

55 Anyway, let's go to **verse 2, With whom the kings...** These are the leaders, the religions, the religions of the earth, the religions. **...of the earth have committed...** This same **...fornication...** Same fornication, that is, practicing this idolatry. That's God worship, following the Gods, making themselves in the image of the Gods instead of the image of Righteousness, which is **YAHWEH's** Image.

56 They make themselves in the image of the Gods. **...and the inhabitants of the earth...** Now, it's inhabitants of the earth, notice. **...have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication...** They're the ones suffering. Well, of course, Satan is suffering too. The Lord is suffering, too, the same way that they're suffering. Not in the same way, but Scripture does show in many ways that her body is suffering too and will actually die. But inhabitants of the earth are suffering, He says, from this teaching of the fornication, the God, the God worship.

57 **Verse 3, So he carried me away...** To show me this, show me this woman, this Lord of the abominations, the Lord of the abominations that make desolate.

58 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers...** That's today. These are things that must shortly come to pass. **... (worshipers of Elohim), and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** Now if you look over to **verse 18**, he says that woman is a great city. Then if you look back down to **verse 9**, he says, it sits on seven hills.

59 So it's this great city that sits on seven hills. Rome just "happens" to sit on seven hills, just "happens" to be there. It just "happens" to contain a religion and has been the long leader of it, of these abominations, who all eat pork, who do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH** and of course, bring forth the moving pictures, the television.

60 I was wondering here recently the government

is paying for TV boxes so you can actually get them free, because they don't want you to miss television. You think there would be some sort of hidden scheme why your government would not want you to miss television, and not want your children to miss television? [laughing] In home schooling, it's required, so I understand--to get an accredited home schooling, you must allow so many hours a day of television to be watched.

61 Isn't this strange that the government would be putting this out? Isn't it strange also that they're buying up all the TV and radio stations? And they're actually sending the news to these people free of charge, and all they have to do is just plug it into their computer and play it and they can go and take the weekend off because their computers just go right on. They have a troubleshooter there for technical difficulties that occur. [laughing]

62 But if you remember, years ago, when I went to White Sands, New Mexico to hold or do a show; I told you when I got back that this man gave me a strange report. I had said, he said that he was one of the very few independent radio stations left in America, that the government had actually made him some offers that were hard to refuse because they offered to buy the station, give him the stuff to play. All he had to do was just manage the playing of it. That's all. He didn't have to go out, you know, beating the bushes for ads and commercials and so forth to pay for this. It was already paid for, given to him free. He said he refused it. He wanted to stay independent. But he says, "I'm one of the very few left in America."

63 That's what's taking place. They want to feed your mind with this spiritual abomination. What **YAHWEH** feeds your mind with on the Sabbath Day, and will throughout all eternity, they want to feed your mind with the opposite of that. That's the scheme, that's the scheme. I know it's hard to believe. And people who are listening in radio land and TV land, you probably won't believe it, but it's a fact. And if you'll just take some time and check me out you'll see what I'm talking about, that every TV show, there's something in it that is geared to take you away from the Laws of **YAHWEH** and put your mind on illegal lust, even the news, even the news that you watch.

64 Well, he took me away into the midst of these God worshipers and showed me this woman that sits on seven hills, very rich. ...**a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** If you remember, the scarlet color, that's the color of sin. Though your sins be as scarlet, they can be forgiven if you'll repent and, of course, convert. This bloody woman on a sinful beast,

sin-filled beast system, sin-filled system, systematic, this governmental system, a beastly system. ...**full of the names of blasphemy...** Full of the names of blasphemy now, remember the blasphemy because we'll go back to it in **Revelation 13**.

65 ...**having seven heads...** That's seven mountains on which the woman sits. The woman is a city that sits on seven mountains. ...**and ten horns...** These're the ten religions they all have Gods but the number one is, of course, the Pharisees, or the Catholic, the universal as they've changed their name to.

66 Well, go back to **Mattithyah 24:15** now. When you see this, when you see this Lord of this abominations that is shown in **Revelation**, spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet taking a stand. Now this stand if you'll look, if you have the latest *Book of YAHWEH*, we're working on one, better, that'll be out, hopefully, very soon. But as I told you, I gave my *Book of YAHWEH* up for a week. Well the reason for that was to get all of these notes and lines and points. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] All the Work--forty years Work here in the wilderness.

67 I remember at the same time we were fighting fornication, adultery, and so forth in the House in trying to get it out of the House, all of us were deeply involved in sin and trying to kick it out of our lives. And I know we've made it. We've got it out. The only thing now is hold tight, hold tight as Yahshua said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Of course, there's still a few cracks in the system. You can study, you can study for four hour and still reject **YAHWEH's** Laws by turning to your child and griping at him or slapping his face for interrupting you. You know, you can show, too, Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde as they call it in the movies that they want you to watch. You can be two different persons at the same time. You've got to get rid of that old sinful body, as one of the Apostles said. Well, remember that. Okay, you don't show hatred to anyone. Get all of these little faults out of your system. That's what **YAHWEH** wants. He wants you without wrinkle, without spot or wrinkle, He said.

69 ...**standing in the holy place...** When you see him standing in the holy place. And He doesn't mean The House of **YAHWEH** here now. He's speaking of a time period when, at Mount Zion, there was actually a holy place built there, and it was referred to as that holy place. And when you see him taking a stand, that word there, **stand**, if you'll follow it over, if you notice the word standing there's a "p" there, a small "p" and it means *active*, active in the holy place.

70 If you will turn over to **II Thessalonians**, we'll be coming back here to **Mattithyah**. But in **II Thessalonians**, **II Thessalonians 2:4**, now remember what we read in **Revelation** about this abomination and the one that brings forth the abominations. As Isayah said, **Isayah 66**, they follow the priests in the gardens.

71 Remember garden, that means place of worship. House of **YAHWEH** is the Garden, the Great Garden of **YAHWEH**. Well, Satan had a garden too. And of course, in the gardens, following the priests eating swine's flesh, the priests that eat swine's flesh. Remember **Isayah 66**, abomination. He says this is or this can bring an abomination into your body and you get to the point where you can pass these abominations on to people, which bring sickness and disease to the children, that I just brought you a few minutes ago in the article, but also throughout mankind, and confuses the mind, breaks down the body and so forth. That's what it's all about.

72 Now in **II Thessalonians 2:4**, he says, **Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called Gods...** Now, here is one identifying mark here as we will see in Scripture and in the scholars, that's the world's biblical scholars that follow. They didn't follow the Disciples, they came later after the Disciples, and **YAHWEH** had to inspire certain amounts of this Work in order to bring what we're reading here down to us. But you find it in their work and you find that they actually had some understanding. So there were some leftovers here, maybe even the Apostles' sons and daughters who left, who fled from there carrying the Word of **YAHWEH** with them.

73 You know, the Word of **YAHWEH** wasn't actually put together in Israyl. It was written in Israyl, in Galilee, but then where it went from there, that's what I'm getting at. These people took it and ran, and they hid. Now they had to be knowing what was going to take place in order for them to carry these books that weren't written, that were written but they weren't published out to the world at that time. So they carried them in hiding for years, generation after generation after generation, down to about the third century before they were actually printed, published, and sent out also by the Inspiration of **YAHWEH**, and they filled them.

74 Now, certain ones took over. The Catholic church took over these books and published it. Christianity was involved, too, with it. The British Bible Society was also involved in it. But under the Inspiration or leadership of certain Malakim, **YAHWEH** managed to bring all of this together in a Book that *Number in Scripture* shows couldn't have

one more book added and couldn't have deleted a book and actually be what we have today following this number in Scripture that people have seen and caught on and books have been written about.

75 Bullinger put out a great book. You'd need a career in mathematics to understand it fully. But you can understand enough of it to see that it is true what he's saying, that it was written according to a pattern. Now **YAHWEH** gives us that. The Great Kahan Yahodah brought out something just recently also that proved the same thing, backing up Bullinger's work who they call a mathematical genius. And you could see his work. It was a skill that I think or I know that **YAHWEH** puts in some people to bring forth some facts, not that that man is called by **YAHWEH** or part of The House of **YAHWEH**, but he had a certain skill.

76 If you remember this is shown in the Law, too, in the first five books of *The Book of YAHWEH*. There were certain people that **YAHWEH** gave skills. Some of them were making music instruments. Some of them were making music. Today, we make music, half of it imitates somebody else, and half of it, or parts of it we do ourselves. I think it would be better if the skillful people could put together praises to **YAHWEH** in music that would be suitable for our ears, that would be like a suitable motel to stay in that was actually clean, and then free from the filth that brings forth the abomination or the worship of the Lord that we're dealing with here, the Lord of abominations that makes desolate.

77 It comes in many different ways. If you remember the Pope was pushing music of all kinds. If you get your mind on music, you can't get it on the Word of **YAHWEH**. Of course, there's a time for everything. One of them is a time of praise for **YAHWEH**, and I would really like to have it, but I don't want Satan back in it again. I'd rather do without it till the Kingdom--unless **YAHWEH** has some skill here for it, I'd rather do totally without it until the Kingdom where we could get back to a clean form that hasn't been adulterated with the confused minds of abominations of the Lord of heaven, the Lord of the heavenly habitation. I thought I'd never get that one out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

78 Anyway, **II Thessalonians 2:4** now, we see this one **...opposes and exalts himself above all that are called Gods...** Above all that are called Gods. **...or that are worshiped; so that he, as the Almighty...** I think that has been added there. But that are called Gods, all that are called Gods. **...sits in the temple of YAHWEH, showing himself that he is the mighty one...** If you go over to **Yechezqyah** and you tie this

in, **Yechetzqyah 28**. It makes it much, much clearer here in the God that the world is worshiping.

79 **Yechetzqyah 28:2**. Where He's speaking, He says, **Son of man...** This is found on page 649. **Yechetzqyah 28:2. Son of man, say to the prince of Tyre...** Or the princess of Tyre, it can be translated either way and if you look at what Yahshua said now of this same prince or princess in **Mattithyah 12:24**, He says the princess of this world is come and I have nothing in common with her. Well, He had already proved that because of her trying to tempt Him into taking over the governments of the world. He had that opportunity offered to Him, the same job that the Pope has today. And of course, you know, ruling the nations, that's what Satan offered Yahshua at the time and He turned it down.

80 But He said, **Son of man, say to the prince of Tyre...** Or princess of Tyre. ...**This is what Father YAHWEH says; Because your heart is lifted up, and you have said: I am a God (El). I sit in the seat of a God (El) in the midst of the seas...** Seas, remember the waters that you saw, **Revelation 17** now. You've got to tie all this together. **Revelation 17**, I think it's **verse 15**. It says the waters that you saw are multitudes, nations, and tongues. So this was exactly what Satan offered Yahshua when she took Him up to the pinnacle.

81 Maybe I should explain that. I forgot what emperor built that. Was it Herod? Maybe it was Herod. In Jerusalem you have some high peaks. They're almost straight up. The hills, they're coming almost straight up. And one of the emperors, or one of the so-called kings, he built a magnificent pinnacle, if you want to call it that, on the side of one of those slopes where, when you walk up there, when you're up there, it's like you're standing on a cloud. This is the way history describes this thing. And it's like you're standing out in the open, you know, in thin air. You know, you can't see anything underneath you.

82 And it was so built to, you know, to take you in awe of this thing. But inside that thing were the mapped out areas that Rome had control of, and I showed you a map, if you remember that map. But inside this thing was showed all the nations, all the territory that Rome had control of and her plans to take over the rest of the occupied nations at that time. Of course, at that time they didn't know about the United States. Even though there was Prophecies about it, they didn't know about the nation or the land that the United States is built on. But the Prophecies like in **Zecharyah chapters 4** and **5** actually prophesied of a land where The House of **YAHWEH** would be established that was not yet occupied at the time, as the Prophet said.

83 There're a lot of things written in the Scriptures by the Prophets that show you certain things like oil, where oil was or where gold was and so forth. These things were written by the Prophets. They didn't understand it, but they wrote it. They have discovered oil now in Israel due to the work of a man in Texas, by the way, who studied the Prophecies. And he's been digging. He's been digging in several places trying to figure out this Scripture for years. Well, now they've discovered it. Finally, after all of these years, he's finally discovered this great oil find that he knew in Prophecy was there but they couldn't find it. Well, he's finally found it.

84 Well, this is the same thing that they were showing here and they were showing the occupied world of Rome at that time and Rome occupied a bunch of the world, a huge portion of the occupied lands. They didn't have it all under their control, but they were wanting it. So, this was the place where Yahshua was taken and He was shown the maps of all the kingdoms of the world.

85 Now, it wasn't like she took Him up there and set Him on a corner of the temple like you'd imagine in your mind, and all the commentators say. How far could you see? Could you see the Dead Sea? No. You could see the next hill over there, maybe. But He was shown, if you remember, all the kingdoms of the earth, as they knew it at that time. And He said, Satan says, "You can have control over all of these if you will just serve me instead of **YAHWEH**." Well, that's the same thing she's offered the Pope. And of course, Yahshua turned it down. The Pope took it.

86 And these people, the popes down through the centuries, from the Pharisees on down, they have served Satan. They took over the temple, brethren. They took over the temple. They had nothing to do with **YAHWEH**. They had Laws there that they made a mockery out of in order to change that culture and change the people from following those Laws. They had control of the temple at that time. And they had their future planned out for them. And when that king died the next one took over and pushed for the same thing.

87 That's the same thing we're seeing from Bush to Barack Obama, from Clinton to Bush, and so forth. We see the same thing, when one stops, another one takes over and starts laying out his plan. Lo and behold, it looks like they've shown them all the kingdoms of the earth and what they intend to do with them. You see the picture? Same thing was offered to Yahshua.

88 Okay, He says, because you have set your mind on being a God and following after the Gods' plans is what he's talking about, in the midst of

the seas, in the midst of the people, multitudes, nations, and languages. She's the one behind the whole thing. ...**Yet you are a created being, and not the Almighty, though you set your heart to be the Almighty.**

89 **Verse 3, Behold, you are wiser than Daniyl; there is no secret that they can hide from you.**

90 **Verse 4, With your wisdom...** This is not translated exactly perfect, because **YAHWEH** did hide certain things from Satan. If you remember, He had to hide Yahshua. He had to somewhat deceive Satan.

91 If you think about The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, and the drought that I just mentioned driving the people away from Oklahoma, to where Oklahoma was almost barren. And that's the way I was raised, with a well of water and you let the bucket down so far, no electricity, no electricity, no heat except for a woodstove or the wood cook stove; that was it. A kerosene light, they did have kerosene in my lifetime. They had started to discover oil and the oil was coming on, and cars were being invented, but very few of them in Oklahoma at the time. When they finally did build some highways, they were only eight feet wide I think. Two four-foot cars could pass if you put your wheels off on one side or the other. No, it wasn't that bad, but it was almost that bad. [laughing]

92 It was a dustbowl, and **YAHWEH** hid me there as He showed in **Revelation 12**. He hid me there and raised me in a certain manner to where I would bring forth a certain Work for Him later. All of that was done the same way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Same way as done with Yahshua, same way as done with Mosheh. So it's hard or it's difficult to hide something from Satan, but it is possible for **YAHWEH** to do it.

93 **Verse 4, With your wisdom and with your understanding, you have gained riches...** Well, of course, you see this coming forth in this great scarlet colored beast. She was rich, she was rich. She's very rich and very powerful. Who can make war with her? Which means she's a warmonger also, this great city. **With your wisdom and with your understanding, you have gained riches for yourself, and have gathered gold and silver into your treasuries.**

94 **Verse 5, By your great wisdom in your trading, you have increased your riches, and your heart is lifted up because of your riches...** That's what's taking place. They want to own all the world. All the world couldn't bring them satisfaction, couldn't

bring them peace.

95 **Verse 6, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says; because you have set your heart to be a God...**

96 Well, of course, I know my time is up but let's go back here just shortly to **II Thessalonians** again. **II Thessalonians 2**, and you see the same thing here now with her leaders today, as was offered to Yahshua and turned down. But you see the prestige here. And we're gonna see this later in their own writings that they set themselves up as God, and they put or they're putting themselves over the other Gods before them. They're coming or becoming greater than the Gods before them in their own minds.

97 This is **II Thessalonians 2:4. Who opposes and exalts himself... Lifts up himself. ...above all that are called Gods (elohim), or that are worshiped; so that he, as the Almighty, sits in the temple of YAHWEH, showing himself that he is the mighty one...** Showing himself that he is the mighty or a mighty God.

98 I know I just scratched the surface right here. Now this is still the same sermon, talking about the persecution because it is this God, the lord, that is bringing about this persecution that we are suffering today, same persecution. Now they want to protect-that's their job, what was actually offered Yahshua was a job to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work, to try to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work. And Yahshua Himself said that if heaven and earth could or if they can actually destroy heaven and earth then that'll be an end to **YAHWEH's** Plan. But **YAHWEH** says they won't destroy the heaven and earth completely.

99 Hang on brethren. Be strong, be strong! Be courageous! Be faithful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, we'll get into this deeper next week because **YAHWEH** shows that certain persecutions actually cause the insincere to fall away. But if you fall away, if you fall away, what have you got? [laughing] Sickness, disease, and death. If they kill you, what have you lost? Nothing, but you've gained a place in the Kingdom if you remain true. And this is your one and only opportunity to get this place in the Kingdom. There won't ever be another one offered after this. You've got the most wonderful opportunity that man could have, mankind could have.

100 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Hang on brethren. Be strong, be strong! Be courageous! Be faithful!

Chapter Five

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #21—When You See The Abomination Of Desolation Take Its Stand In The Holy Land; Get Ready To Come To The House Of YAHWEH

01/31/09

Kahan Parayah: May YAHWEH bless your understanding, and if you would all please stand it is my pleasure and opportunity to introduce to you the Teacher who teaches peace, our beloved Kahan, the Greatest Teacher in the world, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! [laughing] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. We have a crowd here today. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I have just a couple of articles here that I wanted to show you what was in the news. Number one the facemask can protect against flu, if only people keep them on. [laughing] They won't protect unless you keep your facemask on. It may get to where everybody's wearing these pretty soon.

3 I know you heard about the Vatican putting some Nazis back in office that said there wasn't such a thing as a holocaust. And of course, Israel was all upset about it. Well, the rabbis in Israel they assured us that relations with the Vatican is just a-ok, everything is just fine in spite of these people that he put back in office.

4 We're going to see a lot out of those pretty soon, I do believe. We're going to see the Vatican pick up pace everywhere, not just in Israel but throughout the world. It's very much alive and working against The House of YAHWEH right now in the United States. I don't know if you realize this, I would I could get everyone to realize how serious the matter is. That's the reason I asked you

to pray; because we don't have any strength to fight, brethren. If YAHWEH doesn't save us we won't be saved. And if He wasn't at work in saving us we would done be on the road out of here. We'd done be destroyed like Waco was.

5 Any group that comes against the Catholic church or tries to bring forth any Holiness, the Catholic church is prophesied, they're prophesied to come against them and destroy them, to try to destroy that group. But this was shown in Prophecy long before it started here in the United States.

6 *Israeli war on the Gaza Strip. The birth pains of a new Palestinian Middle East...* Now I've got to save the rest of this because it has to do with our time period. Now this just came out today, January 31, 2009. But if you'll get *The Prophetic Word* and read it, read "What is the Quartet?", then next week when I speak, YAHWEH willing, I will bring this article, the rest of it and show you how YAHWEH is working right along with everything that's going on and protecting His House and His Work as He has told us that He would do.

7 Last week we were talking about the abomination that makes desolate. We stopped and didn't get very far in **II Thessalonians** and there's so much that YAHWEH can show you in just one



verse of the bible. It just amazes me the things that He puts there. And of course, you read right over them and don't think anything about them because it's just a word. But the way the words are in this time period, even in Yahshua's day, the way they had rearranged things in Jeremiah's time or Yeremyah's time, **YAHWEH** allowed this but He also brought, through Inspiration, the understanding of it.

8 So the Apostles knew these things that I'm telling you today, teaching in The House of **YAHWEH** today. I need to bring you up to date on Rome and Athens, Athens Greece, and of course Mars hill. That should be a familiar word to you now, but that's where a lot of the destruction of the Work took place. It's also where a lot of decisions are being made today. If you'll just watch you'll see these houses of the Gods, or temple of the Gods, if you'll watch the news you will see them from time to time.

9 Well, this meeting is being held in these places. And of course, if you familiarize yourself with them, you'll recognize that the same Gods running this world are the ones that ran it back in the days of the Apostles. If you can see this map, [showing on monitor] this is Athens. Well, let's start with Abilene over here. This is Shaul's journey, and here is Abilene where I'm pointing here with my finger, I got it circled in red. The Great Apostle Shaul, these are his journeys right here that he took up through here and around. You can see by the arrows where he went and came back down to Athens. Athens was where he was almost beat to death.

10 Familiarize yourself with that and Mars hill, Mars hill, Athens; and when you see this in the Scriptures, you will see Athens and Mars hill in your Scriptures, Athens. For centuries Athens was the school of Rome. For centuries, Athens was the school of Rome and through Rome's conquest she became the teacher of the world. You got that?

11 Now when you see this--if you just remember this, remember that **YAHWEH** showed you this for a reason. He doesn't just point these things out for you to go and forget it and go out here and get you a beer and go to somebody's house and start gossiping.

12 You really need to really start putting some study into what you learn here and then you need, you need to add, you need to add to the teaching. You know, I don't have time to bring all of this, but I have time to put you on the right track if you don't go out and criticize and lose all your

understanding to Satan. You know, when you do criticize, you let Satan get in. You let Satan get in, get her influence into your mind, then you take the part of Satan. Then your mind becomes confused and you can't, you can't work with Spirit Holy anymore.

13 This is how dangerous it is when you leave this congregation, go outside and start a conversation with a fall-away, or one who is about to fall-away; if you can tell, you need to run from that person or scold him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Because it takes away from your understanding of the Scriptures.

14 Well here's another map now of a closer view, a close up. [showing on monitor] Now here is Yerusalem, so in this general vicinity right here is of course Abilene where the Work was being taught and there's where the Apostle Shaul, if you remember, was taught. And then from there, here is Athens and here is Rome right here. This is a very condensed map, of course, Rome and Italy. Well, Athens now, remember this Mars hill, it was a school of Rome, of the Romans. We say Rome, well, Rome has to do the same thing it's doing today. It's the seven hills of Rome, where the world is taught. And of course, history, history has this if you just study these things out.

15 I got the cart a little ahead of the horse here. (Let's see, the sixth hill. No, I'll get that later to you.) **II Thessalonians**, now we got to get back to **II Thessalonians** here, if you remember where we started. And you can be turning over there right now. We started with **Mattithyah 24:15-16** where the Savior says when you see this character take his stand in Israel, take his stand there, then know that the time is near and get to The House of **YAHWEH**. And He gives us this. He gives us these details to go by.

16 But all through Book One and Book Two these things are pointed out. We miss them because we don't study thoroughly the words. And the translators they say, you know, there's no way to actually understand from one language--one translation to another but there is. We have books now that take the Hebrew back to the English and we see the words and the meaning of them.

17 So if you spend your off duty time, don't quit your work to do it, but when you get home and you've got to where you can relax and study, have your books available on a table or a desk so you can get your head into them and go to work.

18 But here in **II Thessalonians** now and **verse 4, II Thessalonians** and **verse 4**. This was I think

our second Scripture and then we used **Yechetzqyah 28** where he shows that all the world is wanting to be Gods. They want to lift themselves up and be a God or one of the God family. Of course, **YAHWEH** says the Gods rule over, they lift their selves up over people and they rule over people and Yahshua said this can't be so among you. You've got to be a servant. You've got to be a servant to the people, not a ruler to the people. But you've got to take your part on the Sabbath Day. Stand in your place and be a servant to **YAHWEH's** People.

19 Well, with this though, we see this uplift of the Catholic church and, of course, all the congregations of the Catholic church, the daughters of the Catholic church wanting to be Gods and lifting themselves up to the Gods. And then history shows, I mean the Scriptures, the Inspired Scriptures show that this last ruler, emperor, pope, will lift himself up above all the Gods, and in this time period lift himself up above all the Gods and then he says here in **Thessalonians**, he will sit in the seat of **YAHWEH** or put himself in the seat of **YAHWEH** showing himself that he is the Mighty One and showing the world that he is taking the place or trying to take the place of the Mighty One.

20 But in **II Thessalonians 2:4**, now, he says, **Who opposes...** Go back to **verse 3**.

21 **II Thessalonians 2:3. Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day...** The day of Yahshua's coming, the end of man's governments. **...will not come, unless there comes a falling away first, and that servant of sin...** The servant of sin, like as **verse 7** says, mystery of iniquity, the mystery of iniquity.

22 They tell you that **YAHWEH** is a mystery God, you know, that He really doesn't exist. He's just a ball of gas and a ball of wind like they are and that He really doesn't exist but He's a figment of your imagination, whatever you can imagine Him to be that's what He is in your mind. So, you know, this is all the knowledge they have of the Scriptures.

23 **YAHWEH** shows what He is and He shows how He's made, and He says man's made in His Image and He's gonna make him after His Likeness. But they won't take the Word of **YAHWEH**. They know there was a Creator but they deny the Creator because of His Laws that He said you must follow or you won't be receiving Eternal Life from Me, and you certainly won't be receiving the Powers that you could use to govern or rule the earth.

24 By this they oppose Him. **Verse 4, Who opposes...** This man of sin. **Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God (elohim), or**

that is worshiped... Worshiped. We translated this "worshiped" but I got to noticing there was something wrong with this. It doesn't fit in the Scriptures. And this word that was used here, it's the only place it's used throughout the Holy Scriptures. This word that we translated "worshiped", it's only used one time in Scripture and this is it right here where you're reading.

25 The word is #4574, 4574 and here's what it means. It comes from several words but this is the word that he used right here and it means *an object of worship...* A object of worship. *...something adored, devotion to, object of worship, again, that is worshiped, every object of worship.* Now this comes from another word, and you've got to tie these others together with it to understand the word and what it actually applies to.

26 But it comes from #4573. That's part of it, #4573. And #4573 means *to venerate, to adore, to really love.* The word means *to worship religiously...* Not just to worship but to find out how to really worship religiously. *...vigorously through religious practice...* Practice. Remember practice, as **I Yahchanan** said, don't let anyone deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous.

27 Well, how do you know what to practice? How do you know what to practice? It's the Inspired Words of **YAHWEH** that tell us. And of course, this subject that this is speaking of here, this Inspired Words of **YAHWEH** that brings about this adoration is the Words of **YAHWEH**, the Inspired Words of **YAHWEH** himself. What He's trying to show you in this chapter right here is that He's against this. He's against this and He actually, the popes actually took this word and applied it to themselves as an object of worship, you know. They want to be worshiped--they themselves are the object of worship.

28 But the object of worship that makes you love **YAHWEH** is finding out about **YAHWEH** and, of course, that's the Inspired Scriptures. And once you wipe those out, you know, you really don't have anything to make you adore **YAHWEH**, and you don't have anything to adore but yourself. And this is the object that He's speaking of here, this object of worship.

29 Now, also tied in with this is #4576, which means *to feel awe, feel awe towards, to reverence, to adore, to devote your life to, a religious object of worship...* Which is this whole thing right here put together [holding up *The Book of YAHWEH*], all the books here put together. *...to reverence, stressing the feeling of awe and devotion.*

30 #4575 also ties in with this and the word, the actual word here is, now write this down. Write it down by the side of that word **worship** because that's what it comes from. It means or the word itself is **august**, a-u-g-u-s-t, **august**. And of course, now, it's the title of the emperor Augustus, remember? [laughing] That was one of the popes and they applied this to themselves.

31 But this word **august**, **august**, *inspiring*, it means *inspiring awe*. That's what the Scriptures are--they're inspiring awe. Now you can actually see this word if you had a *Diaglott* because they actually put it in there and show the actual word here. I'll read this from the *Diaglott*. He said, he opposes, he opposes this august object, this object of worship. He opposes it.

32 Now remember the object of worship that it's speaking of here, that brings adoration into your mind concerning **YAHWEH** Himself, they are opposed to this. They're opposing this. They oppose anyone who brings it out too, who brings any form of Holiness out today. They oppose it, and they want to get rid of that group, and they're getting rid of them here in Texas, one by one, and in other places throughout the world. And they're saying or they're accusing them in each case of child molesting, polygamy and so forth. They have certain things that they accuse them of that they can come in and they can accuse them and ruin their name of course, you know, blacken their name throughout--throughout the world.

33 It doesn't always hold on though because **YAHWEH** has a way of inspiring those He's calling. And through this whole mess of trying to persecute the House, brethren, we're getting letters of praise galore. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And people are wanting to move here. I won't tell you who but some are coming this Tuesday, moving here permanently. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes! So, in them fighting the Work of **YAHWEH** they're actually spreading the Work of **YAHWEH**, spreading the Message of **YAHWEH**.

34 And not all, not all will be fooled by the charges because, that's what all this sermon is about and has been for several months now, the persecution against **YAHWEH**'s House. It's not coming because we did something wrong, it's coming because we're doing everything right and we're hated for doing it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 The same reason it came against Yahshua. If He had not come and told them what He told them, their sins would have remained hidden but now they have no cloak for their sins. Their sins

...this august now, this inspiring awe that we receive here, we receive from YAHWEH through the Inspired Prophets who wrote to us, but He hid it from the wise and prudent, He says, but He reveals it to babes and sucklings.

are what're causing the problem to begin with, the sins. [laughing] It's causing the wars. It's causing the hatred. It's causing the confusion, confusion of the mind.

36 Well, this august now, this inspiring awe that we receive here, we receive from **YAHWEH** through the Inspired Prophets who wrote to us, but He hid it from the wise and prudent, He says, but He reveals it to babes and sucklings.

37 Now if you lift up yourself to be a wise and prudent, you're probably the dumbest bastard in here right now. [laughing] You know, that's putting it a little bit harshly but maybe it'll register anyway when I do this. Unless you learn, as Yahshua said, to humble yourself, **YAHWEH** can't inspire you because He doesn't want that type of attitude. That's the type of attitudes that the Gods have. He brings you to His House so you can humble yourself and learn. But when you start lifting yourself up, you break the bond, the bind between you and **YAHWEH** as **Isayah 59:1-2** says.

38 Well, let me start over here again in the *Diaglott*. *He opposing and lifting up himself above all being called a God...* Or an august object, the Scriptures, an august object.

39 If you look back over now to **Daniyl, Daniyl 7**. And we'll read part of this august object that he comes against here and the people who, the inspired people who brought it and the suffering they went through in bringing this Message that we're taking to the world today, the suffering. And people know this, people who read their Scriptures they know that every Work of **YAHWEH** that's ever been inspired, suffered for what they brought forth, right down to the Apostle Shaul's time when he went to this town called Athens on Mars hill.

40 That Mars hill, Mars hill it actually meant courthouse, it was like a courthouse. It was the seat of the judges at that time, and then the Apostle Shaul went before them. Now I put these things in

your minds so you'll understand them later. And he was called a babbler and they said, "Well, what does this character now have to say, this babbler have to say?" Well, that word if you check, you know, do a lot of studying you'll find out that it's actually the name of a bird and this bird goes around picking up seeds from different locations and then he deposits them somewhere and they all come up together.

41 Well, this word is referring to the Apostles who they classified as babblers who went out picking up the seeds of religions but they come into their town where they're not wanted; and so they refer or they called him that name. We would think of it as blublublub [making a sound with lips], you know, something like that, that word. But that's not what it meant. It meant a carrier of the different religions and they didn't want any other religions coming into that area. Does that sound familiar? Sure it does.

42 So what did they do? They were pretty cruel to them. When Shaul said that he had been beaten unmercifully, the Jews had so many licks that they'd give a person, or so many stripes, this was part of their law, that they would give a person so many stripes, enough to let him know, you know, that you shouldn't be doing this to somebody else. The Romans didn't have that law. They continued to beat until they got tired. And this is what the Apostle Shaul went through to take this Message out to the world, out to this world that he knew at that time.

43 Not the entire world, as we're doing at this time. We're taking it out to all nations from a land that wasn't even developed in Shaul's time, but it was prophesied that from here would go forth the Word of YAHWEH. And Shaul started in Abilene, as you can see from this, from his Work. He first went there and studied at Abilene, got everything he needed and then he went to going out to the different places.

44 Well, when he stood on Mars hill, he was standing in a courtroom. He was taken there, dragged there, in fact, to be judged by the judges who watch for this kind of thing. Now these were the municipal court system, and they're the judges that said, "Well, do this to this person so he won't be coming back here and teaching again." Bring this dishonor, that's what Shaul said, that they brought dishonor upon him. That should sound familiar too. That's what reproach means. Remember, I'll give Yaaqob to the death, but I'll give Yisrayl to

reproaches, reproaches; fulfilling Scripture. That's the last verse in **Isayah 43**.

45 And then He goes on and tells you in **chapter 44** the names of the two brothers who He's speaking of there. That one He's going to allow to die after he finished his job in Israel, He'll allow him to die, but He'll give the other brother to reproaches. Reproaches, which have come upon us since the Work began. Somebody brought me a letter that I wrote because we did send out a mailing when they first came against us in Abilene. All three news stations came against The House of YAHWEH saying we were "dirty, nasty people that lived with dogs and never let them go out of the house. I wonder what they're doing in there?" [laughing]

46 Well, of course, that was just the beginning of the reproaches. They did us that way in school too. They lied and promised us things, and tried to get our children to eat pork. Why is it that all this world that says, you know, "Don't come near us with this gospel of yours, you babblers," why is it that they fulfill all of these Prophecies that're written about them? If the Prophecies are not true, how come they're fulfilling these Prophecies, and they don't even know that they're fulfilling them?

47 Well, here now in **Daniyl 7, Daniyl 7** and remember he comes against this august or this august object, which we are reading now. And of course, it makes us adore YAHWEH. It's not a carved out image or anything. It's instructions from YAHWEH written in a book and greatly loved among YAHWEH's People, but only among YAHWEH's People.

48 **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times...** That's the Feast Days, Feast Days of YAHWEH. **...and Laws...** Greatly loved among His People but hated by the world. This character, this was the Prophecy written about him. And of course, it was very much in operation at that time, this fight against this august object.

49 If you go back to **Daniyl 11** he brings us up to the end. Now **chapter 7**, of course, was where Daniyl was given the look at the Roman empire. And everyone knows that this fourth beast was the Roman empire. I've never seen any commentator that didn't understand that this was the fourth world-ruling kingdom that broke in pieces and consumed the world. And as this history says that I read you a moment ago, if I can find it here again, I'll read it to you again. It says, Athens, this is where

the Apostle Shaul was dragged to and we'll read this in Scriptures in just a moment.

50 But, *For centuries Athens was the school of Rome and through Rome's conquest she became the teacher of the world...* The teacher of the world. [showing on monitor] View of Rome, view of Mars Hill from the acropolis.

51 Ok, back to **Daniyl 11** now. And start here with **verse 31**. Now, we get part of this which is back before the end but it leads up to the time of the end, the same combination of religion and a powerful empire that take over the world.

52 **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength, and will take away the daily sacrifice, and they will place the Lord of heaven...** Place the Lord of heaven or the abomination of desolation as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24:15-16**.

53 **Verse 32, And such as do wickedly against the covenant will be corrupt; make apostatize, by flatteries. But the people who do know... YAHWEH or ...who do know their Father will be strong and do...** Now we put "do firmly resist" there. Let me see if I can find a translation here, here we go.

54 We put "strongly resist" or "firmly resist" but the word there is actually **bold deeds**. *The people, those who prove themselves strong, shall stand firm and do exploits...* Is the way this one had it, but it actually means **bold deeds**. The *King James Version* says, *that they shall be strong and do exploits...* And we put "firmly resist" but it's actually, they won't just resist but they will do bold deeds of taking the Message to the world. That's what **YAHWEH** shows in **Revelation**.

55 **Verse 33, And they who understand among the people will instruct many; though for many days some will be tested, and will fall by the sword and by flame, by captivity...** Let me read that to you in another version, in the *King James Version*. ...yet they will fall by the sword and by flame and captivity and by spoil many days.

56 Now in **verse 35, Yes, some of those with understanding will fall, to test them, to purge...**

We put to "cleanse and purify", which is what it means, purge. **...and to make them white...** Notice they fall. Some with understanding will fall as a test to others, of course, to see what they'll do, what they'll do when somebody falls. So, it's to cleanse and purify them.

57 All of this stuff that **YAHWEH** is doing here is for a reason, for you. You're being judged, brethren. Of course, you've already been condemned by the world, but that doesn't matter. The thing is, you're being judged by **YAHWEH** here and He tells you what tests you're going to run up against.

58 **Verse 35, Yes, some of those with understanding will fall, to test them, to purge; cleanse and purify, and to make them white—up to the time of The End...** Notice, clear up until the time of The End, this will take place. **...for it is yet...** That is, the time of The End. **...it is yet for a time appointed...** (I think we want to go here up to **verse 37**; yes.)

59 **Verse 36, And the king will do according to his will...** Now it's speaking again here, this king right here, it's speaking of this power that we just read about that's going to come against the august. Daniyl says, the Holiness of the people, he'll come against the Holiness. Holiness, of course, in those who practice **YAHWEH**'s Laws as I **Yahchanan 3:7-8** says. Well **verse 36** says, the king, referring to this same character, the religion that fights against the Saints as is shown in **Daniyl 7:25**.

60 **And the king will do according to his will and he will exalt himself...** Remember what **II Thessalonians** said, **II Thessalonians 2:4**, he will exalt himself, becoming a God. He'll make a God out of himself. **...and magnify himself above every God (El), and will speak marvelous; arrogant, things against the Heavenly Father, Who is above all Gods (elohim), and will succeed until the indignation; time of Judgment, is accomplished...** The indignation is accomplished that **YAHWEH** intends to allow to be accomplished. **...for that which is determined will be done.**

61 In the *Amplified Bible* it says, *And the king shall do according to his will; he shall exalt himself*

All of this stuff that YAHWEH is doing here is for a reason, for you. You're being judged, brethren. Of course, you've already been condemned by the world, but that doesn't matter. The thing is, you're being judged by YAHWEH here and He tells you what tests you're going to run up against.

and magnify himself above every God and shall speak astonishing things against [YAHWEH] and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished...

62 And then in verse 37, he says, *He shall not regard the Gods of his fathers or Him [to Whom] women desire [to give birth--the Messiah] or any other God, for he shall magnify himself above all...* Above all.

63 In *The Book of YAHWEH*, verse 37, **He will neither regard the Gods (elohim) of his brothers, nor the God (El) desired by women; against all the Gods (elohim) he will act without regard, for he will magnify himself above all.**

64 But now verse 38 shows that he will actually honor the Gods of war or a God of war. **But in his estate, he will honor the Gods (elohim) of wars; and Gods (elohim) unknown to his fathers he will honor...** Well, these are the new Gods deified, of course, and this, it just occurs to be taking place on the hills of Rome at this time and on Mars hill, the hill of Mars in Athens at this time; the school that actually teaches the world.

65 Now, remember what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:15-16**. When you see this abomination taking place remember what it does. He lifts himself up above the Gods as he sits in the seat. Now that was added but, how could I put it, he doesn't actually sit in the seat of YAHWEH by any means. But he's putting himself in the place of YAHWEH, and lifting himself above the Gods, making himself the greatest God of the bunch.

66 Now, in this article--this came out January 16, 2009. *Holy See on Israeli Action*. Holy See on Israeli Action. It says, *...failed efforts are due to insufficiently courageous and coherent political will...* Now, of course, that wouldn't mean much to you unless you really, you know, find out how they choose their words and what they actually intend to say here to you. What he's actually saying. And that's what we're going to do. Because they do choose their words wisely before they let them out. They use a lot of psychology in this, in bringing this forth. But they kind of show their thoughts against the leaders of the world here. But they're magnifying themselves, in this same article; they're magnifying themselves and saying, "We can do it better, if you'll just trust in us and put us in charge." This--our delegation here.

67 *New York, January 16, 2009. Here is the address of Celestino Migliore...* I probably didn't pronounce his name right. *...permanent observer of the Holy See to the United Nations...* He's the permanent observer for the Holy See in the United

Nations. This speech was delivered at the ...*"Tenth emergency special session of the UN General Assembly...* These are emergency sessions, get that in your mind. ...*"Tenth emergency special session... Illegal Israeli actions in Occupied East Jerusalem and the rest of the Occupied Palestinian Territory...* Now, remember the Palestinian territory. I don't have time to cover it today but next week we will start on it if I speak next week.

68 *...The Holy See asks that Security Council resolution 1860...* So this is a resolution already passed and he's saying the Holy See asked you to do this, he said. *...The Holy See asks that Security Council resolution 1860, of January 8, which calls for an immediate and enduring ceasefire, as well as for an unimpeded humanitarian assistance be implemented fully. My delegation...* Let me go back and read this other verse first, because he's criticizing the Quartet too.

69 *...The troubled history of some sixty years of coexistence of the Israeli and Palestinian peoples has witnessed a long succession of conflict, but also of dialogue, including the Madrid meetings, the Oslo Accords, the Wye Memorandum, the peace process of the Quartet, the roadmap...* We'll cover that in detail next week too.

70 *...and the Annapolis Conference with their two state solution. Unfortunately...* On this roadmap, and the Annapolis Conference, with the two state solution, this Palestinian movement that they have instituted in this resolution 1860--read the last month's *Prophetic Word* of "What is the Quartet?" Now get that in your minds before next week. You won't understand what I'm saying here and it'll go right over your heads, but the more of this you can familiarize yourself with, the more you'll understand.

71 Now, he says, *...the Quartet, the roadmap, and the Annapolis Conference, with the two state resolution. Unfortunately...* He says, *...however, the many efforts to establish peace between the Israeli and Palestinian peoples have so far failed... Sixty-nine years of it. ...My delegation... he says, ...observes that so many failed efforts are due to insufficiently courageous and coherent political will for establishing peace.*

72 In case you missed the word **coherent**, [laughing] I want you to understand what he's saying here. The word **coherent**, you know what incoherent is, surely. But the word **coherent** means *comprehensible, sound, intelligible minds or decisions*. Incoherent, which he's saying is taking place right here, *...the failed efforts are due to*

insufficiently... coherent... Meaning not coherent, incoherent. ...*political will for establishing peace.*

73 **Incoherent** means, number one, *confused*, confused. Hold your place right there or we'll come back to this. But **Leviticus**, go over to **Leviticus 18**, because he's admitting exactly what the Scripture says here. The incoherent efforts of the Quartet, the UN, all of your delegations he says, he's accusing them of being confused. In **Leviticus 18:23**, if you read this whole chapter here you will find out where the confusion comes from.

74 But he says, **Leviticus 18:23, Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself, along with it; neither shall any woman present herself to have sexual relations with an animal. It is confusion and perversion.**

75 So you pervert your mind and cause confusion in the mind. Now here's exactly what this man said when he wrote this article. He uses words correctly. He chose them well. And if someone bothers to look them up, he'll say, you know, you guys are so confused you can't make a rational decision. And you can't stand strong behind that decision.

76 In **II Kepha, II Kepha**, if you go there, here's the reason they hated Kepha so much--and they killed him too. This same order that caused the Great Apostle Shaul to get beaten so many times was the same or coming from the same school that teaches the world, and they hung Kepha upside down and killed him. There was no mercy at all, if you'll read, if you will just read this. And it's gone on brethren.

77 Somebody showed me a movie; maybe we'll watch it here. I don't know it's so gruesome I think it would turn your stomach the things that took place in Massachusetts not too long ago, in the early years of our history. Right here where they hung nineteen people, innocent people, accusing them of being witches. Does that ring bells to you? We're accused right now of being witches ourselves because we're bringing forth the Holiness of this august object right here. That's exactly the reason they hate us.

78 Well in **II Kepha** now, when he's saying here that, remember what he's saying. He's saying, ... *My delegation observes this, that so many failed efforts are due to insufficiently... coherent political will for establishing peace...* And **Leviticus 18** says, that this means confusion, of course and that's what the word **incoherent** means. It means confusion.

79 **II Kepha 2**, and look at **verse 20** here. **II Kepha 2:20. Now if, after they have escaped the pollutions...** Remember it causes pollution,

perversion. ...**of the world through the Knowledge of YAHWEH and the Savior Yahshua Messiah, they are again entangled in them, and overcome by them...** That is their minds are overcome, going back to these same practices that brought the confusion in the first place. ...**the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.**

80 And that's what you see in the U.N. today and the Catholic is saying, it's definitely there. "You can't even make a rational decision," he's saying, "because of your confused minds." That's exactly what he's told them here.

81 **Verse 21, For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of Righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the Holy Laws delivered to them.**

82 **Verse 22, There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true proverb: A dog returns to his own vomit, and: A sow is washed, only to wallow again in the mire.**

83 And of course, if you compare **II Timothy 2--II Timothy 3:1-8**, you'll see that in the Last Days these perilous times will come and they're going to be worse than ever before. That is, the confused minds will be worse than ever before in the pages of history.

84 Let's go back, let's go over to **Timothy** and read that. It's **II Timothy 3:1. Know this also: that in the Last Days perilous times will come.**

85 **Verse 2, For men will be lovers of themselves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers...** That is, of **YAHWEH**, like **Revelation 13** shows and **Daniyl 7:25** shows. ...**disobedient to parents...** You know, this is being encouraged now throughout the world, disobedient to your parents. And this is encouraged right here in the state of Texas, big time by an organization called CPS. ...**unthankful, unholy...** This is what he said would be in this time period.

86 How did he know that the Laws of **YAHWEH** would be rejected in this time period? How did the other Apostles know that there'd be one place on earth that would actually be taking this to the world? How could they possibly have known this two thousand years ago?

87 **Verse 3, Without natural affection...** We see this constantly now. We see children rising up against their parents like they had no love at all for that parent who raised them, that bore them and raised them. And Yahshua said it's going to be that way in this time period.

88 And the Pope says it's here, confusion, so much confusion, you can't even make a sensible decision he said. I could hear the anger in the voice

of this man that says, the Pope says this to you, belittling the whole U.N., the best of the crop. This is the chief of the crop, the U.N. We're included in that.

89 **Without natural affection, trucebreakers...** Trucebreakers, remember he said, these are laws that you signed and they were ratified, these are your laws. You're not even abiding by your own laws. Have you seen that here in America in the municipal system? It's going on constantly. They don't abide by their laws. The courts do not abide by them. The appeal courts don't abide by them. And even the Texas governor, who is supposed to be abiding by the Constitution of the United States, and swears to do so, he holds up his hand even and gives the Boy Scout honor even, he comes against and actually persecutes religions because they're not Catholic, and that's the reason.

90 This beastly system that **YAHWEH** is telling us about, brethren, is real. And it goes out throughout the whole world from Athens, Greece, from Mars hill. If you just look up the word Mars, you'll see one of the Gods here. And the sixth hill of Rome actually has this Mars God and Athens. You remember Athena, the Goddess? [laughing] She's known by many names it says. Now she's known by Mary, the mother of Zeus.

91 History said she sprang--she's a God. She's a warmonger. History said she sprang from her father Zeus fully armed as a baby ready to fight. This woman has blood running out her veins, her fangs I mean, her fangs. [laughing] That's why she's called the God of war that this Pope now is honoring. You haven't got guts enough, he says, to stand up strong and bring this about. He's saying this to the U.N. right here.

92 There'll be, **...false accusers, without self-control...** That is, confused minds. **...brutal, despisers of those who are Righteous...** Do you get that? They are the despisers of The House of **YAHWEH**. How did he know they would be in the Last Days? How did he know that this would be, that they would be despisers of this august object that we worship? How could they possibly have known this? But they wrote it for you. And now it's here, it's come to pass, being brought out day by day, their hatred for the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and the Book that we love so dearly.

93 **Verse 4, They are, Traitors; betrayers, headstrong, arrogant, lovers of pleasure more than lovers of YAHWEH,**

94 **Verse 5, Having a form of Holiness, but denying the Authority of it...** They put themselves above **YAHWEH** in this way, denying His Authority,

which says remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy. He says, **...from such turn away!**

95 **Verse 6, For they are the sort who creep into The Houses of YAHWEH, and lead away silly women...** The congregations. **...who are loaded down with sins, captured by various lusts,**

96 **Verse 7, Always learning, but never able to come to the knowledge of the Truth...** Well, that's what the Pope is saying right here that your minds are so confused that you cannot stand up to this.

97 Let's see we're in **II Kepha**. Let's go to **Romans**. I've got just a few more Scriptures here. **Romans 1**, now here's what they turn to because **YAHWEH** says they had the Holy Commandments. **II Kepha** said it would have been better if you hadn't known them than to have turned back from following these Holy Laws. He wasn't a pope. There's no pope alive today that's saying such a thing. They're saying get away from the Laws. Get away from studying the Scriptures. This has always been their law.

98 When the Great Apostle Shaul went to Athens, they arrested this man took him before the courts and asked, "What is it you have to show us? What is it you're showing these people out here?" Well, of course, what we have to offer is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the same thing that the Apostle Shaul was teaching, the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Prophecies. We're teaching the same thing and Athens, Mars hill, is coming against us for it. As Daniyl says, they've broken up and devoured the whole earth and this is exactly what they've done from the seven hills of Rome.

99 Well here in **Romans** now, **Romans 1:21**. He says, **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father...** Which means they knew **YAHWEH**. These people, these people, brethren, if you'd just get it in your mind, they came out from the land of Egypt. They were brought out. They were brought to Yerusalem and they took over the temple. And slowly, they turned, these people turned from the Laws of **YAHWEH**, as **YAHWEH** shows in the **Chronicles** and in the **Kings**.

100 He shows they turned from His Laws. He said exactly what they would do. And Yahshua showed the Pharisees and what they were doing. They said He was blaspheming by using the Name **YAHWEH**. The Apostles used the Name too. And I can show you from the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*, and will show you, but I think I showed you last week how they actually admit that the Name was **YAHWEH** but tells you, or they tell you don't use it. That's exactly what the Pharisees were teaching at that time.

101 And Yeremyah said, “You people, you have turned against **YAHWEH**. You’ve caused His People to forget His Name for Lord.” What are they calling it today? Who are they worshiping today from Athens, Greece and all of her daughters throughout the world? The Lord, just exactly what your bible tells you. It’s all through, it’s painted all through.

102 The Pharisees were the united, the universal, the Catholic. That’s what Catholic means, universal. They took over the whole thing, the whole known world. When America was discovered, they were sent here. The Catholics came and established throughout the land, and they had their witch-hunts till enough people rose up against it that it stopped. But they’re doing it secretly now, in a secret way, as if they’re honest about it. As they’re accusing these people it seems that they’re honest about the lawsuits that’re being brought against them. They’re not, brethren. They accuse falsely. What they want to get rid of is this object of worship that brings us to **YAHWEH**. And this is exactly what **II Thessalonians 2:4** tells you. Get you a Diaglott and you’ll see the word, if you don’t believe me, and look it up.

103 He says, **Because that when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; God worshipers...** That’s what the word means right there. **...became idolatrous; God worshipers (worshipers of elohim), in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened...** That’s what took place.

104 Now they’re not calling themselves Catholics but as Daniyl showed, they say we’re not using Your Name. We haven’t called on Your Name. We’re not using Your Laws. Now, we’re in captivity. Everything is taken away from us, Your Name, Your Laws, everything is taken away from us. When Ezrayah and Nehemyah went back to Jerusalem to start the work to bring forth the Savior, Israel had already turned.

105 And as Zola Levitt, (I’d been trying to think of his name and it finally came back from my subconscious mind, Zola Levitt.) He was a Hebrew but he studied the Scriptures. And he had, I don’t know if he’s still alive or not at this time, but I remember years ago listening to him, and he was talking about what was in Israel at this time. He said these are not the followers like of Samuyl. They’re not the same. These people are not what we’re hunting to be Righteous people. And when he went there he was, of course, rejected in trying to take the Laws and show the Prophecies of the Savior and that’s what he is showing in his television show

here. He didn’t have all the Truth but he had a great deal of it.

106 But he tells you right there, right there, they turned to adultery, our forefathers who once knew **YAHWEH**. They knew **YAHWEH**. The Catholic church don’t know **YAHWEH** today. They want to get or they’re just following the steps of the Pharisees who got rid of **YAHWEH** and His Laws years ago.

107 In **Daniyl 7**, look there. Remember what you just read there in **Romans**. In **Daniyl 7:21**. He says, **I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;**

108 Verse 22, Until the Ancient of Days came... Right up until the time of The End. **...and Judgment was given to the Saints...** The Judgment, brethren, is going to be given unto us, not the Catholic church.

109 And **verse 25, verse 25, And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** And the Laws and he changes the Laws. That’s exactly what they, the Catholic church did. In **II Timothy** it says in the Last Days this is the way it’s going to be. How much clearer can it be? There’s only one group that **YAHWEH** has established.

110 Now, when I say this, I don’t mean that there’re not individuals out there. They’re all over the world at this time, and they’re bringing forth parts of the things that we take to them. And one day, they’re all gonna be gathered together and brought to **YAHWEH**’s House. That’s the way **YAHWEH** plans to do it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

111 A lot of them are coming right now. Many are getting ready to come at this time because they’re hearing the Words of **YAHWEH**, not just from us, but from our enemies. And a lot of people said, you know, I heard this from a person that was really angry at you for some reason. I found out why later, he didn’t want to keep the Laws. But he advertised The House of **YAHWEH** and these people are writing us. You should see some of these letters that we’re getting. They’re so honorable, so wonderful.

112 Someone told me about a couple that was wanting to move here last week and I said I think I’d better talk to them. They called me back later and said, “What’d you think about that couple?” And I said, I’m in love with them already. They’re wonderful people. They’re wonderful, wonderful people. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

113 May **YAHWEH** bless you, and I’ll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Six

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #22— The Prophecies Are True And Correct: Not One Stone Was Left On The Temple When It Was Destroyed 02/07/09

Kahan Zephanyah H.: If you'll please stand, I'd like to present to you, the Last Days Witness, the Greatest Teacher on Earth, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! We need some new ones! [palm branches] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We have a lot of sickness around us. I noticed it's on the news in all the schools and all of Abilene. They're telling you don't go to the hospital. [laughing] I don't know why they don't shut those places down. They're the most dangerous places on earth, looks like. Praise **YAHWEH.** [applause] Don't take the shots unless you absolutely have to, they said.

3 There're some things that I want to add to the sermon there today. *From the 2002, Arab Peace Initiative to the Annapolis Conference...* This was in 2002. ...*The events at issue start with the 2002 Arab Initiative that was proposed by Saudi Arabia in Beirut during the Arab League conference in Lebanon. Saudi Arabia's initiative was in effect handed over to Riyadh by London and Washington in 2002 as part of an Anglo-American military-political roadmap...* That was in 2002. ...*for the Middle East and as part of the Project for the "New Middle East"...* Now, keep that in mind, 2002. See, it's going right along. This Work of **YAHWEH** is

just going right along, staying abreast of the work of Satan, of course.

4 *Netanyahu...* Now this was in the news February 7th, very recent, 2009. *Netanyahu "will coax Obama into Iran war"...* Now, that's their predictions. And of course, they seem to have it set up like if they can't coax Obama into this, then they're going to do it themselves.

5 ...*Aaron David Miller, the U.S. State Department's top analyst in the 1980s, said Israel's Benjamin Netanyahu will be able to convince President Barack Obama that a military attack is the only solution to the Iranian nuclear issue. "The Israelis will be pushing [Washington] to ensure that Iran never gets to that point and failing that, they will consider a military strike." Reuters quoted Miller- who is a former U.S. peace negotiator.*

6 ...*Israeli election frontrunner Benjamin Netanyahu said...* If you know what I'm talking about, they're getting ready to have another election. They think Benyamin Netanyahu is going to win. If you remember, the September 13th, 1993 seven year peace agreement was signed by former U.S. President Bill Clinton, the late PLO leader Yassir Arafat and the late Israeli Prime Minister Rabin, September the 13th, 1993. Remember that? Okay



now, later Rabin was assassinated as Prophecy showed that he would be and then Netanyahu took over. Netanyahu said this seven-year peace plan is detrimental to Israel so he shut it down. It stayed shut down, as Prophecy showed, for seven years. Then it was started up again. It completed itself but **YAHWEH** held back the nuclear wars that were predicted to take place as a result of this peace plan.

7 Now, the peace plan time ran out. It went right on through; it didn't stop. They're still trying to bring it about. There're certain things that were held back in order to hold back the wars. And of course, one of those things was the Catholic church, the abomination that makes desolate. The abomination that makes desolate was held back at that time and she still hasn't got her way in Israel and they're very aggravated about it, of course. And now, they're going through the U.N. and, of course, as you saw also, one of the Quartet, which is the United States is pushing for the Catholic church and this one-world religion to actually take over and start guiding the world into a, what they're calling, just and lasting peace.

8 Now, ...*Israeli election frontrunner Benjamin Netanyahu said last week that his first mission, if elected prime minister, would be to "thwart the Iranian threat" once and for all. "[Iran] will not be armed with a nuclear weapon... It includes everything that is necessary to make this statement come true," warned the leading candidate for the prime minister's post.*

9 ...*Israeli legislator and weapons expert Isaac Ben-Israel, meanwhile claimed that Tel Aviv has only a year to pull off a unilateral strike on Iran's nuclear infrastructure, asserting that any attack would only delay, rather than sabotage, Iranian breakthroughs in nuclear technology and development...* Looks like it's getting pretty close.

10 Don't get all shook up about it. You've got other things, other things, to worry about and one of them is praying for the sick. That's actually more important. Preparing yourself as a Slave--to become a Slave in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. One of the most beautiful things that you could do; become a Slave to **YAHWEH**'s People and it starts with praying for the sick, praying for someone besides yourself. Get your mind off yourself.

11 Now, this one is *Palestine Facts*. And it says, *Israel 1991 to Present. 1993: Oslo Negotiations. The secret back channel Oslo meetings upgraded to include senior Israeli diplomats and Norwegian foreign minister Johan Jorgen Holst, worked out the "Declaration of Principles," the foundation of peace negotiations between Israel and the*

Palestinians, while the Washington talks went on as a public cover... Did you get that? They were working this out while the Washington talks were going on as a public cover to keep it in the dark.

12 ...*The document known as the "Oslo Accords" was signed in an historic Washington ceremony, hosted by President Bill Clinton on September 13, 1993, during which PLO chairman Yasser Arafat and Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin grasped hands in an uneasy handshake...* Now, that was in 1993. That was the seven-year peace agreement that took place at that time. Only these wars have been held back, brethren, for you because you're on trial; you're on trial right now.

13 Whether you know it, you're on trial right now with **YAHWEH**. And of course, the courage that you're developing right now that He's bringing on step by step, it's very necessary for you to stand up in these Last Days when it gets close to the end and the change that will take place in your body and, of course, the Power that you're going to receive.

14 Be praying for your enemy. Love your enemies. These're the things that Yahshua told us to do. I know it's hard for you to do, but you're going to have to do it. Pray for your enemies. Love your enemies. Know for sure that you would be--you would be one of them if **YAHWEH** hadn't called you out of this world.

15 *Old hand for an old mission...* Now, this was May 2001. ...*Mitchell...* Keep that name in your mind because he's the one that worked on the Oslo Accord. ...*Mitchell...* Now, this is May 2001. ...*Mitchell headed an international panel that was launched in the last days of the Clinton administration. Mitchell's recommendations, delivered during the Bush administration's fourth month in office, will sound familiar, too. He called for a cease-fire, followed by a series of confidence-building measures. The aim was to restore a climate in which peace talks could succeed...* They're like a bunch of children almost. They get to hollering and yelling at one another and they get up and walk out of the very conference that's supposed to bring peace, but that is the confusion that **YAHWEH** says that they have taken into their bodies through breaking the Laws in **Leviticus 18**. Keep that in mind.

16 *Pope presented...* You remember now I read you last week the article where the Pope said that they were all incoherent, insufficiently coherent to bring about the courageous decisions that would bring a ruthless and lasting peace. [laughing] And that's what he's talking about, being ruthless like

the Crusades are supposed to be. Kill them all, you know. Wipe them out and then you won't have any enemies except inside the Catholic church and, of course, they're all enemies, fighting with one another. The popes would say, "Quit fighting with one another and come on and let's kill this bunch over here." [laughing] This has gone on down through history with these Crusades. It has never, never, accomplished anything but more wars and more Crusades.

17 *Pope presented with altar for Jerusalem...* Now, if you remember the Savior's Words in **Mattithyah 24** where He said when you see this abomination that makes desolate, spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet, when you see him taking his stand in the holy place or in Jerusalem--well; *Pope presented with an altar for Jerusalem.* This is Rome, January 29th, 2009. ...*"An altar to pray for peace in the Holy Land and in the whole world." ...the altar was brought to the Pope by the Polish association "Queen of Peace Community" ...the altar will be placed in the Armenian Chapel of the Fourth Station of the Cross in Jerusalem.*

18 *Peace altar praised by the Pope...* It says. ...*build an altar in the Holy Land that will be dedicated specifically in praying for peace...* Now that really should work. That should really make a connection there somewhere.

19 *Vatican's Mid-East balancing act. Since the rise of the Arab-Israeli conflict, the Vatican has performed a delicate diplomatic balancing act to overcome Catholicism's historic enmity towards Judaism while maintaining solidarity with the Arab Christians of the Holy Land...* It says, now this was September 13th, 1993. Remember this. This was when the peace treaty was signed.

20 ...*While Vatican opposition to the Israeli occupation has remained, the signing of the Oslo peace accords between Israel and the Palestinians finally enabled the establishment of full diplomatic relations between the Jewish state and the Roman Catholic church. This came in the so-called Fundament Agreement of December 1993, in which the Vatican recognized Israeli sovereignty over its pre-1967 territory in return for Israeli guarantees of the church's freedom and legal security.*

21 ...*Another spat resulted from the Vatican-Palestinian agreement signed in February giving the Catholic church official status in self-ruled areas which Israel said interfered with the peace process...* So the very things they're doing here and have done are interfering and, of course, this is part of the confusion that **YAHWEH** has allowed and maybe, maybe even pushed a little to have His Way

in building His Kingdom and seeing that it doesn't interfere with His Plan for you, brethren, for you, you and me.

22 ...*"Further, my delegation"...* He says, now this was Monday, October 29, 2001. I read one from this same source, this Renato R. Martino at the United Nations Organization. This was now Monday, October 29, 2001. ...*"Further"...* He says. ...*"my delegation"...* If you remember that's the way he said last week. I was reading the article from last week and he was saying that they were insufficiently coherent in working towards a peace progress. They're gonna have to be very courageous and very strict in getting this through and making it "happen". They're gonna have to force this to "happen".

23 ...*Further, my Delegation appeals to the international community to assist in bringing a just resolution to the differences between the peoples of the Holy Land who are all cousins in the Abrahamic faith. Only a just peace will bring genuine security to all the peoples of the region...* Now, keep in mind that their attitude towards peace or bringing about a peace is to kill the enemy, to force peace, to force a peace with armies and so forth between two different people. This has never worked. **YAHWEH's** Way is far different. In fact, He gives you Laws that if two people follow, they cannot go wrong. They can never have anything but peace if two people will agree or two groups of people can agree. And that's the difference in **YAHWEH's** Way and, of course, Satan's way who wants to kill all of her enemies.

24 ...*Mr. Chairman, may I conclude my statement with the recent remarks of Pope John Paul II as he completed the first part of his pilgrimage, retracing the steps of St. Paul...* He said. He didn't go to the dungeon where they put him but, you know, he's so-called retracing his steps spiritually, so-called.

25 ...*"Yet the first step towards peace must be steadfast conviction that a solution is possible within the parameters of the international law"...* Parameters of the international law. Now, if you read the international law, you'll see what the Great Kahan Tsephanyah Owen brought out a couple of weeks ago that it's impossible under these laws to accomplish anything because you got laws fighting laws. And you got people that won't obey, that won't even follow their own laws that they claim they're going by. So there's no way it can bring peace.

26 But he's saying, "...yet the first step towards peace must be steadfast conviction that a solution is possible"... It's possible. ...*"within the parameters*

of international law...” Not YAHWEH’s Laws, but the international law. It would be possible with YAHWEH’s Laws and YAHWEH will prove that and intends to prove it. He has proved it in fact already among mankind and then let them go their own way again and start bringing other things besides peace again. ...”and the resolutions of the United Nations.”

27 “...I appeal once more to all the peoples involved and to their political leaders, to recognize that confrontation has failed and will always fail...” So he’s admitting that his international law fails and will always fail and this is what’s going on. He admits it on the one hand. It’s like speaking with a forked tongue. Here it is, but it’s going to fail. It’s always failed. [laughing]

28 “...Only a just peace...” And that’s exactly what we’ve been preaching. Only a just peace, but you won’t find it through their international laws. You can only find it in Just Laws and the only Just Laws are found in the first five books of *The Book of YAHWEH*. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

29 “...Only a just peace can bring the conditions needed for the economic, cultural and social development to which the peoples of the region have a right” ... *He says. Now, this was Pope John Paul II Farewell Ceremony, International Airport of Damascus, 8 May, 2001.*

30 *Now, for their present day dilemmas, we see a news here of something that is taking place with the Quartet and this was prophesied now; remember Revelation 6. But, Russian Prime Minister Vladimir Putin calls for end of dollar stranglehold... That’s the American dollar he’s speaking of here. ...Russian Prime Minister Vladimir Putin has called for concerted action to break the stranglehold of the U.S. dollar and create a new global structure of regional powers.*

31 ...“The one reserve currency has become a danger to the world economy: that is now obvious to everybody,” he said in a speech at the World Economic Forum. Mr. Putin said the leading powers should ensure an “irreversible” move towards a system of multiple reserve currencies, questioning the “reliability” of the U.S. dollar as a safe store of value. “The pride of Wall Street investment banks don’t exist anymore,” he said.

32 ...*For all his bluster, Mr. Putin’s bargaining power is weakening by the day. Russia’s foreign reserves have fallen by 34 pc (per cent) since August to \$396 bn (billion)... Whatever that might mean. ...after months of capital flight and the collapse in the price of Urals crude oil to \$45 a barrel. The rouble also fell to a record low yesterday after*

sliding for weeks in a controlled devaluation... He calls it a controlled devaluation. ...Mr. Putin said: “We are witnessing a truly global crisis. The speed of developments beats every record... this touches everyone in the world.”

33 ...*However, Mr. Putin’s own government in Russia is facing mass protest as unemployment surges and austerity measures start to bite. The Kremlin expects the Russian economy to contract by 0.2 pc this year.*

34 ...*Expecting a deep global downturn, it has redrafted its budget plans based on oil prices at \$41 this year, entailing drastic cuts in public spending... If you go over to Revelation 6 and we see what’s taking place here, you can see that this is brought about as Mr. Putin is plainly pointing out here, it’s being caused.*

35 Well **Revelation 6** also shows this is being caused. First off, I pointed out before how, in the first two verses here, the United States is actually pushing forth a religious power here and he called it his crusade. In fact, President Bush, called this his crusade for God, who he saw in the face of the Pope. And then in the very next verse, **verse 3**, he says when he opened the second seal then, he sees this person or this plan to take peace from the earth.

36 And then the next one, he says in **verse 5**, **And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third living one say: Come and see...** What we’re going to do. This is what we’re going to do. ...**And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand...** Balances.

37 **Verse 6, And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living ones, saying: A measure of wheat for a penny...** Bringing the prices down. And this is exactly what they’re talking about here. This is a maneuver by one of the Quartet. You know, they’re a Quartet that was chosen to do certain things and there’s a power over them telling them what to do. Now, this doesn’t mean they can agree among themselves and this doesn’t mean that they’re not going to try to take advantage of one another.

38 If you remember in Malachi Martin’s book, *The Keys of this Blood*, he said this is a three-way battle and he said that Russia is a teddy bear at this time but she could turn into a grizzly overnight. Well, she’s now, of course, turned into a grizzly. She had her finances back, well, for a while she had her finances back. And then, of course, now in trying to take advantage of one another in order to bring about what they’re commanded to do, they’re trying to take advantage of each other; and as Malachi Martin said each one of these hopes to come out

on top. You remember those words. I read them to you several years ago in his book and I said this is Prophecy. This is going to take place. This is what they're going to try.

39 But Malachi Martin says the Pope also hopes to come out on top in this thing. Well, Prophecy shows that the Pope won't come out on top. In fact, Rome is going to be burned, **YAHWEH** says. And of course, they're trying to move their station to another location but that won't help--that won't help them.

40 But here the very next thing that you see after bringing down the prices is **YAHWEH** shows the next thing there to be turning loose the wars that are going to take place. I can't cover all of that but I'll try to get to the rest of it next week. But this will bring you up to date here and try to line you in with what's taking place with us. Because in **Mattithyah 24** now, **Mattithyah 24**, this is, you know, well, go to **Thessalonians** first, **II Thessalonians** because here's where we covered last week. In **II Thessalonians 2:4** he talks about this religious power here that brings forth sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Daniyl said he will change the Laws. He will blaspheme **YAHWEH** and change the Laws.

41 Well, the Great Apostle Shaul was inspired to write here that this mystery of iniquity is already in action but he's being held back. And of course, he's speaking of our time period here, the coming of the Savior, speaking of our time period and this mystery of iniquity being held back and being revealed in a time period, revealed by a Work that **YAHWEH** spoke of saying, "My House that I will start in the Last Days, in the Last Days I will establish My House." See? And it's all going right straight together, both works together. In this time period of the Quartet, the Catholic church--the man of sin that brings forth or destroys the Laws of **YAHWEH**, thinks to change the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which they have; and in doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, of course, you bring forth sin. And sin is, as **Isayah 24:1-6** says, the cause of all your troubles. That's what's causing the wars. And the last thing it's going to cause is the great nuclear burning that takes place that he and the Great Prophet Malakyah spoke of in **Malakyah 4:1-6**, I believe it is.

42 But in **II Thessalonians 2:4**, he says, **Who opposes, and exalts himself above all, declaring himself a God (El), and he is to be worshiped...** And I've brought out that that **worship**, that word **worship**; we translated it "worship" but it actually means to adore, something you really adore. The Laws and the Prophets are what people come to

adore and then they see this is why they worship **YAHWEH** and serve Him because they see His Laws and they're the first love of their life.

43 And He said, if you remember, our High Priest Yahshua said in **Revelation**, "You have left your first love." Well, when you leave your first love, you leave the Laws and the Prophecies that are brought forth from Galilee, from Abel; from Abilene they're brought forth. So you leave them and start breaking the Laws, you turn back to sin. Well of course this **august** is where you get the word, this object of worship. Well this *Book of YAHWEH* is, of course, our object of worship.

44 Now, if you go back to **Mattithyah 24**, **Mattithyah 24** because this is where the Savior is speaking of The End. And keep all of these things now in mind that we've covered here and go to **Mattithyah 24**. There's some hang up that I heard just this week on this. And of course, if people can get you hung up on a Scripture where you'll start doubting Yahshua, you know, when you start doubting and you don't say anything about it but you express your doubts to little ones, you can turn them away. And you put a doubt into somebody's mind, especially someone who's unacquainted with the Scriptures, who hasn't been here long, who's just began to renew their doubts and their sinful nature and their illegal lust and start trying to overcome them and you put these doubts into their minds, they don't know what to do with it. Yahshua says you can offend a little one with these things when you express your doubts.

45 If you would come to a Priest and ask them, or a Priestess and ask them, then they will get you an answer. If they can't get you an answer, you know, there's something wrong with their department because that's their job, to answer prayers and to teach.

46 Well, in **Mattithyah 24**, we see it first here and this is where they put the doubts in the minds. He's talking about the temple being destroyed here and the doubt was--I've heard this from, I think, I heard it the first time from a professor in college and I was so disappointed. You know, I said, well these people, they're not half as up on the Scriptures as they should be. But they said, "Well, all the stones wasn't removed here." Indicating that Yahshua's Prophecy didn't come to pass and that, you know, here's a couple of pebbles here on top of one another that wasn't thrown off. And of course, this is about as far as they get into the study. They read it, that's it, they know what they're talking about, they know what's in their minds. They just know that there's doubt here as to whether they can believe Yahshua or not.

47 It is absolutely necessary that you believe every Word that Yahshua put out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It's also necessary that you believe the Prophets. If you don't, you're a fool and there's not gonna be any fools in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. You better start believing what is said here, keep your mouth shut sometimes, you know, till you can get an answer, but especially don't go out and start expressing it among the little ones and offend them.

48 You remember what Yahshua said and you better believe this. He said it would have been better if a millstone had been hung around your neck and you were thrown into the sea before you open your mouth. You would have been better off than for this to be hanging on your record when you go to get the sentence that **YAHWEH** is going to give you in **Revelation 20**. The sentence, the Great Day of sentencing, the Great White Throne Judgment, when you're going to stand before Him and get a job or a boot, one of the two.

49 If you'll go back to **Mattithyah** now, hold your place there in **chapter 24** and go to **Mattithyah 12** and get Yahshua's Judgment here in this matter. He even says that some of it won't even be forgiven, not in this life or the life to come which means it's going to be held against you. It's going to be held against your record, on your record and never be wiped off. You know, the instruction is here. Just keep your mouth shut and don't let everybody know how stupid you are. And then if you will ask a Kahan; come to a Priest or a Priestess and get the answer because the answers are here, but it takes a lot of work to get them. It takes a lot of work. You don't get these things overnight. You can't read a Scripture in five minutes or four hour and say you know the bible, you know the Plan and this is the problem.

50 In **Mattithyah 12:37**, he says, **For by your words you will be justified...** You'd of been better off in saying, "The House of **YAHWEH's** got the answer, I'm gonna go there and get it. You know, if they don't, they'll find it." **...or by your words you will be condemned!...** Study that word **condemned** this afternoon while you don't have anything to do. Maybe it will change some minds. He, of course, He's talking here about keeping the Sabbath Day, believe it or not. All of this came about because of His talk or teaching of the True Sabbath and how to keep the True Sabbath.

51 But if you look back to **verse 24** here, He says, **But when the Pharisees heard this, they said; This fellow only casts out demons through Baalzebul, the prince of the demons!...** The Pharisees are the ones I'm saying were the Catholic church. That was

the name before because they did away with the Laws. They didn't want you to say the Name. They said, "You must keep this oral law, not the written Law. The written Law is obsolete now. You've got to drive this new automobile here, it's totally a different picture."

52 **Verse 28, But if I cast out demons by the Spirit of YAHWEH, then the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** And He's talking about the Laws here, the Laws of **YAHWEH** giving Him Authority to cast out demons. The Spirit of **YAHWEH** is that Spirit that you get by reading the Laws that make you love or that actually will bring about a love for this object here, this **august**, where it becomes an adored object and you can't keep your eyes off it then. **...then the Kingdom of YAHWEH has come upon you;**

53 **Verse 30**, He said, **He who is not with Me is against Me...** So keep that in mind now. One hundred percent you've got to be with Yahshua. He's your High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Every Prophecy written about Him came true. It's still coming true because He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** now as, I think, **Hebrews 10:21** says He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** right now being our High Priest, Guide.

54 He says He knows, He knows my works. He knows that for sure. He's not blind. He's not up there wringing His Hands and wondering, "What are we gonna do about this fellow?" He knows already what is going to take place. He's guiding the whole thing here. If He wasn't, it'd be totally out of control by this time. He knows about the reproaches. He actually knows about that. It was written in the same chapters, in fact, the same Prophecies that prophesied He was going to suffer reproaches too. He was going to be arrested. He was going to be beaten. He was going to be slandered. That's what reproaches mean. Is any of that going on in any person's life that you know of today? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Who are they threatening today, in today's world and saying he's worse than Al Capone? We need or we're calling for his death.

55 Speaks against, let's see, you got to gather with Him or you're not with Him. **Verse 30, He who is not with Me is against Me; and he who does not gather men together with Me, scatters abroad...** And this is what you do when you say things, you know, and they mislead somebody and they think, "Yeah, you're right. Yeah, I just read it there. Yeah, it's right there in black and white," and never bother to get any deeper than that. And

sometimes, brethren, it takes years because you've got to know how books are made. You've got to know what they're for and even the helps that we have today, it takes a while to get to where you can use them or how to use them.

56 I keep the Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins working almost fulltime right now in doing research and have had for years. Plus all the work of all the other Priests who have turned in, and Priestess too, who keep turning in daily their work and it backs up. It actually backs up The House of **YAHWEH** teaching.

57 But remember that now and look on down now to **verse 33, Either make the tree Righteous and its fruit Righteous...** This is the Tree of Life. It can't be the mixture. ...**make the tree Righteous and its fruit Righteous or else make the tree evil and its fruit iniquity; for a tree is known by its fruit!...** This, of course, is talking about the same thing that **Genesis 1-2** is talking about, the Tree of Life and, of course, the tree of the mixture of righteousness and evil.

58 **Verse 34, He says, Brood of vipers!...** He's saying you children, you offspring of Satan here. ...**How can you, being evil, speak Righteous things?...** Well, they can't. He says they can't. ... **For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth truly speaks...** Why would you say something like that, that Yahshua is lying, that His Prophecy didn't come to pass, that there is in fact, there was in fact stones left upon another on Mount Zion? Why would you say this if it wasn't to mislead or to make out like that Yahshua is a liar? There's no reason at all for you to slander The House of **YAHWEH**. When you slander The House of **YAHWEH**, you slander **YAHWEH** Himself Who says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House. It will bring perfection to all nations." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 **Verse 35, A Righteous man, from the Righteous treasure of the heart, brings forth Righteous things...** Brings forth the building of The House of **YAHWEH**, not the destruction. ... **but an evil man, from the evil treasure, brings forth evil things...** Now this is why you need to repent of this and every other slanderous word that you have brought against **YAHWEH** and repent and be converted.

60 **Verse 36, And I say to you: That every word against The Work that men will speak, they will give account for it in the day of sentencing...** That's **Revelation**. You need **Revelation 20**.

61 Well in **Mattithyah 24** now. You know, if they could make you doubt that one verse right there, which they probably could if you don't know how

to study or won't take your lessons. The reason the House was built and I was trained, brethren, was to teach you. But if you won't take your teaching, humble yourself as a little child and take that teaching and admit, "I need help **YAHWEH**." Admit it. "I need help." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 You know, there's a person, she's a woman who has been here several years and she was talking to a person, I think this person was in Africa and the person was a friend of Barack Obama and his family and the person actually knew me. And the person said, you know, "That man is a wise man." He said, "That man is very intelligent." And the person kind of giggled and said, you know, "We don't think of Yisrayl like that." They said, "He's always telling us he's a dumb Okie so we don't ever think of him as being the wisest person on earth." [laughing] But this is what the man was saying from listening to the TV shows, studying the literature and bringing this forth.

63 Well, of course, I do study all the time but I know that the things that were given me is from the source of all knowledge. And I, yes, I am a dumb Okie. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** has put these things in my mind to bring you the answers and I will bring you the answers if you don't go out here secretly, you know, trying to turn someone away.

64 But here now in **Mattithyah 24:1. Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple, when His Disciples came to show Him the temple buildings...** Now, there're two things here. The way it's translated here in this verse, of course, you'd be surprised what all brought this verse about. I'll read you a little bit about it just to show you that it's a complicated thing. It's not something you can take on the surface from the *King James Version* or from our version.

65 Now, listen closely. If you notice there, He went out and He departed. Well that should be the first thing you would wonder. Why did they write that that way? He went out and He departed. I think I noticed that the first time when I was seventeen years old. And I wondered why they wrote or why it was written in that way. I didn't learn about it till later but that was one of the things that I put a question mark by, in an old *King James Version* and I put a question mark by it because I wanted to know what it meant. Yahshua went out and departed from the temple. Going out of the temple was going away. Now, this is in the original. The way that it's written here and the way that this was actually said, talking about Him, His Disciples knew that what they said here, they chose their words wisely

because they were inspired. He went out of that temple. He departed. It's the same play on words that is in **Isayah 2** where it says that the Laws will depart from Zion. It's exactly the same play here. When Yahshua went out of that temple, brethren, He took the Laws and the Prophecies with Him and they were never taught in it again. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 *This is the arrangement of the words in several eminent manuscripts...* Get that, several eminent manuscripts from what this version came from. ...*manuscripts, versions and fadders and is much clearer than that in the common translation. Lightfoot...* As you remember me quoting several times. ...*says the temple was built of white and green spotted marble...* The temple was built by white and green spotted marble. ... *Josephus says the stones...* The stones, now get this. He wasn't speaking of pebbles now. He wasn't speaking of twelve or ten inch brick like we have today. He's speaking of a particular stone and He mentions or He says the word stones. One stone shall not stand on top of another. So get this in your mind and remember this now. You'll probably never hear the tree fall again.

67 ...*Josephus says the stones were white and strong, fifty feet long, twenty-four feet broad, and sixteen feet thick...* These were the marvelous stones they were talking about that this temple was built of.

68 Well, *See ye not all these things?...* He said. This is the way it's written. ...*See ye not all these things. This common text and many manuscripts have do ye not see, or consider?...* Do you not see or consider? What could He have possibly been speaking of? The Laws and the Prophecies. Of course that's what Yahshua took out of the temple with Him, too, when He left. The Laws and the Prophecies, do you not see and consider? ...*But the negative particle is omitted in several excellent manuscripts by the Coptic, the Sahidic, Armenian, Ethiopic, Slavonic, Vulgate and Itala versions...* The negative particle is omitted in many of these, in many of these versions.

69 You see the complication of figuring this thing out? You can't just look at a Scripture, you can't just read it and know anything about how this came to be and why they put it that way and why they didn't put more explanations. But it wasn't their job to write a commentary here, it was their job to translate the Scripture and they translated it the best they could. And when it ran into a problem, they would leave out words. They'd leave out certain things. How would we know they were there? Well, you got to

search, search, search. And it takes days and years and months to train in all of this.

70 This is what's so aggravating when somebody writes a letter accusing The House of **YAHWEH** and they don't even know what they're talking about, but they don't know that they don't know, see, because they're deceived. This is how Satan deceives the whole world.

71 Well what he's saying here is, he said, it's left out of many of these. ...*the Vulgate and Itala versions, and some of the primitive fathers who all read it thus, see or consider all these things...* And then He says, ...*There shall not be left here one stone...* Well what He's talking about? Stones? He's talking about this particular stone that the temple is built out of. If you had read it closely, you'd have seen, you would see that it's speaking of the temple buildings. That's exactly what they asked Him about, showing Him the temple buildings. They weren't talking about the gates and the walls and the towers.

72 There were three towers there that were built by King Herod. One of them was for his queen, his queen who was a beautiful, innocent Jewish lady that that sucker murdered and then built a tower for her so he could go and pray to her and get his prayers answered. He was an idiot but he had a tetrarch in Israel and, of course, he was responsible for the murder of Yahchanan too. He even, he even murdered his own sons. In fact, one of his generals made the statement--I'm bringing you a lot of history here that you'd have to go back and find and read to catch up on all this, but I remember one of his generals, history shows, said, it'd be better to be Herod's dog than his son. He had no respect for his family. And I think it was either five days, about five days or maybe five weeks or something before his death, he had all of his family put inside a dungeon called the Hippicus room, I think it was called a Hippicus room and he gave orders that upon his death they should all be killed. The orders weren't carried out, history says, but anyway, this is the man that we're dealing with right here.

73 There won't be left one stone upon another. ... *These...* The last Words of the Savior here that He spoke, that there won't be left here one stone upon another. He never ever entered that place again. He went out, He took the Judgments with Him, the Judgments of **YAHWEH** with Him, the Laws and the Prophecies, the Tree of Life; He actually took it out of that temple. He left. He went out of the temple and He departed. The Laws departed, shall depart from Zion. They did. They did. In fact, they killed Him. They were responsible for the Laws departing from Zion.

74 ...*This part of [Yahshua]'s prediction was fulfilled in the most literal manner. Josephus says... If you'll read Josephus' War, book vii. c. 1. He says, ..."Caesar gave orders that they should now demolish the whole city and temple... except for three towers... Those three towers were all built by Herod. One of them was for his general, one of them for his son that he killed, I believe, and the other for his wife that he had killed, but they weren't part of the temple buildings. The temple buildings, brethren, are what His Disciples were referring to; and I've taken all the sermon for this, straightening out this mess here. I didn't even get into the sermon that I was supposed to bring this week but it's necessary that you believe everything that Yahshua said here in this chapter or I wouldn't have brought this.*

75 ...*and a part of the western wall... Of course, they were all destroyed later. ...and these were spared... He said. ...but for all the rest of the wall, it was laid so completely even with the ground by those who dug it up... This is still Josephus. ...dug it up to the foundation that there was left nothing to make those that came thither believe it had ever been inhabited."*

76 ...*Maimonides, a Jewish rabbin, in Tractate Taanith c. 4, says, "That the very foundations of the temple were dugged up, according to the Roman custom." His words are these: "On that ninth day of the month of Ab, fatal for vengeance, the wicked Turnus, Rufus of the children of Edom ploughed up the temple and the places round about it, that the saying might be fulfilled, Zion shall be ploughed as a field..."*

77 That's what Yahshua was saying to His Disciples, see and consider the Prophecies. There won't be one stone here left upon another, speaking of the white stones that they built the temple and the temple buildings out of, not the pebble rocks around. You're going to find rocks upon rocks, you know. They'll carry it in when you walk in with your shoes. [laughing] Brethren, give the Prophecies a chance. Don't condemn them by your ignorance.

78 *This Turnus, or rather Terentius Rufus... was left general of the army by Titus with commission, as the Jews suppose, to destroy the city and the temple as Josephus... The historian Josephus. ... observes...*

79 Don't doubt the Savior. Don't let anyone put doubt in your mind for the Savior. Now, He's telling us here when we see in **verse 15**, in **Mattithyah 24:15**, He tells you everything that's going to take place here. He kind of nutshells it here and gives it to you, but the Prophets tell us much more, of course.

But in this first chapter here that He gives us, yes, He talks about that temple and I'm very glad He did because it proves, you know, the temple wasn't destroyed until 70 C.E. All the Apostles' Work, I think the last **Acts of the Apostles** was about 66 or 65 C.E. The temple was destroyed five years after that.

80 They still did not see this Prophecy come to pass. They were all dead except Yahchanan. Yahchanan, I think **Revelation** was written about 96 C.E. or something like that. Yahchanan would have seen this take place. They had killed Kepha. They'd killed all the Apostles. Martyred, you know, when Kepha and Yahchanan, if you study the history of those two, you know, they did a great Work, but they did a great Work in witnessing. It was kind of a showish thing in Scripture. The quietness of the Work took place in Galilee where these things were written for us. And that's what was taking place in the quietness and peace of Galilee that **YAHWEH** gave His Disciples--the rest of them.

81 But now Yahchanan and Kepha, if you remember, they went to Rome. They went to Mars hill. They went to that place--they even went into the synagogues and preached and they were arrested for it. They were arrested and they were beaten and they were shipwrecked and they--all kinds of things. During this time period, Yahchanan lost his brother Yaaqob--they martyred him, if you remember. They were suffering persecution for trying to witness to the twelve tribes as Yahshua had told them to do. Go not to the Gentiles--go not, except to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl, He said, and that's what they were doing.

82 And of course, the Pharisees, who are now Catholics, who refuse the Name, refuse the Laws and so forth, they came right down. They were the same ones that were taking them to Rome and killing them. That's what they did with the Apostle Shaul, too, if you remember. His last trip to Rome he never returned and that's where he died. But the Foxe's Book of Martyrs has that for you if you want to do that much reading. Malachi Martin, The Keys of this Blood has all the things I mentioned today plus a lot more. I don't recommend that you read them, you know, but I had to read them myself. I had to know what the enemy was saying and that's the only reason I would read that stuff to begin with. But I've got it for you and, of course, you have the Truth here, brethren. You can believe these Prophecies. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 Well my time is up. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**]

Chapter Seven

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #23— Yahshua Messiah: Believing, Obeying And Trusting, In These Last Days

02/14/09

Kahan Benyamin H.: If you'll all please stand, I would like to introduce and it's my privilege and my honor, my privilege and honor to introduce YAHWEH's Elect one and the only one. The one who YAHWEH has preordained as Zecharyah Chapter 5 says with this Wisdom, Knowledge and Understanding that are being brought throughout the earth, the one who stands for the Supreme Ruler, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated everyone. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. If you remember where we left off last week, we were talking about Yahshua and believing in Him. Now, of course, with the deceptions coming forth, it's very important that you latch onto these Prophecies and believe them and not let someone pull you off into la-la land and have you going after the queen of heaven like they did our ancestors.

2 In your studies, if you'll keep this in mind, the Savior, when He sent the Apostles out, He said, "Go not to the Gentiles." He said, "Go only to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl." Don't you think it's a strange thing that they all went to Rome? Now, there's something there that YAHWEH wants you to see. And of course if you remember this, you'll start seeing the hints of this in Book Two and the Prophecies of it because the people that had control of the temple, at that time, were not Ezrayah or Nehemyah who went back and built the temple, but they were people who took it by force.

3 And of course, as we get the corrections made in *The Book of YAHWEH*, the things they hid from you, the Prophecies they hid from you, you will see

that the temple was being run by a religious group that, when the temple was destroyed, they took all the artifacts with them out of the temple, and they took them to Rome also. And of course they call themselves universal now.

4 The deceptions that're coming out about Yahshua and trying to make you believe that it's just a fairytale, that it didn't occur, this was not put out by the Prophets. The Prophets wrote absolute positively positive Scriptures and Prophecies of this Man. They gave you His Name. They show the anointing of that Man Who had to come and be rejected and die for your sins. And then of course the Scriptures also prophesied that He would be in heaven, sitting at the Right Hand of YAHWEH, but His job did not end, His job; and you keep this in mind. You'll see it in the Scriptures here and there throughout the Prophecies and throughout the Apostles' Work, but He's at the Right Hand of YAHWEH governing a certain Work in these Last Days. It's a Last Days' Work, and He's governing it, and He names the Work for you. He names the person chosen to do it, as the Great Kahan Benyamin just brought out.

5 But Yahshua left that temple, and I brought



this out last week. His Disciples were showing Him the building of that temple, the word phrases there that were used and the way the particular words that were chosen to describe that Prophecy and what took place with Yahshua at that time, were explained last week. He was rejected, He left the temple and He never returned to that temple again. And with Him, He took the Prophecies, He took the Judgments of **YAHWEH**, He took the Laws, the Prophecies and of course the Tree of Eternal Life.

6 Now that was what we covered last week just to bring you up to date on that particular thing. I got articles galore here showing that the nuclear wars are about to take place. I think everyone in the world is about to realize that. They're realizing it now what is about to take place and of course they're all scared and don't know which way to run.

7 The drought is increasing. There're gobs of news on that right now. The sickness and disease are increasing. I know we've had some flu here in The House of **YAHWEH** and it is alarming when a House of **YAHWEH** member gets sick. We're not creating this here in the House though. Don't start thinking we are. It's coming in from the outside sources, and of course it's being transferred from person to person.

8 There're other people that're telling you don't go to the hospital unless you have to. Don't take an antibiotic unless you absolutely have to. Wash your hands now, because you can get this anywhere. You can go to town and get it and bring it back to your children or anyone around you. All of these things now are being said by other people besides The House of **YAHWEH**. I know we started this, and we were ridiculed for it. We started telling you years ago to quarantine yourselves, you know, to start trying to come out of this world. That's what the Scripture says. Well, of course, they're trying to say it now, you know, and I don't know why.

9 Let's be turning over now, that was in **Mattithyah 24** what He said there and you better believe this. He said there won't be left one stone here upon another. He was talking about the temple building, and He was talking about stones that weighed tons on tons and tons. And these were the stones He was speaking of, not the pebbles or the gravel that you catch in the soles of your moccasins as you walk across. But he was talking about certain stones of the temple building. And that took place in detail, so much in detail the historians were amazed by how much detail the Romans put into destroying this temple so they could take the Work to Rome and establish it there and bring it forth as the work of Mary--of Mary.

10 Well anyway, turn over to **Yahchanan Mark**, but keep those things in your mind as you study and you see the things or the Work progressing, the Work progressing and the Prophecies progressing with it. Yahshua is doing a Work He was prophesied to do. In the Last Days, there would be one who would join Him, a House of **YAHWEH**, and of course that's what's taking place right now. You can be a part of The House of **YAHWEH** or you can reject this stone. It's the same stone, the same stone that they rejected then, you can reject it now, you know. But it is, it is the Headstone, the Cornerstone that supports this building, this great building of **YAHWEH**, and I'm talking about The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This Sanctuary is not built out of stones here, it's built out of metal! [laughing] He'll support you if you'll let Him; if you'd just let Him support you.

11 But look now to **Yahchanan Mark 8** here and let's go a little bit deeper into this. I was going to bring this Passover but then I got to thinking that there's too much here to cover on Yahshua's Memorial and so if I bring some of it now and we can get it out to the people, maybe they'll be prepared to receive the rest of it during Passover and Yahshua's Memorial, assuming I'm still here with you at that time.

12 In **Yahchanan Mark 8:31**, He says, **Then He began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things...** He's got to first get thrown in jail. He's got to be arrested, get thrown in jail. He's got to be humiliated. He's got to be beaten on. He's got to be punished as the woman told one of our Priests. [laughing] "He's got to be punished."

13 **...and be rejected by the elders...** Now, these weren't the Elders of **YAHWEH**. If these were Elders like were trained by Samuyl or by Abraham, you know, they wouldn't have rejected Yahshua, but then He never would have died. The temple had to be taken over by ruthless men who didn't mind cutting throats and beating, beating the hell out of people as they called it. They didn't mind killing innocent men, women and children, still don't today. These are the same ruthless men that don't mind at all, crusades, and how many people they have to kill to get their way. Same ruthless men; and they killed them brethren. And they didn't kill them in a polite manner, an easy manner, you know, like kosher killing, like the Jews killed themselves on Masada, at Masada; not that what the Jews did was Righteous either.

14 But they brutally killed them and they did it on purpose to put fear into everyone around them. So by fear they conquered. By this evil cross, this

mixture of Righteousness and evil, pretending to be Righteous, but evil, they put fear into everyone; so much fear that they were afraid to be a part of following the Holy Scriptures or any part of Holiness.

15 But notice, **...and be rejected by the elders, the chief priests...** He had to be rejected by the chief priests. Now, the chief priests who wrote *The Book of YAHWEH* and the scribes who wrote *The Book of YAHWEH*, the Scriptures, they wrote of Yahshua. They knew this Man was going to come and die. So it wasn't those elders that were in charge here of the temple at that time.

16 As Zola Levitt said, the Jews in Israel are not Jews. No, they're totally a different tribe. And he was saying that the ones who were actually Jews lived up by Galilee and of course some of the historians say that today too.

17 But notice, He is rejected. He becomes a jailbird; He was put in jail. Well if the police arrest Him, surely He's guilty. He must be guilty, you know, or He wouldn't have been arrested; right? It's really stupid to think this way, you know, because that's the way they did every one of the Apostles too. They arrested them and put them in jail. They were all jailbirds. They were all prison inmates. Can you get that in your mind? They were all innocent of crime. They were all innocent of breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. They were all guilty of practicing Righteousness. That's the only thing they were guilty of. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 But He had to be rejected by the elders, the chief priests of this temple. These were the chief priests of the temple that sat on what was called Mount Zion, what was referred to as Mount Zion.

19 **...and the scribes...** Brethren, were the ones who were in charge of the Law. They were lawyers that came before Yahshua and tried to trick Him into saying things that He didn't actually say. And then they went and told a lie about it and said He actually said it, but He didn't.

20 And notice, **...and be killed; and after three days, raised up...** After three days. Now, I know Christianity says He was put in the grave on "Good Friday" at sunset. Now you figure that; and they say He rose Easter Sunday morning. Now, anyone, I would think the children of the third grade of any school could add up that and know that it's not three days. In another place He says, "I'll be in the grave three days and three nights." Three days and three nights: if He was put in the grave on "Good Friday" sunset, He would have stayed Friday night. Then He would have stayed Saturday and Saturday

night. Then they say he rose on Sunday morning. That's a day and a half, actually, Friday night to Sunday morning. So a day and a half later they say He rose, calling Him a liar, of course. Because He says, "I'm going to stay there three days and three nights."

21 So when they say this, they call Yahshua a liar. That's the same, same ones that rejected Him here. They're still rejecting Him now and saying, "This is the reason we keep Sunday." And the Savior said only those who keep **YAHWEH's** Commandments are going to have Eternal Life. That's the last book in your bible, that's the last chapter in **Revelation**, the last chapter in your bible and **verse 14**, Blessed are those who keep His Commandments.

22 One of the Commandments says, "Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy." That's your Fourth Commandment. The Catholic church changed this. The Catholic church was actually in existence in temple days. They were the ruthless people who were ruling this temple at that time and saying, "Don't use the Name **YAHWEH**." They're still saying it now. "Don't keep the Sabbath. In fact, the Sabbath is a burden. Don't keep the Sabbath. Let's, let's go the other way."

23 Later on it was established by Constantine, a pope, in around 300 A.D. and he said, "We want nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews. Let's just make Sunday the national religious holiday" and that's when it was established fully by a pope. Which it wasn't accepted right away but caught on and now is in full force.

24 Well here we see that He had to be rejected. Look back to **verse 27**, the last part here, He says, **Yahchanan Mark 8:27. ...Who do men say that I am?...** Men, not the members of The House of **YAHWEH**, but who, who is the average person out here in the temple area and around Jerusalem saying that I am?

25 And he said, **verse 28, They answered; Yahchanan the Immerser...** Well think for a minute brethren now. Yahchanan the Immerser's head was cut off just a few days before that and here's another one and they're saying, "Well He must be the risen Yahchanan the Immerser." **...But some say Ylijah...** That is translated Elijah in the *King James Version*. But they're saying He must be Elijah come back. **...and others, one of the Prophets...** This is a teaching of reincarnation. Think about it. That's what it is. And it was actually taught in the temple days by the temple priests, by the people who were ruling the temple.

26 That was one of the religions that still exists with the Catholic church. One of the God's teachings

that still exists with the Catholic church, it's called druid and if you remember, if you remember just to make a long story short, I don't have time to go to the Scriptures again at this time, but remember there were ten religions, ten horns, ten horns. And when the little one come up among them, he destroyed three of them right then. Later, they said, the rest of these religions all worshiped one of the Gods. They all worship one of the Gods. Some of them wouldn't worship the other Gods, but all of them worship one of these Gods. And you can see the Gods that they were worshipping.

27 If you've ever been to Rome or if you've ever looked at the history of Rome, you can see the Gods there that they worship. I'll bring you more on that in detail later, but that was what was taking place.

28 And in **Daniyl**, maybe we should turn here. Hold your place and go on here and look at this Scripture again, **verse 28** and then turn over to **Daniyl the 7th Chapter** and get this established in your mind here what is taking place, because **YAHWEH** is lining out this religion, this religion that rules the world today. He devours the whole world, as it said in **Daniyl 7:23**. This little horn, it's a spokesman, a religious spokesman that fights the Laws and the Saints of **YAHWEH**. He's a religion. You can tell by the fact that it's fighting the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And in **Daniyl 7:25** it says he actually changes the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Constantine, history and Constantine admit this. They admit the Name change too.

29 This is called *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. This shows you their teaching and belief today. It says, *Here it is the first new catechism of the Catholic church in more than 400 years; a complete summary of what the Catholics throughout the world believe in common. This book is the catechism; the word means instruction, that will serve as the standard for all future catechisms...*

30 On page 64 of this book, now listen closely, the Name is **YAHWEH**; every Prophet used it. The Savior used it, and they accused Him of blasphemy. All the Prophets used it. They wrote it. They called

...the only ones who're going to be saved are those who call with the Name of YAHWEH. Do you know anyone who's calling with the Name of YAHWEH today? That's it, The House of YAHWEH.

on His Name. In fact Yahyl in **Yahyl 2:31**, translated *Joel* in the *King James Version*, **Yahyl 2:31** says, that this time period that everyone's expecting now of nuclear war, it's on us here now, and he says in that time period, this is a great destruction that's coming forth. And in that time period the only ones who's going to be saved are those who call with the Name of **YAHWEH**. Do you know anyone who's calling with the Name of **YAHWEH** today? [someone in audience calls out "The House of **YAHWEH**"] That's it, The House of **YAHWEH**.

31 Now others have brought or they've seen the Name **YAHWEH**, and they use it on their tongues, but that's all. They use it in Name only. But **YAHWEH** says remember if you carry this Name, you've got to depart from evil, and if you don't depart from evil, using the Name is worthless. So in calling on the Name you've got to turn and repent of your sins to be heard by **YAHWEH**. And of course this is what it's for. But call with the Name of **YAHWEH**, repent and be converted as **Acts 3:19** says so your sins will be blotted out; then **YAHWEH** will hear you as **Isayah 59:1-2** says. You won't be cut off from Him anymore; He'll hear your prayers.

32 He says, ...*Out of the respect for the holiness of God...* Now, this sounds good to the unbeliever, sounds good. Sounds like real good stuff here. [laughing] Not Righteous but good; this is of the God family. And that's what they want from you. They want you to follow these Gods and here's what they say. ...*Out of the respect for the holiness of God, the people of Israel do not pronounce the name...* That wasn't what Daniyl said. Daniyl said they stopped pronouncing the Name, because they had turned to evil and stopped keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They turned to the queen of heaven to make money, and this is what Yechetzqyah and Yeremyah showed, strictly for money.

33 Well Babylon is fallen, is fallen. If you watch the news this week, you know that there're shiploads after shiploads after shiploads sitting off the coast and no one to buy their goods. Yes, no one's buying, because they don't have any money. Yes, it's falling and **YAHWEH** showed you it would fall during the time of the Quartet. And we'll see that more clearly from Book Two, Book One and Book Two.

34 Well Israel turned. It said. ...*the people of Israel do not pronounce the name...* Yes, **YAHWEH** said or the Prophets said it was taken from them, taken from their mouths. They thought they did it themselves because they turned and went against **YAHWEH** openly, deliberately breaking His Laws and worshiping the queen of heaven. That's in **Yeremyah**, it's in **Yechetzqyah** too, brethren. All you've got to do is read it and believe.

35 ...*In the reading of the sacred scriptures, the revealed name YAHWEH...* I want you to see this for yourself. [shows on monitor] I'll put my finger on the Name, **YAHWEH**, right here. It's right there. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] ...*the revealed name YAHWEH...* In the Scriptures. ...*In the reading of the sacred scriptures, the revealed name YAHWEH is replaced...* It says. ...*by the divine title lord...*

36 Now if you remember *Unger's Bible Dictionary* under the word "lord" says it's not a divine title, at all, and should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name. Now, that should tell any honest person who would believe anything that the Name was replaced. **YAHWEH's** Name was replaced with the word "lord." The Catholics say it's a divine title. *Unger's* says it's not a divine title; it's used by the pagan Gods. They said the only Name that is used for **YAHWEH** is **YAHWEH**, and they said it's not used by any of the pagan deities at all, but the word "lord" is used by all the pagan deities.

37 Now, more on the Catechisms of the Catholic church. ...*YAHWEH is replaced by the divine title lord; in Hebrew that's Adonai...* Now, remember this next part. ...*In the New Testament...* In the New Testament in the *King James Version*. ...*in the Greek they call it kurios...* That's the word "lord" in Greek. So they admit that His Name, the Name **YAHWEH**, was in the Sacred Scriptures from which we get Book Two or the New Testament; you see that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] So every place now, from now on when you read the *King James Version* you will see that when you see the name lord, you know it's **YAHWEH**.

38 Now, they also call the lord Jesus. And here's the rest of it here now. ...*It is under this title that the divinity of Jesus will be acclaimed Jesus is lord...* Now, if you want to get our tape or our magazines, you in TV land, radio land, if you want the complete truth on this, you'll find out that Constantine himself was responsible for coming up with the name Jesus. There wasn't a "j" in the Greek language; still not today. There's not a "j" in the Hebrew language today, nothing that would match it. There wasn't a "j" in the English language until 1600s. I do believe that that letter "j" if you look in *Webster's Dictionary* it will tell you this. What was the Savior's Name before the 1600s? That was just five hundred years ago. What was the Name of the Savior at that time? It didn't start with a "j" you can count on that.

39 The name Jesus come from Zeus, Zeus and Krishna. From those two Gods they put together a name Jesus Christ. That's where the name Jesus

comes from. That wasn't the Name of the True Savior. And even in today's language if you ask a Spanish speaking person "what's the name of Jesus?" he'll say "He-zeus. He-zeus."

40 Okay. Back now to **Daniyl 7** here and we see this little horn, along with the Catholic church in **verse 7. Daniyl 7:7** and he shows the fourth beast. He shows four world-ruling kingdoms. When I wrote *The Mark of the Beast* I said **YAHWEH** only shows four world-ruling kingdoms. There will never be another one, I said. There never will be another world-ruling kingdom. They're going to try, but this time they're gonna bring total disaster and they have the equipment to do so, the nuclear bomb. But the fourth beast was the last world-ruling kingdom. It had ten horns; that's ten religions.

41 And then **verse 8**, he says, **I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up...** Three of their religions. Now, we put that in detail in one of our books and I can't remember which one, but we showed the religions here that were with the Catholic church. Well not all of them remain today because they were worshiping Gods, different Gods and about three of them were plucked up because they refused to worship a certain God. I think that God was named lord. [laughing] And they refused to use it for some reason so they were plucked up.

42 But anyway, this religion, the little horn, notice over in **verse 21**, he says, **I beheld, and the same horn...** This little horn. ...**made war with the Saints...** He fought against the Saints of **YAHWEH**, and he was actually given permission by **YAHWEH** in order to try His Saints, which are you in these Last Days.

43 Yes, you will suffer persecution, **YAHWEH** said. And I know you have suffered persecution from your kinfolks, which Yahshua said, "I didn't come to bring peace." He said, "I came to separate you from the unbelievers, and you're gonna be enemies." The mother is going to turn against the daughter, the daughter against the mother, the son against the father and so forth. And of course this is occurring. It couldn't occur with anyplace else except The House of **YAHWEH**. Here is where they're set apart. All the rest of them worship Lord and God, so they have this in common. But brethren you don't worship Lord and God, and this right here is a stumbling block for the unbeliever; as Yahshua Himself said and as the Prophets said. It's a stumbling stone for them.

44 That's the reason that the chief priests, the elders, the scribes rejected Yahshua. They rejected Yahshua for Lord. Remember *Jeremiah 23*, He said,

you rejected **YAHWEH**. Yahshua said, "If they reject Me, they reject My Father." They rejected **YAHWEH** for Lord, for baal; that's what Lord means.

45 He says, **verse 21, I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints and prevailed against them;**

46 **Verse 22, Until the Ancient of Days came...** That long. Clear up until the coming of **YAHWEH**. **...and Judgment was given to the Saints...** At that time, till He comes, till He comes. Now, He's not speaking of the time of His appearance because there's a Work started where Yahshua Himself comes and actually starts a Work in the Last Days, and it was prophesied to be so, working with a group of people here on earth and this is what is shown in **Daniyl, Daniyl 12**, I believe it is.

47 **Daniyl 12:7. Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times, and a half, when YAHWEH will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People...** Or upon His Holy People as **Hebrews** said. **...on His Holy People, all these things will be finished...** In that time period.

48 Now, if you look back here to **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...** Then what takes place there? What takes place there?

49 **Verse 26, But the Judgment...** Remember when Yahshua left the temple He took the Judgments with Him, He took the Laws and Prophecies with Him. But then at that time now, He says, **But the Judgment will sit...** Notice, at the dividing of times the Judgments will be set. **...and they will take away...** They who? They who will take away **...his government, to consume and to destroy it completely...** That is a tremendous Power, brethren, that **YAHWEH** is willing to give you and the Work that you're doing right now is actually chipping away at this great mountain, this great Babylonish mountain, the Babel or the mountain of confusion. We're now chipping away at it because we're in this time period. Right now we're in this time period.

50 We're in **Daniyl 7:8** now. We saw that. Three of these ten religions fell right off the bat but the rest of them are still being worshiped. Now go back to **Mark 8, Yahchanan Mark 8** and notice **verse 27** again with that in mind.

51 **Yahchanan Mark 8:28. They answered...** They're showing reincarnation here, which, you know, some people still believe today. They call that metempsychosis or it means transmigration of the soul. That's what they call it and they were saying "Yahshua is probably John the Baptist. John the Baptist has come back and now he's in this body and that's Who Yahshua is." Some were saying, "Well it's one of the Prophets or maybe it's Yliyah." But He wasn't any of those.

52 And of course Yahshua said to them, He said, **verse 29, Then He said to them: But Who do you say that I am?... He did this to find out, to grasp just what they had understood here with all of His teaching here. That's the reason He said it. ...And Kepha answered, and said to Him; You are the Messiah.**

53 **Verse 30, Then He warned them that they should tell no one about Him...** Well this reincarnation, it's being taught today. We've even had people fall away, because I would not accept that goofy teaching. I said, you know, it doesn't make any sense. This teaching doesn't make any sense.

54 Look at **Mattithyah 11. Mattithyah 11** and I think it's **verse 12** if I can find it here. **Mattithyah 11:12.** He says, **And from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser until now, the Kingdom of YAHWEH has been advancing forcefully...** This is not really the way this goes. It's much clearer and it will be changed in the next version, because it doesn't make it clear enough. And I said we can redo this thing and make it clear and still have a perfect translation here.

55 But the *King James Version*, listen closely, *Matthew 11:12. And from the days of John the Baptist...* They killed Yahchanan remember? They cut off his head, and they killed Yahshua later, hung Him on a stake. They killed all of the Apostles except we don't have a record for Yahchanan. There's one, Yahchanan who wrote the **Book of Revelation**, there're rumors as always are but there's nothing in history that said exactly what might have occurred to him, how he might have died. The rumors that were put out by some writers said that he was put in boiling oil, but that's not for certain. We don't know for certain.

56 *And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven...* The Kingdom of Heaven was what was set up by Mosheh. **YAHWEH** set it up under Mosheh and then **Hebrews** said this is the pattern of the Kingdom of Heaven, the **Book of Hebrews**. And He said make all things according to this pattern. You've got to

make My Kingdom, which are you, got to make it according to that pattern, which is in YAHWEH's Likeness and in His Image." Starting in Genesis, that's the first place He reveals that Kingdom that He's building.

57 Now, notice again. *And from the days of... Yahchanan. ...until now... Or the King James Version said, John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence...* It suffers violence just the way it did with Yahchanan. They arrested him, they falsely accused him and they cut off his head. That put a stop to that man teaching. *...and the violent take it by force...* They're taking it by force; not by the Laws of YAHWEH, but by force. Smite the shepherd and the sheep will scatter. This was the force they used.

58 What did Daniyl say in Daniyl 7? He will make war. This little horn will make war with the Saints. The Saints were in that area in and around Jerusalem, many of them. And they made war with every one of those Saints who were teaching the Laws and the Prophecies, who were teaching there's no such thing as reincarnation.

59 If you'll go back to Yechetzqyah quickly, I think it's chapter 18. This is what you're a fool if you don't believe. And that's what the Savior said; these're the Savior's Words. I think that's in Luke 24:25-27. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Now you can believe in this deception over here about you dying but you won't die. That's what Satan told Adam and Eve. "No, you won't surely die. You're going to be reincarnated in another body over here." And they've got so many goofy tales about this, brethren. I don't know how anyone could fall for that. You may be reincarnated into a cow or--that's what the Hindus say. This is where a lot of this came from, from these strange religions that are offshoots of the universal religion that actually devoured the whole earth. Yes, these are all parts of this--these seven Gods that remain and still remain to be worshiped in the Catholic church today. They got Gods galore and statues of them everywhere in Rome.

60 Here's what you should believe, right here, Yechetzqyah 18:4. That's Ezekiel in the King James Version. Yechetzqyah 18:4. **Behold, all souls are Mine. Just as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine; the soul that sins, it will die...** He said from dust you're taken and from the dust you're going to go back. Now, if you want to reincarnate into little micro-organisms, this is the way to do it: die. [laughing] And you'll be reincarnated into a very small form: dust. Dust you are. That dust there is the creeping things with which the earth creeps, as YAHWEH says. **...the soul that sins, it will die.**

61 Now if you'll look over to verse 20, he says, **The soul that sins, it will die. The son will not bear the iniquity...** That's rejecting of YAHWEH's Laws. **...of the father, nor will the father bear the iniquity of the son. The Righteousness of the Righteous will be upon himself, and the wickedness of the wicked will be upon himself.**

62 Verse 21, **But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed...** Sins, notice, sins; sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. Hold your place right there and go over to I Yahchanan 3, I Yahchanan 3. That's I John in the King James Version, I John, and get two things here.

63 I Yahchanan 3:4 says, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

64 Now look at verse 7, **Little children...** Don't let Satan deceive you. It says any man but Satan is the one that owns that man that's trying to deceive you into believing in reincarnation. **... Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous...** Now notice what's the opposite of Righteousness.

65 But, verse 8, **He who commits sin is of the devil...** Is of the devil, who's telling you, "No, you won't surely die."

66 Go back now to Yechetzqyah 18:21 again or Ezekiel. **But if the wicked will turn from all his sins...** That is, the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws and starts practicing Righteousness. **...that he has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and Right...** He starts practicing Righteousness, see. Then you belong to YAHWEH as Romans 6:16 says: Know you not that to whom you yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants you are, whether of Righteousness, which leads to life or disobedience which leads to death.

67 Now Yechetzqyah 18:22. **And his transgressions that he has committed...** See, notice when he starts practicing Righteousness here, He says, surely he will live. That's in verse 21. He will live, he will not die, but that's the only way that you will not die.

68 Verse 22, **And his transgressions that he has committed will not be mentioned against him; in his Righteousness that he has done, he will live.**

69 Go back now to Mattithyah. We were in Mattithyah 11:12. Mattithyah 11:12. He says, **And from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser until now, the Kingdom of YAHWEH has been advancing forcefully...** Or being taken over by forceful men.

70 Verse 13, **For all the Prophets and the Laws prophesied until Yahchanan.**

71 Verse 14, **And if you are willing to accept it, this is The Strength of YAHWEH; Yliyah...** That is the Laws and the Prophets. ...**which was to come.**

72 Let's go over now to **Luke** because some are still teaching this thing and it's a crazy thing but it's in **Luke**, in **chapter 24**, I believe it is.

73 Now you just read what the Prophets spoke. Yechetzqyah was one of those Prophets and that was what he said to you. **Luke 24:25. Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe... This...believe all that the Prophets have spoken!**

74 And then notice in **verse 27, And beginning at Mosheh; the Laws, and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures...** That's the Sacred Scriptures. They call this the Sacred Scriptures. They said they took it out of the Sacred Scriptures; remember? What they're referring to here in the Sacred Scriptures is what was written by the Prophets and what was written by the Apostles in their efforts to bring forth what Yahshua said.

75 But notice, He said, **...He expounded to them in all the Scriptures...** Or the Sacred Scriptures. ...**the things concerning Himself...** Things concerning Himself.

76 Look back to **Mark** here now, **Yahchanan Mark**. This was where we started here a while ago in **chapter 8. Yahchanan Mark 8:31**. Well here's what the Prophets said would take place. **Then He began to teach them that the Son of Man...** These were the things concerning Himself. He went back in the Scriptures, in the Sacred Scriptures, written by Holy Men of old as the Apostle said, inspired by **YAHWEH** to be written for you. He went back into them and He began to teach them. **...that the Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected...** Rejected, not by His followers but by the world. He was rejected by all of those who would not follow His Laws.

77 In **Yahchanan Mark 8:31**, notice, He must be rejected, the Son of Man, He's teaching this to His Disciples. **...must suffer many things, and be rejected...** Be rejected. **...by the elders, the chief priests, and the scribes...** And the rulers of the temple of Jerusalem. **...the elders, the chief priests, and the scribes...** The scribes were the ones that were writing the Laws at that time. And they were writing what they call the oral law, which made it impossible to keep the Sabbath, which refused to use the Creator's Name. All of this was taken away from them at that time, in the time of Yahshua Messiah.

78 The Messiah, Yahshua, kept the Sabbath correctly, and they accused Him of breaking the Sabbath. He kept it correctly, making it a blessing

to everyone around Him. You might remember that too. Don't let your tempers get in the way; control your tempers.

79 I had such a wonderful thing take place. One of the eight-year-old children called me and was repenting because they had lost their temper and said something unkind to one of their sisters or brothers. I thought this was marvelous.

80 **...rejected by the elders, the chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed; and after three days, raised up.**

81 **Verse 32, He spoke of these things openly; but Kepha took Him aside and began to rebuke Him.**

82 **Verse 33, But when He turned around, and looked on His Disciples, He rebuked Kepha, saying: Get behind Me, Satan! You are not mindful of the things of YAHWEH...** You're not paying attention to the Prophecies and what is supposed to take place, what has got to take place.

83 Now look at **verse 34, When He had called the people to Him, along with His Disciples, He said to them: Whoever will follow Me, let him deny himself...** Let him deny himself and take a hold of this Work and start following Me.

84 If you'll hold your place right there and turn to **Timothy, I Timothy**. We just found out that's not the correct name for him, but we'll get it to you later. **II Timothy 3:12. II Timothy 3:12. Yes, and all who will live Righteously, as Yahshua Messiah, will suffer persecution...** Now, if you apply this to this right here, He's saying deny yourself. Start following the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Start doing the Work that **YAHWEH** has told you to do, starting on the Sabbath Day, of course.

85 Look from there on down to **Yahchanan Mark 8:38. Therefore, whoever is ashamed of Me...** Ashamed of Me. Now, keep in mind what Yahshua showed you concerning this right here. He said if you've done it to one of these least of these, My brethren, or the least of My brethren, you've done it unto Me. So that would apply to the least Okie here, the least Okie of the whole bunch. If you're ashamed of me, you're ashamed of Yahshua and you're ashamed of My Father **YAHWEH**.

86 **...or of My Words...** If you're ashamed of Me or My Words, see. My Words? This is the

If you're ashamed of me, you're ashamed of Yahshua and you're ashamed of My Father YAHWEH.

teaching that says you've got to follow the Laws of YAHWEH or you won't be saved. ...in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will also be ashamed of him... Or her. ...when He comes in the Glory of His Father with the Holy Malakim... That is the Holy Messengers of YAHWEH.

87 Now, this Prophecy. Go back to **verse 31, verse 31**. All of these things, He said, must take place. In **Isayah**, He started teaching them; let's go over to **Isayah 28**. **Isayah 28**. Keep in mind that He started teaching them from the Sacred Scriptures all the things that concern Himself, things that concern Himself.

88 Here in **Isayah 28**, notice **verse 16**. **Isayah 28:16**. **Therefore, this is what YAHWEH the Father says: Behold, I lay in Zion as a foundation... He's gonna lay this in Zion. ...a tried stone, a precious Cornerstone, a Sure Foundation; he who believes...** Now, the Hebrew word there actually means, or it says the word **believe** means *to take it by Law, to start obeying or following* and that's what He said over here. Let him deny himself, take on his yoke and follow Me, He says. So, **...he who believes will not be ashamed.**

89 Now, they're going to try to get you to stop believing in Yahshua. It's already coming out loud and clear. If you hold your place there, no, go back to **Luke** again, **Luke 20**. Maybe we could skip that one and I could just quote it and be turning over to **Kepha** because we're running out of time. [Someone in audience yells "Keep going!", "Go over!" Laughing. Okay. Maybe, maybe I will. Applause, Praise YAHWEH.]

90 Now, remember in **Luke 24:25, 27** He says, you fools, fools and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well here in **Isayah 28:16**, He says He's gonna lay in Zion a Foundation, there in Zion, a precious Cornerstone, a Foundation Stone and those who will believe, those who believe. **...will not be ashamed...** Those who believe will not be ashamed. If you don't believe, you are going to be ashamed and you're gonna turn from Yahshua.

91 Now in **I Kepha 2, I Kepha 2:7**, he says, **Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient...** Disobedient to the Laws of YAHWEH, they're going to turn.

92 Remember Daniyl said, I'll turn to it and read it right quickly to you if you want to just hold your place there. But Daniyl said in **Daniyl 7:23**, He says, **This is what he said; The fourth beast...** That's the fourth world-ruling kingdom along with this little horn, the religion. **...The fourth beast will**

be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which will be different from all other kingdoms, and will devour the whole earth, and will tread it down, and break it in pieces... Devour, that is, take it into their democracy as they call it. And that's what former President George Bush was pushing and of course that's what the Catholic church is pushing.

93 **Verse 24, And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that will arise; and another will rise after them...** Speaking of the horn and the little horn. **...and he will be different from the first ones, and he will subdue three kings.**

94 **Verse 25, And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH...**

95 Now, go back to **I Kepha** again, **I Kepha 2:7**. And he says, **Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient: The stone which the builders rejected...** Which the builders rejected. **...has become the Head of the corner...** Head of the corner of what? Head of the corner, Head of the corner.

96 Look to **Hebrews**. I'll give you time to get this in your *King James* or whatever, but **Hebrews 10, Hebrews 10**. Now, He's become the Head of the corner of something here, the Head of the corner, this same One they rejected. He must be rejected, that's what Mark said, the Apostle. That's what the Sacred Scriptures that they admit was Sacred Scriptures in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*; that's what they said that He would be rejected.

97 He's still being rejected today; that is **YAHWEH** through Yahshua. They will not accept Him. In fact, they took out His Name, **YAHWEH**. This is what you got to get in your head, the truth, the sound doctrines. They took out His Name as this book says, this book, *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. They took out His Name and replaced it with a God, with Gods, with lord; names that are applied to all the pagan deities but not to **YAHWEH** or Yahshua. But He has become the Head of the corner, the Head of the Corner, a Foundation for what?

98 Here it is right here in **verse 21, Hebrews 10:21, Hebrews 10:21**. **And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** He's High Priest. He's the Head, Head of this building. Well what building is He talking about? He's talking about people here, of course. Then we get, beginning with Mosheh, remember this, the Sacred Scriptures, that's **Luke 24:27**, He taught them things concerning Himself. Let's go back now to **Isayah 4**.

99 Now you've got to get these Scriptures in your mind and you've got to have all of this other that I just brought you leading up to this because He's showing them the things, here, concerning Himself. And not just Himself, He's showing them us; us in these Last Days. And if you don't believe it, you've damned yourself. He's become a stumbling stone to you because if you reject it, there's no other hope for you, none whatsoever. You won't have a second calling.

100 **Isayah 4. Isayah 4** and notice **verse 2. In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH...** The Branch, now, here's a Prophecy of Yahshua, but it's a Work of Yahshua. But He's talking about Someone called a Branch. This is the Prophecy that He was teaching His Disciples.

101 **Verse 2, In that day...** In that day. ...**will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful; brought to prominence, and glorious; promoted to honor, and the fruit of the earth will be excellent...** That is, the fruit that this Branch is giving them. ...**and comely for those who are escaped to Israyl...** So we know, we know this now. We know this is going to take place.

102 Look at **Isayah 7** and notice **verse 14. Isayah 7:14. Therefore, YAHWEH Himself will give you a sign: Behold, a virgin will conceive, and bear a Son...** Now the first one was a Branch, remember? Now, here He's saying she will conceive and bear a Son. ...**and will bring forth the sign that YAHWEH our Father is with us; Immanuyah!**

103 Look at **Isayah 9** now. **Isayah 9:6.** You might write those beside those Scriptures so you'll know to just go right on through it and follow these Prophecies concerning Himself that He taught to His Disciples.

104 **Isayah 9:6. For unto us a Child is born...** Now here, over here He says, behold a virgin shall conceive and bear a Son and here He says in **Isayah 9:6, For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given; and the Government will be upon His Shoulders. And His Name will be called the Wonder of the Counselor, the Judge...** All Judgment given unto this Son. ...**the Judge established by the Mighty Everlasting Father--the Prince of Peace...** Who will actually bring peace through **YAHWEH's** Laws.

105 Now these three, these three Prophecies here now; two of them are about Yahshua. Let's go on over to **Isayah 53** now. **Isayah 53** because He starts off here with a Branch and then He goes to Yahshua. And then He says the Government is going to be established there and brought forth and going to be beautiful.

106 Now here in **Isayah 53:1. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm of YAHWEH revealed?... This Power of YAHWEH.** To whom is it revealed, the Power of **YAHWEH**?

107 The way the Catholic church is teaching today with the Gods, with reincarnation, with following the Gods, with following Mother Mary and praying to her for peace on earth, goodwill towards men, God's will towards men, of course, this, **YAHWEH** says, is bringing the destruction because they've transgressed My Laws, changed the Everlasting Covenant. And because of this, the earth is going to be devoured by nuclear burning. But here He says now **YAHWEH--the Arm of YAHWEH, the Power of YAHWEH** is revealed.

108 **Verse 2, For He will grow up...** Speaking of a Person here. ...**For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root...** Now remember that word **root**, as a root; not the Branch, but a root. ... **out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him...** That is no prestige. In fact, one Prophecy says take those filthy garments off of Yahshua.

109 You know where them filthy garments came from? Remember when He was arrested and filthy garments were put on Him? Then He was beaten and they had blood all over Him and so forth. Well those garments were removed and a crown was placed on His Head. A crown, a prophesied crown that we're going to see put there, all the Believers, that is, we're going to see put there. All the Believers will see this crown placed on His Head.

110 But right now He's fulfilling the Prophecy to bring forth that receiving of that crown or that Power, that Power that He will receive, the Authority that He will receive. **Genesis 1:26** says I will make man in My Image, after My Likeness and I will give him, man, the son of man, Authority. That's what it's speaking of here, that crown.

111 ...**nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him...** Not, no prestige at all.

112 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected...** This is what He was teaching His Disciples. He must be despised. He must be rejected, must be arrested and His Name smeared and they hung Him on a stake and killed Him. He must be worse than Al Capone for this stuff to be taking place; worse than any person in Israyl at that time. You see how they smeared His Name? You see how they smear The House of **YAHWEH's** Name today? Do you see any difference in their laws now than then, and

in their worship now than then? Do you see any Righteousness in what they do today? None at all, brethren. There is no Righteousness at all in the world today. The only Righteousness is being attacked, attacked by the world today. Any Holiness of **YAHWEH** is being attacked. All Holiness is being attacked, in fact.

113 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief...** Deep grief. So much so that sweat like great drops of blood came from the Man. ...**acquainted with grief...** Can you put yourself in His place and then deny Him the next day for what He went through for your sins? If you do, you won't have any Salvation. You won't if you let this extreme deception that's going or that's coming forth right now cause you to deny Him. It is slowly creeping out into the world right now from all the tentacles of the great octopus that controls this whole world. It's slowly creeping in. All the Holy Scriptures are being denied and they will make you think that they themselves were inspired to bring this in the Last Days, a way to life, the same as they did, of course, very subtle, the same as she did with Adam and Eve.

114 **Verse 3, He is despised... The very Savior of the world ... is despised and rejected by men; a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him...** Let me see how far to go here.

115 **Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by YAHWEH, and afflicted...** Now, just one more Scripture and then we'll cut it off and I think you can remember this then and we can have a starting place for next week.

116 But in **Micahyah 5, Micahyah 5:2. But you...** O Lexington, Oklahoma... I mean! I'm sorry there! [laughing] I told somebody to look up Lexington, Oklahoma and find out what the population was back then when I was born, and find out what it is now. I don't know if it's grown any or not. But you remember Oklahoma at that time period was hated.

117 There was a little town in Israyl that was hated, too, and it's named right here. And the people there were farmers. They fended for themselves. They raised their own food and everything and made their own clothes and they were humiliated for it. They didn't match the prestigious garments that were worn by the Priests in Jerusalem and of course they weren't businessmen. They weren't in great businesses so they didn't carry that prestige of being in business.

118 Of course that Babylon is fallen now and their ships are waiting offshore to try to get them to buy what they've got. [laughing] So that way of life is not working any longer. It will go back to reality one day very soon. It's actually going back. Mankind is going to be brought back to reality once again.

119 But He says, **Micahyah 5:2. But you, Bethlehem Ephratah, though you are little among the thousands of Yahdah, yet out of you will come forth to Me, the One to be Ruler in Israyl...** You know what the saying was in Israyl? "Has anything good ever come from that place?" Speaking of the town where He was born, where He was born. ...**Whose coming is proclaimed from of old, from ancient times...** These were the things that were being said. These were the Prophecies, the Prophecies that Yahshua was teaching His Disciples.

120 The *King James Version* says, *Genesis 49:10. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until... Until. ... Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.*

121 Now, in **verse 10** of this same Scripture, in the *Amplified Bible*, now this is **Genesis 49:10. Genesis 49:10** I'm reading. This was a Prophecy that Abel gave, by the way. **Genesis 49:10.** It might have been written by Abraham, but I think it was written by Abel and then quoted by Abraham is what is my opinion from what I see in some other things in the Scriptures.

122 But anyway, nonetheless, it says, *Genesis 49:10. The scepter... In the Amplified Bible. ...The scepter or leadership shall not depart from Judah, nor the ruler's staff from between his feet, until Shiloh [the Messiah, the Peaceful One] comes to Whom it belongs...* Speaking of, of course, Yahshua.

123 There're several other Prophecies that reveal this same thing but all of these Prophecies now and remember this, out of Bethlehem, this Ruler, Ruler, the One to be Ruler in Israyl, Whose coming is proclaimed from old, from ancient times. And these were the Scriptures that Yahshua Himself was teaching to His People.

124 I'm sorry I went over, but we'll have a place there now that we can begin next week, if you'll just remember where we stopped off there and by the time we get through, you're not gonna let anyone deceive you on these Scriptures or Yahshua being the High Priest of The House of **YAHWEH**.

125 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you! Praise **YAHWEH!**

Chapter Eight

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #24— YAHWEH's Work, The Work Of The Last Days' Witness: Suffering Reproaches While The Prophecies Are Coming To Pass

02/21/09

Kahan Kepha R.: And at this time I would like for everyone to hear from that Great Teacher. If you'll all please stand, I have the great privilege and blessing to introduce to you, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**. What a wonderful praise to **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I'd like you to really pay close attention today, because we've got a lot of great stuff taking place, and it's just exactly what **YAHWEH** foretold that would be here. It's here! And it's coming in a big way.

2 I'd like to say, just before I start here, to tell everyone; you need to find a position in The House of **YAHWEH**. I didn't say physician; I said position! [laughing] Even if you can't do it full-time, if you could only do it part-time, that'd be fine. I can tell you right now, the jobs in the world are going to stop. They're going to play out. **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom is going to take over. You need to be prepared. Right! [Praise **YAHWEH**! applause]

3 Babylon is fallen, is fallen, is fallen. And that means your high paying jobs are gonna fall with it, and you really need a position that you can come to instantly to take your place. You could take your place now part-time and take your place full time when that comes. It's not going to be long, not at all.

4 This first article was handed to me right at the last thing, but it says, *Don't let a hospital make you sick...* [laughing] Of course, I've been preaching for years, don't go to the hospital unless you absolutely have to; don't go to the doctors unless you absolutely have to. ...*Nearly 98,000 Americans die each year due to medical mistakes...* Now that's just the mistakes.

5 Listen to this one now. It says, *Before you leave, ask for a list of all the medications you received during your stay and those that you are expected to take. Compare the list with the medications you were taking before coming to the hospital to make sure you're not taking the same drug (with a different name) twice... ..99,000 patients a year die from hospital borne-infections...* 99,000, that's a pretty, pretty big number of mistakes made there and avoid it, avoid it.

6 That #7 Cleanse, if you read that man's book, I think that man was inspired to write for The House of **YAHWEH** for these Last Days. Sure do, it's working some great things. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Now if you have a something in your body that doesn't belong there, you will have trouble taking it and he tells you this



right off. And he said or he tells you how to start with the one drop, one to five I think it is, and then he says if you run into trouble, then stop. Go back and start over again. And then if you run into trouble, go back and start over again. Don't quit. He said, eventually it will start getting this stuff out of there.

7 And most of the stuff you feel coming out that makes you hurt here and there; if you'll notice, you'll have a hurt in your knee one day, but it's gone the next, these're toxins coming from the dead bodies of the things that're dying in your body that shouldn't be there; parasites and micro-organisms of all kinds.

8 In **Mattithyah 24:7**, if you'll turn there quickly, the Savior told us of this time period. Now the Savior is here doing the Work with us today. He is High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, and this is taught, this was taught by the Prophets before He was ever born. It was taught that this Man was going to come and die for our sins, then He'd be lifted up to heaven to be with **YAHWEH** where He would never die. He'll never cease being High Priest to us. We can depend on that. He is guarding His House, guarding **YAHWEH**'s House. He's very zealous at that. He proved to be--He proved so, and this is what the sermons are about. He was rejected by the world just as His People are being rejected today, just as **YAHWEH**'s House is being rejected.

9 But Yahshua is guiding His House. He's guarding His House, and believe it or not, this is the safest place on earth for you to be right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I know it looks bad right now to some, but that's because of the

Now the Savior is here doing the Work with us today. He is High Priest and King over The House of Yahweh, and this is taught, this was taught by the Prophets before He was ever born... He'll never cease being High Priest to us. We can depend on that. He is guarding His House, guarding YAHWEH's House. He's very zealous at that. He proved to be--He proved so.

Yahshua is guiding His House. He's guarding His House, and believe it or not, this is the safest place on earth for you to be right now.

vicious persecution that's coming against The House of **YAHWEH**, because of the reproaches that I was prophesied to experience, because I'm teaching the same things the Savior did. And of course, the reproaches that have come upon Him have come upon me and that's what the Prophecies said would take place.

10 But here He Prophesied for the world, in **Mattithyah 24**, and of course **Isayah** said, you know, because you're breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, these things are coming upon you. You're bringing these things upon yourselves just like the hospitals that we have where you go to and catch a disease and die. [laughing] And some people leave the hospital; a lot of them don't.

11 But He said in this time period when His Disciples asked Him, "What's going to be in the end. What's going to be the end of these things?" Well He prophesied here famine. In **Mattithyah 24:7** He said, famine. That was the first thing that He mentioned here besides the wars that would take place. And of course, **Revelation 6:8** shows, let's read that too, before I read this article to you.

12 But **Revelation 6:8**, now these are the last Prophecies that are to come to pass in a short time. First off here, we see the false religion that's going forth conquering and to conquer. She does that with the worldly governments. She's the leader of the worldly governments. I said last Sabbath, you know, they were told, the Disciples were told, now get this in your mind, they were told to go to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl. They went to Rome. There they found the chief priests, the chief priests. Yes, they were in Rome. **Acts of the Apostles** is full of it. They went before the chief priests in Rome. Did you get that?

13 The chief priests, they weren't calling themselves popes at that time. They were the chief priests of Jerusalem, but they were the lost sheep of the house of Israyl who had turned against **YAHWEH**'s Way, turned against Samuyl, took by force the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** in Yerusalem. And when the Apostle Shaul went before

Yahshua was bought back from Satan after He was sold to Satan, then He was bought back from Satan with the same money and became our Eternal Priest over The House of YAHWEH. That's Yahshua Who is alive and well and guiding His House today, very zealously doing so, bringing you the way into the Kingdom and a part of this Work that He is guiding and has set up.

them, he went before the chief priests and told them what they were doing, of course. But this is where they beat the Disciples and killed the Disciples and then they deified them and made out like they were part of their wicked work, that they, the Crusades went out doing, killing all the people.

14 Well here in **Revelation 6** then, **chapter 6**. I just say that to get you guided into what I'm trying to show you. The people who took over Rome, the chief priests that took over Rome had control of Jerusalem and the temple or The House of **YAHWEH**. They took it by force, and they killed Yahshua at that time. They had to. They were Satan's servants.

15 Yahshua was bought back from Satan after He was sold to Satan, then He was bought back from Satan with the same money and became our Eternal Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's Yahshua Who is alive and well and guiding His House today, very zealously doing so, bringing you the way into the Kingdom and a part of this Work that He is guiding and has set up. That's Yahshua today. If they can get your mind off of Him and keep you from believing in them, they got you in hell, ready to burn already.

16 Well, here in **Revelation** now, remember what He said; what the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24**. There's going to be famines in this time period. If it was just a dry spell here and there, you wouldn't worry about it; I wouldn't worry about it. But when He said famines and

then in **verses 21** and **22** He said the worst ever, that's what He meant. He said the rains are going to be cut off. The rains are going to be cut off. There're going to be famines, also earthquakes, which means natural disasters like the big flood we had in California just recently and everybody thought that rain was gonna come here too. Well you saw it was a four-inch rain, you know, a drop every four inches apart. [laughing] Well, in California, they had a flood, but it brought nothing to the land, no benefits to the farmland at all.

17 The food is dwindling right now, not just here in Texas. I should've been harping on this a long time ago to keep you informed. Not just here in Texas where cattle are keeling over and dying because of the drought--yes the drought is here in Texas. If you saw what was on the market to buy, you can see it's skin and bones, because the people can't afford to buy hay, the farmers can't. So that they take them and sell them before they die. Of course, the butchers are getting what they can out of them, but there's not much that can be gotten there. But He says famine and then He says in **verses 21** and **22** the worst ever.

18 Well here in **Revelation** now, the things that are shortly coming to pass in our time period, our time period, the last, the very last few days of this thing that's taking place with the world, that the world has brought, because they have rejected the Laws of **YAHWEH**. We haven't rejected the Laws. **Isayah 24:1-6** shows it's on the priests as well as the people. In fact, the priests, He says, are causing it. What priests? The chief priests that Shaul, the Great Apostle Shaul went before and they killed him. They now call themselves popes; one of the commentaries call them popedom, and they give the orders. They're guiding the kings of the earth today. And the very first thing that's brought forward here in **Revelation 6** is the Pope, the Catholic Church because she controls the world today.

19 You see these people saying, "Oh, so and so went before the Pope today, got, you know, got to visit the Pope." Well this was no accident that so and so went there. He was sent a letter by the Pope saying, "Be in my office at a certain time on a certain date." Don't keep the Pope waiting. He may keep you waiting, but you'd better not keep him waiting. Now this is the attitude and believe me, they come in before the Pope trembling because they know the power this man has over the nations, over the kings of the earth.

But all these things are taking place to fulfill the Prophecy...

20 You think, you think he's at cross with President Obama now? That's what it seems. He's not. The plans that Obama is going to do is carry these plans out that the Catholic Church made years ago and got them in operation now to bring about certain things including the economic fall that you got right here that's brought on by the Quartet; Obama being one of the Quartet right now. Bush was one of the Quartet before Obama. And as the leaders in Russia said, it makes no difference who you put in there. It wouldn't make any difference if you put a two-year-old child in there, the plans are gonna go as already directed.

21 Well here you see the first thing, the false religion coming on a white horse conquering and to conquer. Then you see the prices of food brought down and this is taking place right now. If you just watch the news, apply these Prophecies and see what's taking place.

22 You know a few years ago when the so-called oil shortage took place; there's never been an oil shortage, you know. We got America alone, the United States alone has got oil. It's oil rich, but they've got all the wells plugged and some of them you can look down in and see the oil. Well, this is going on here in America, but they're not drilling here, because they can buy it cheaper from over there and save this, they think. Save the oil here. They don't know that oil is replenishing itself. **YAHWEH** made it that way for man. This was made for man and of course, the earth replenishes itself unless it's hurt and it can't replenish itself.

23 But anyway, back to the price of gasoline. When the price of gasoline started going up and oil started going up, they started creating alternate fuels. Ethanol was one of them, made from corn, easier made from corn than other things. You can make it from grass, or whatever, almost anything, but it's easier made from corn. And corn is easily grown, and we can grow it in abundance in the United States, and we did because they thought they were going to sell this ethanol and make huge profits out of it since the price of gasoline went up.

24 They built million dollar ethanol plants in

America. Then the price of oil went up and they bought corn. They bought up the future's market in corn. Then the price of gasoline went down. They never reproduced one gallon of ethanol. They got their bins full of corn, but they don't know what to do with it, because it would cost more to make it into ethanol, than you can buy gasoline for, so they're stuck with it.

25 Now we got a big supply of corn right now on the market. That's great, right? [laughing] Well, no, it's double priced, you know. They paid too much for it, but they're going to cut-rate it. Now all this time, see, the farmers, they put in a lot of wheat, because they said, well, we'll use this wheat for cattle, because if they use up all the corn, this will suffice for the cattle feed. So, they planted huge gobs of wheat. Well, of course, that dried up because of the drought. But at the same time when they dumped the corn on the market, this brought down the wheat price. What wheat we have is going to be brought even cheaper. It's already falling, corn prices are falling way below what they were last year already.

26 But all these things are taking place to fulfill the Prophecy of barley and wheat for a penny for some places, but only for some places. The Quartet is guaranteed a measure of wheat for a penny and three measures of barley for a penny. They're guaranteeing themselves that by the leader who leads them and says, "If you do these things, this will bring about this result." And of course, it always backfires, because they never realize that their sins and their greed have done things to get them into this or to cause other things to occur or happen that will spoil their plans. Nuclear war is going to be one of them. Russia sold over four billion dollars' worth of war machinery this year, up from last year, which was almost that much.

27 Well here we see the Quartet now in **Revelation 6**, and we see in **verse 5**, he says, **And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third... One of the Quartet. ...say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales...** And had the wheat cheapened. This was the predic-

tion of this beastly system that they could do this. That was the reason they were created, to save this lifestyle, to keep from hurting the oil and the wine, their lifestyle, their lifestyle, and of course the oil that brings that lifestyle about.

28 **Verse 7, And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living say: Come and see...** This is what else we're going to do.

29 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth...** This comes next, the cheapening, the fall of the market and then the cheapening, the cheapening of the wheat, their lifestyle, the plenty for them, plenty for them but not for the world now.

30 You'll see famine, famine in different parts of the world. This is what it's predicting. It wasn't supposed to be for the United States, but it will be. There's going to be famine here, too, caused by their sins, by the sins of the world. But notice a fourth part of the earth is given to them—over a fourth part of the earth that is authority is given to them.

31 Notice the last part of that. **...under the authority of the beast of the earth...** This is going to take place over a fourth part of the earth to kill with the sword, with hunger, with hunger, controlled food. They can have millions of, or billions of bushels of wheat for the four countries, but others are going to suffer. Now this is what is predicted.

32 Now, here is a map [showing on monitor] showing the rainfall that is taking place throughout the world right now, hardly any. But here's the black, the real black parts are the severe drought, severe drought areas, and this is the United States. It's very condensed, but it's the whole world displayed here. *...Catastrophic Fall in 2009 Global Food Production...* Catastrophe. It shows the world and the drought situation that's going on right now in the world. It's amazing how wide this has spread already.

33 *China. The drought of Northern China, the worst in 50 years, is worsening...* Now if you saw this week now, China was buying rice from Russia. Their tanker loaded down, they were leaving. They had some kind of dispute. There wasn't or they weren't supposed to leave at the

time they left. Certain papers weren't signed or something, but they left. Russia was trying to stop them. They wouldn't stop, so they sunk that tanker. They fired fifty rounds of ammunition into it and sunk it in the ocean, a tanker full of rice. China needed that, she needed that. China was supposed to have a huge supply of rice. They don't have it. It's dwindled over the past years because of this famine.

34 But it names many states here, many nations here that're under drought right now. Australia is one of them. *Australia has been experiencing an unrelenting drought since 2004 and 41 percent of Australia's agriculture continues to suffer from the worst drought in 117 years of record keeping. The drought has been so severe that rivers stopped flowing, lakes turned toxic and farmers abandoned their land in frustration...* This is going on in Texas too.

35 *...California...* California, California raises about half of the food that is eaten all over the United States. That comes from California, but California is suffering, right now, drought. It says, *...California is facing its worst drought in recorded history. The drought is predicted to be the most severe in modern times, worse than those in 1977 and 1991. Thousands of acres of row crops already have been fallowed with more to fallow.*

36 *...The snowpack in the Northern Sierra, home to some of the state's most important reservoirs, proved to be just 49 percent of average. Water agencies throughout the state are scrambling to adopt conservation mandates...* They're taking the water away from the farmers and taking it to the city. [laughing] And of course, they're using it for drinking water, they've got to, but this takes more away from the farmers who must have it in order to grow the crops.

37 *Catastrophic Fall of 2009 Global Food Production...* This is Texas. *..The Texan drought is reaching historic proportion. Dry conditions near Austin and San Antonio...* Now just below that see, is the valley. The valley of Texas produces almost as much food, they could probably produce more than California. Now they're producing almost as much food as California.

38 I don't know if you've ever driven through the valleys of Texas, but it's a huge place, and they raise a lot of food there. And of course, this

is the reason they need the Mexican labor coming in. The food production hurt the worst when Bush started giving the Mexican people trouble, but that's kindly pushed aside and forgotten at this time, because of the shortage of food. They need the people to work the land. And there for a while they were having, the farmers, they were having to let the food rot in the fields, because they couldn't get pickers to come in and pick it. And they couldn't hire people in America because they want twelve to twenty dollars an hour for their work here.

39 So they were without the workers; they couldn't get them at that. These people that want twelve to twenty dollars an hour don't want to get out in the sun picking vegetables, you know. They want an office paying job or something like this. Well those jobs are ceasing, of course. They are. It's Babylon is fallen, is fallen, it's going down.

40 He says, *...Dry condition near Austin and San Antonio have been exceeded only once before-the drought 1917-18. 88 percent of Texas is experiencing abnormally dry conditions and 18 percent of the state is in either extreme or exceptional drought conditions. The drought areas have been expanding almost every month. Conditions in Texas are so bad, cattle are keeling over in parched pastures and dying.*

41 *...Lack of rainfall has left pastures barren, and cattle producers have resorted to feeding animals hay. Irreversible damage has been done to winter wheat crops in Texas... Irreversible. They are not going to make a wheat crop like they normally do, nearly as much--may not make any. ...Both short and long-term forecast don't call for much rain at all, which means the Texas drought is set to get worse.*

42 *...Augusta region... By the way if you look at your lawns, if you haven't put water on them, you can see what the pastures look like, or the lawns. This means the pastures, there's nothing there to eat, no more than there would be on your lawn right now. And I notice that they got the water rationed in Abilene to where the people, most of the people are just letting the lawns go now. The lush green lawns don't mean much anymore. It'll mean less in the future.*

43 *...Augusta region... That's Georgia, South Carolina and North Carolina. ...Augusta region has been suffering from a worsening two-year drought. Augusta rainfall deficit is already ap-*

proaching 2 inches so far in 2009, with January being the driest since 1989.

44 *Florida under drought conditions... That's ruining our fruit crops and so forth.*

45 *...La Niña likely to make matters worse... It says. ...Enough water, a couple of degrees cooler than normal has accumulated in the eastern part of the Pacific to create a La Niña, a weather pattern expected to linger until at least the spring. La Niña generally means dry weather for southern states, which is exactly what the U.S. doesn't need right now.*

46 *...South America: Argentina under drought. That's another place that the cattle are falling over dead. ...Brazil has cut its outlook for the crops and will do so again after assessing damage to plants from desiccation in drought-stricken regions. Brazil is the world's second biggest exporter of soybeans and the third-largest in corn.*

47 *...Horn of Africa under drought. Kenya... We have people here from Kenya I think. ...is the worst hit nation in the region... It names others and goes on and on. Iraq, Jordan. ...Jordan's persistent drought has... Notice it's all over the world. ...persistent drought has grown worse with almost no rain falling on the kingdom this year. Stocks of food stuff are dangerously low. These inventory numbers are dangerously low especially considering the horrifying possibility that China's 60 million tons of grain reserves doesn't actually exist.*

48 *...Global food catastrophe... Well, that's what the Savior predicted. His Prophecies are coming true right now throughout the world, the Prophecies, Prophecies.*

49 You know, somebody sent me a book, and I'm very thankful for these books. It keeps me from having to go out and search the libraries for them. [laughing] But this one was an *Encyclopedia On Bible Prophecy*. Most of it doesn't amount to anything, because they don't understand Prophecy but, normally you can pick, or there are certain things that are helpful.

50 But one of the things that I noticed is the world and its Prophecies. If you asked them about the Two Witnesses, normally some of the readers can tell you about **Revelation 11** and that was the first thing I turned to and looked it up. I wanted to see what they had to say about the Two Witnesses, just to see what they might have gathered in this great encyclopedia of Prophecy,

of bible Prophecy. [laughing] And the only thing they knew, of course, was **Revelation 11**, but they did make this statement here that I thought was great.

51 *Matters continuing today resumed the Law and the Prophets in the witnessing... Or by the Two Witnesses. ...are condemned by the world with martyrdom... And they give **Revelation 11:3-10** and that's the only thing they have. They have no other Scriptures on the Two Witnesses, but I thought that was really great right there.*

52 *One in six countries facing food shortage... One in every six countries. Now, I think it's even worse than that now. That was June 2005. It's much worse than this right now. But even then in 2005, one in every six countries was facing food shortage, and it's getting worse.*

53 *Vatican claims... Now here's part of your baloney that, of course, turns the people from believing the Holy Scriptures. And the Holy Scriptures, brethren, are the only thing that can show the future, proving **YAHWEH's** Great Power, of course. And it also shows, or Prophecy also shows that in this time period, there would be great deception taking place. And that great deception comes from the king of deceivers, you know, that's Prophesied in **Revelation**. They sit on seven hills and fight against the Saints, against the Witnesses who bring forth these Last Day's Prophecy that this *Encyclopedia of Prophecy* says the world hates them and turns against them and kills them.*

54 *It says, *The Vatican claims Darwin's theory of evolution is compatible with Christianity...* I would say that's probably true. [laughing] Neither one of them believes anything about the Holy Scriptures. In fact, they do all they can to discredit the Holy Scriptures and one of them is about as close to **YAHWEH** as the other. Christianity won't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They won't, so they don't understand anything. Their minds have gone into confusion as the Prophets say. So they come up with this now. This is reverting back to Darwin's theory of evolution.*

55 *And listen to this. It said, *The Vatican has admitted that Charles Darwin's theory of evolution should not have been dismissed and claimed it is compatible with the Christian view of Creation.**

56 *...A head of a papal-backed conference*

Our children are going to go into the Kingdom with us as Yahshua said.

*next month marking the 150th anniversary of Darwin's *On The Origin of Species*, the Vatican is also set to play down the idea of Intelligent Design... Play down the idea of intelligent design and this is what a large number of people, see, are wanting here in the United States, because they're wanting to bring back into the teaching, in the schools, **YAHWEH's** Creating Powers, from creating something from nothing; and He's the only One Who makes that claim. No God makes that claim, only **YAHWEH**. Well, they're going to play that down.*

57 *He says, ...*Darwin's theories had never been formerly condemned by the Roman Catholic Church, pointing to comments more than 50 years ago when Pope Pius XII described evolution as a valid scientific approach to the development of humans...* Not believing, of course, what the Scripture says and that has never been proven wrong by the way. The Scriptures have never been proven wrong on the creation nor the flood. In fact, the earth proves that the flood took place.*

58 *Well, from that baloney now comes this baloney. *United Nations' threat: No more parental rights...* No more parental rights. Do you remember Yahshua said woe unto those who are with child in this time period. Well of course, He was speaking of the world, not The House of **YAHWEH**. Our children are going to go into the Kingdom with us as Yahshua said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]*

59 *...*A United Nations human rights treaty that could prohibit children from being spanked or home schooled, ban youngsters from facing the death penalty and forbid parents from deciding their families' religion...* This is what it's all about right here. It forbids parents from deciding the family's religion. ...*is on America's doorstep, a legal expert warns...* Well of course, you can't teach your child. It prevents home schooling if the child disagrees with home schooling.*

60 *I wonder if it prevents going to school if the child objects to going to school, period. No,*

Pray for the weak ones.

no, they won't, they want them to be sent to school, so again, they can teach against **YAHWEH's** Laws. "Pork is not unclean. You sit here with this pork sandwich in front of you, and you either eat it or you don't go out to play," and that's exactly what they told my son when he was on his first year in school here at Eula. He was six years old, and they said, "No, we didn't force him to eat it." They told him, "Here's your dinner." And he said, "But that's pork, and we don't eat pork." That was my son. They said, "Well you don't have to eat it, but you can't go play unless you do."

61 Now this is the pressure they put on a baby, on a child, to try to persuade them in the schools to break **YAHWEH's** Laws. This was what they tried to force the Prophets to do and the people who followed **YAHWEH**. History said they, the first thing they did was try to get them to eat pork, try to force them to eat pork. The Maccabeans, if you'll read the history that took place there. Those men were pretty brave, you know. They put them on a stretching machine, and they said, "Just open your mouth and eat this pork, and we'll stop the wheel from turning." Well they didn't do it; they died rather than to break **YAHWEH's** Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We need that same sincerity--that same sincerity in The House of **YAHWEH**, and we do have it. We have it. Pray for the weak ones.

62 Not being able to train your child, of course, is going against the Scriptures, because the Scripture says here to, to, in **Deuteronomy 6:7** it says, and you shall teach them, that is the Laws, the Statutes and the Judgments, the love for **YAHWEH** and so forth. He says, **Deuteronomy 6:7. And you must teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house...** Of course, that's gonna be illegal. It was back in the Papal Rome as they called it, Papal Rome, worthless Rome, but the Romans now are still doing the same thing under the same chief priest that killed the Apostle Shaul. And they haven't changed and won't change according to **Revelation 9** where it says they won't repent even after a third of the people are killed over a fourth part of the earth in and

around the great River Euphrates which is going to take place very shortly now.

63 ...**teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house, and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up...** And wear symbols to remind you of those things.

64 Well, of course, according to this--let's be turning over to **Mattithyah 24** now, I mean **Isayah 24**--according to this now, they're going to take the parental rights away from the parents. And they're telling you, "You don't, you don't own your child. The state owns your child." This is what they're saying, "The state owns your child. You don't own your child, and you've got to follow these rules or we'll take your children and put them in foster homes," where we get big money for adopting them out according to the articles that I also have here.

65 Well here in **Isayah 24:1**, He says, **Behold, YAHWEH makes the earth...** Or allows the earth to be. ...**made empty and waste, perverts the face of it and scatters abroad its inhabitants...** He says in **verses 18** through **23** that the earth is going to reel to and fro. It's going to sink like a tent. The damage that this war is going to do is coming to this right here.

66 Well notice in **verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** Yes, they're all just alike. They're following the priest who eat swine's flesh, Isayah said.

67 And he says in **verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...**

68 **Verse 5, The earth is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

69 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the...** Whole. ...**earth...** That's the reason we're seeing these things occurring. That's the reason we're seeing the droughts take place right now. And the drought is growing more severe every day, because they're breaking the Laws. It started with the priests, and the priests guide the people.

70 Turn over to **Isayah 66**. These are the ones they're following. Now where do you find this? Where do you find this eating swine's

flesh permitted in the bible? Well of course, you don't, but they don't follow the Holy Scriptures, and this is what they're trying to get you not to do. This is the reason they're trying to discredit everything in the Holy Scriptures at this time. Every form of holiness is discredited by this group of people.

71 They are, as **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** says, they are in service to Satan the devil. That's what it says. Read it for yourself, *I John 3:7-8*. Write it down. Everybody in radio and television land, read that Scripture *I John 3:7-8*. You break **YAHWEH's** Laws, you belong to Satan the devil. You don't worship **YAHWEH**. You're worshipping Satan the devil. You're in service to Satan the devil.

72 Here in **Isayah 66:17**. **They who sanctify themselves...** They don't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH** that sanctify them, but they try to sanctify themselves. **...and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest...** The priest, it's going to be upon the priest, **Isayah 24** says, as well as the people who follow the priest. **...in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** In the midst of those who eat swine's flesh.

73 Well **II Corinthians** in the "New" Testament as they call it, **II Corinthians 6:17** says, touch not the unclean thing. **Leviticus 11** says pork is unclean. Don't, don't eat it. Don't touch it. It defiles the body. It defiles the mind; it causes the mind to go into confusion. And this is of course, what we're facing in the world today. And they go back to Darwin's theory and say, "Well maybe there wasn't a creation after all. Maybe it just slowly evolved."

74 *...Is parental authority on the U.N. chopping block?...* Well of course, this says it is. *... The Chancellor of Patrick Henry College is warning parents about a dangerous United Nations treaty...* And of course, we're warning the world right now as the Savior said, "Woe unto those in this time period who give suck, those who are with child," Yahshua said. Was He speaking of this?

75 *...The convention on the rights of the child was established about 30 years ago. The biggest problem with the treaty is that we replaced American Law developed by our elected officials with the international law that is governed by a board of 18 child rights experts in Geneva.*

76 *...On every parenting decision you can imagine, in this treaty the government gets the*

right to make the final call... And all a child has to do is pick up the phone and call.

77 *United Nation's threat: No more parental rights. Expert: Pact would ban spanking, homeschooling if child objects...* Not to the public, the public schooling, but the homeschooling. Now here's the big part. No more spanking, homeschooling. *...bans youngsters from facing the death penalty and forbids parents from deciding their families' religion...* That's what it's all about, to keep, keep the family from saying, "Follow these Laws. Follow these Laws, they're Righteous Laws."

78 Well of course, the pig-eating priests, [laughing] the pig-eating priests who lead the world today, whose minds are filled with the trichina that comes from eating pork, they have another thing to worry about now. But they won't worry, because their minds are so confused that they pick up a piece of pork and put it in their mouth. Half of the time they don't even taste it when they're eating it, but they gobble it down, and of course, it's full of trichina that causes trichinosis. It goes into the blood stream, bores its way through the stomach wall and gets into the blood stream and it's carried to all points of the body. Well of course, those same things now are carrying other things because they've been defiled too. The pig is even more defiled now than it was in the days of **Leviticus 11** when it was written.

79 Here's what the pig is carrying beside trichina right now. *A new strain of drug-resistant staph infection is also found in pigs...* [laughing]. A new strain, a new one, a new God newly come up, is found in pig meat.

80 The same thing is going into the children. *A new rise in potentially deadly infections for children...* Is it coming from pork? Possibly, as with the priest so with the people, see? *...This includes children who have not been in the hospital or have any of the more common risk factors for staph infection...* But they're getting this. Now how are they getting it? Maybe even from the pig along with the trichina, the trichina. It probably, the staph infection, the staph probably wouldn't even hurt trichina, so it can carry it right into your bloodstream. It could. The scientists who are listening to me, you might check that one out. It's probably being carried in with the trichina that bores through the stomach walls into the bloodstream.

Find a way to make people joyous, especially practice it on the Sabbath Day. Also start practicing a position on the Sabbath Day in the House,

81 *Corn demand outlook weak. Dramatic drop seen in corn use from ethanol...*

82 *Iran holds enough uranium...* Here're the confused minds now. These are the minds that're bringing peace. *Iran holds enough uranium for a bomb...* Now, already.

83 *Governments are toppling because of the economic crunch. Three already crumbled...* Because they can't find money to operate on; sometimes that's a plus, especially when the government is being led by the beastly system and of course, is trying to do away with everything that is Righteous, holy or healthy.

84 *Kuwait...* Now this might be something that you would want to do. Kuwait is, I guess their government is getting scared now, because this came out just last month in January 2009. *Kuwait orders nuclear emergency pill...* Nuclear emergency pill. That's ...*thyro-shield, potassium iodide dosage...* Now of course, the health food stores have that and you should have some of it in your bathroom cabinet or wherever you want to have it to use.

85 That and... *Chinese Officials Protest Sinking of Cargo Ship by Russians.* You can see and you must see how vicious and evil the governments are right now from reading these articles and how they treat each other. There was probably no cause at all to sink that ship, probably confusion, just confusion. The captain might've thought that he had permission to leave already, or he might've been held up deliberately to make him angry. You know, you can't tell about what's going on in today's world because of the confusion of the minds and the eagerness to be hateful.

86 Don't let that occur to you. Find a way to make people joyous, especially practice it on the Sabbath Day. Also start practicing a position on the Sabbath Day in the House, because all the rest of it is ceasing, brethren.

87 *Russia can launch...* Now get this. *Russia*

can launch ICBMs at minute's notice, missile forces chief says... Russia, right now, the way they're set up and it's not getting any better. It's not getting any better at all. But Russia, the way they're set up (I'm gonna stop right there on those articles because I've got get just a little of this Prophecy in here about the Savior) but the way Russia is set up right now, it looks like in a minute's notice, they could send missiles to the United States that would get here in about twenty minutes. So you can see how easily we could be destroyed right now, how easily the earth could be destroyed. And they could easily start a war with China that would include all nations.

88 Also, Netanyahu, I didn't get to that article, but he is the Prime Minister of Israel now, and he's already said that if he was elected Prime Minister of Israel, he was going to put a stop to Iran and its threat. So, of course, the only thing that he has mental capacity to look at is war. He doesn't have, he just doesn't have a peaceful solution in his mind anywhere. His peace, the nearest he could get to peace is to blow Iran off of the map. This would kill of your enemies. Where did this teaching come forth from? The chief priests that killed Shaul, the same ones. The chief priests, they went before in Rome.

89 If you remember, let's go back to *Micah* or **Micahyah** and that's where we left off last week, in **Micahyah**. Because this is speaking, of course, about the Savior and Him being rejected, about the Prophecy, and He started with Mosheh and all the Prophets, and He taught them things concerning Himself. He had to include The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days and did several times but the world would never pick this up. You know, it takes years for a person to learn this even with a teacher, teaching it Sabbath after Sabbath. It takes years and some people never pick it up for some reason. Some people's minds are blocked from it, seems like, so they never, they never understand what I'm saying.

You know, it takes years for a person to learn this even with a teacher, teaching it Sabbath after Sabbath. It takes years

90 We were in **Micahyah 5:2**, where it says, **But you, Bethlehem Ephratah, though you are little among the thousands of Yahdah...** Notice it was in Yahdah...**yet out of you will come forth...** This small, very small city. **...will come forth to Me, the One to be Ruler in Israyl...** That is the ones with uplifted hands is what it means, not, not in that nation particularly but all the whole world in this time period. **...Ruler in Israyl; Whose coming is proclaimed from of old, from ancient times.**

91 The *King James Version* says, *Genesis 49:10, The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be...* Now that's the *King James Version* of **Genesis 49:10** that predicts this same thing that He's saying here in **Isayah 5**.

92 And *The Amplified Bible* says, *The scepter or leadership shall not depart from Judah, nor the ruler's staff from between his feet, until Shiloh [the Messiah, the Peaceful One] comes to Whom it belongs, and to Him shall be the obedience of the people.*

93 Well if you got that in your mind now, look back to **chapter 3** here of this same book, **Micahyah**, and start with **verse 1. Micahyah 3:1**. He says, **Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl! Is it not for you to know justice?**

94 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** What do we see today in the world today. Now we see this same group of people that had already started taking charge in about 750 B.C.E. **Micahyah** was written from 750 I think to about 710, about forty years of prophesying there. And this same group of people right here, that were so ruthless and so unjust with everything that was taking place. Later, this same group of people were taken to Babylon; all the Elders killed off who knew the Laws of **YAHWEH**. This was in Daniyl's time now, about 558 B.C.E., I believe it was. In Daniyl's time, they were taken to Babylon, the Elders killed off and then their language was taken away from them. They were taught a different language. They didn't even know the Laws of **YAHWEH** at all. Nehemyah and Ezrayah, they had to teach them the Laws of **YAHWEH** and teach them what their parents should've been teaching them and would've been teaching them under certain conditions, but they were forbidden to do so.

95 Now, this same group of people killed Shaul; the Scripture calls them the chief priests, in Rome now, in Rome. You could look this up. I can't cover every, every point in one sermon, but you could see this for yourselves if you'll just notice when you're studying the Scriptures. But it's in the **Acts of the Apostles** where Shaul was taken before the chief priests in Rome and this was the chief priest that was taken from Jerusalem. They were not killed; they were not slaughtered. They went to Rome along with all the artifacts of the temple that was carried there. They had it planned to wipe out Jerusalem and the temple there and the temple services, but move this religion to Rome to rule the world.

96 If you remember in the history of Rome and what was taking place in Rome, the chief priests or the Pharisees, they could get a meeting with the emperor instantly, even if they condemned him, in the same hour they could call him to their office and he'd come running. Now this is what history shows. They were leading the kings of the earth even at that time.

97 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** He said. This is what they're attacking today; any form of Holiness. Teach your children Righteousness? That's what the Scripture says. They're saying, "Don't teach your children Righteousness. You can't; it's illegal to teach your children Righteousness." This was the law they had in Europe that our forefathers fled from, and came to the United States. Well, of course, the same octopus reached out with his tentacles to the United States then and started the same baloney here.

98 And now it's spread, and the U.N., the United Nations, a creation of the Catholic Church, owned by the Catholic Church, managed and operated by the Catholic Church has reached all nations and is saying, "Let's have a one-world government. Let's have a one-world religion, and then we will be at peace." They can't even agree in their own homes. They can't even agree.

99 You know, it's like the monk; this great monk Mathias, who wrote the *Vulgate* I think it's called. He wasn't the only monk. He had a lot of other monks working with him that wrote this. And of course, it's the Catholic version of the *King James Bible* is what I'm speaking of. But they then, in that time period, when they had this written, they didn't want anybody to

own that. And of course, for years they had laws against the use of it or ownership of it. But that's what's come down to us today, and we see here, it was in the days of Micahyah even.

100 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** They were the heads of Yaaqob. They were the heads of the tribes of Israyl, and at that time, they hated Righteousness. **...and love evil; who strip off the skin from My People, and the meat from their bones;**

101 **Look on down to verse 5, This is what YAHWEH says concerning the prophets who cause My People to err...** These were the chief priests and so forth, the lawmakers, the scribes they called them who wrote or rewrote the Scriptures. **...who proclaim: Peace! to those who give them something to chew on...** They'll only give them peace who abides by their ways--falling under their category and start handing them money in the backhand. **...who prepare war...** Notice. **... who prepare war against those who put nothing in their mouths--**

102 **Verse 6, Night will come over you...** He says and yes, it's coming right now. Babylon is fallen. **Night will come over you, and you will not have a vision; darkness will cover you...**

103 **This, verse 9 says, Hear now, O heads of the house of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl, who abhor Justice and pervert all equity,**

104 **Verse 10, Who build up Zion with blood, and Yerusalem with iniquity:**

105 **Verse 11, Her heads judge for reward and her priests teach; give instruction in the Laws, for pay, and her prophets divine for money. Yet they lean upon YAHWEH, and say; Is not YAHWEH among us? No evil can come upon us!**

106 **Verse 12, Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field...** Now that's a Prophecy that we covered last week. Because of you Zion is going to be plowed like a field. How would they know this? How could he possibly, Micahyah, written about 750 years before the Savior, about 750 years B.C.E., how could he have possibly known this. And then Yahshua said, knowing these Prophecies here, knowing what was going to take place and knowing and believing these Prophecies--Yahshua believed the

Prophecies--He said you're a fool if you don't believe these Prophecies.

107 **...Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like the high places of a forest...** It's going to disappear, nothing there, high places of a forest, there's nothing there. Yahshua said, on speaking of this same thing, every stone of the buildings of this temple, the temple building, He says none of these stones are going to remain here.

108 **Where did they hide them? These stones, these stones were half as big as this building almost, a fourth of the size of this building. They're so huge. Where did they put those stones? They're there. They know where they are. They have maps and records of everything there and they have all the instruments of the temple in their possession, taken there as I showed you in the history by Titus. And of course, they have them in store right now.**

109 **They could, when they get ready, they could bring those rocks out of storage, put that temple back, probably in a short time, bring all the artifacts back from Rome, put them in the temple, and the Pope could have his seat there probably in ninety days' time or less.**

110 **Now, but here he says, you noticed that this is going to be destroyed. He's gonna destroy it. And then Micahyah 4:1 says, But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; uplifting... Promotion. ...of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** That's Micahyah's Prophecy, of course, and Micahyah spoke of the Savior too. And we'll get into that next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

111 **But he shows that it would be destroyed, and then the next time, it would be established in the chief of the nations. That brethren took place, the same as the temple was destroyed and all the stones taken, Zion plowed like a field, nothing to ever resemble that a temple stood there, clear down to the foundation.**

112 **May YAHWEH bless you, and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]**

Yahshua believed the Prophecies--He said you're a fool if you don't believe these Prophecies.

Chapter Nine

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #25— Yahshua And The Branch

02/28/09

Kahan Kenath: If you would all please welcome, I have the great opportunity and pleasure to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. We got a lot to cover here today. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The drought is getting worse, of course. And as mankind continues his sins, he's bringing it on himself as the Scripture shows. The influenza, that is spreading. Now, I guess someone thought because there was a few of our people who had it, that we were experiencing more than the world. That's not true. In fact, very few people in The House of **YAHWEH** have had any influenza that I know of.

3 The food poisoning that we're getting from the world, the statistics show that one out of four, one out of four, now, is getting food poisoning from the foods that they're buying from the grocery shelves, mostly raw fruits and vegetables. I'm tempted to start cooking everything, you know, that I buy raw from a store, or that comes from a store. [laughing] It's getting pretty dangerous.

4 But the flu, it seems like it's almost being given to the people, at least, it's almost like it. Dr. Hayes said in his sermon that there's no way they can guess what bug or what virus, because there're so many of them. And he said to try to get a shot that would stop it and try to guess which one is coming this year, he said, it's impossible. He said, somebody's pulling the wool over your eyes and I believe it.

5 In the world the influenza is a serious and potentially life-threatening illness. There're up to five hundred million people infected. Five hundred million, if you can get that. That's a lot of people infected with flu each year. *Three to five million cases of severe illness and up to 500,000 die from it each year...* In the U.S. alone. *...It is estimated that between 25 and 50 million reports of the flu are made in the U.S. each year...* That's between twenty-five and fifty million reports. *... About 30,000-50,000 people die from the flu each year...* Thirty to fifty thousand each year.

6 Now if I can show you from this news article without reading the whole thing, it says--now these are the vaccinations that are taking place. February the 19th, 2009 it says, *When it comes to predicting type B flu, the experts can't win for losing. There are two major lineages of Type B flu: B-Victoria and B-Yamagata. Last year, experts put the Victoria lineage in the flu vaccine...* Last year. *...and 98% of Type B flu bugs turned out to be from the Yamagata lineage...* They put the Victoria in, but the lineage came from the Yamagata, so they missed it.

7 *...So this year they made the vaccine protective against Yamagata, but now two-thirds of Type B flu bugs in circulation are from the Victoria lineage...* So, the bugs, these little bugs are actually outsmarting our scientists. [laughing] Of course, they have them outnumbered, too, so that helps some.



8 ...*The number of people seeing a doctor for flu-like illnesses is higher than average and is trending sharply upward. As of Feb. 7... 16 states had widespread flu activity...* February the 7th. Now this is about the time they started giving the shots. ...*February 15-21, 27 states had it...* It's almost like it's increasing as we give the vaccines to the people.

9 ...*CDC has antigenically characterized 476 influenza viruses...* Four hundred and seventy-six. ...*[325 influenza A (H1), 37 influenza A (H3) and 114 influenza B viruses] collected by U.S. laboratories since October 2, 2008.*

10 Resistant viruses. ...*Influenza A: Isolated tests: 325...* And out of that 325, ...*321...* Were resistant. So you can see the battle here that's going on. The influenza B virus, ...*adamantanes are not effective against influenza B viruses...* At all. ...*Bacterial co-infections are confirmed in 58 percent of children. Staphylococcus aureas was identified in 80% of these that have the flu...* So you see what is taking place here, they get or mutate with other things that maybe they're getting from the grocery store.

11 ...*Food poisoning: One out of every four...* If you could think, you know, there're four people here; eight right here close to me. Two of you now would have this food poisoning today. That's each day. Each day you eat one of your meals, you're gonna get food poisoning. Now this is coming from the grocery stores.

12 ...*An increase in the number of influenza associated pediatric deaths with bacterial co-infections was first recognized during 2006-2007...* So these are new Gods, see, that's newly come up.

13 The bleaches, it was recommended that we use bleach. Of course, bleach comes from wood ashes. That's what we're using. Now there, you know, you can make it just as strong as you want to. Just keep adding it and I don't know of anything stronger. The bleaches that're sold in the stores are merely filtered and cleaned and put in a bottle and given to you whereas ours still have the ashes in them. But you can make it just as strong as you want, just keep adding the wood ashes and it will keep getting stronger.

14 Now the Dutch people, they're the first ones that I know of that started making soap or the first ones that history shows that started making soap. And what they did, they added sour milk to the bleach from the wood ashes and of course, this made it milder for the skin where you could actually, you know, it wouldn't burn your skin and wouldn't burn your hide when you

put your clothes on that was washed in lye water. [laughing]

15 I remember when I was a child, mother made her own soap all the time. She never bought soap. There was a lot of things that weren't bought in the stores at that time. And I made the comment the other day, if the stores shut down for some unknown reason and it could do it, you know, if a computer stopped, the stores would stop. Now people might start breaking into them and stealing stuff, but they won't sell the stuff without the computer. So it could shut down, and I wondered how many people could actually survive in a case like this, you know, how many people are actually trained for it.

16 We're criticized for teaching our children, you know, how to raise food to eat or how to gather food right out of the forest to eat. A person could eat if there wasn't drought, but now there's drought. So they have turned everything in nature as we call it, that **YAHWEH** created--all the blessings that **YAHWEH** invented that He made for mankind, mankind has turned it around against himself due to the influence of Satan.

17 I know the world doesn't want to admit that they're worshiping Satan. They're serving Satan, and Satan is out to destroy mankind, but that's exactly what's taking place. And Satan has set up a system. She's really a very smart woman to have brought this thing about the way she's done. She won't destroy mankind. **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** has her outsmarted and of course, He intends to save mankind, but at the same time, He intends to prove to mankind that you can't break His Laws without damaging yourself in doing so and everything around you.

18 Well, that was all I needed to show you there, just wanted to tell you about the bleach, what we're using. It is bleach. Wood ashes, mix water with it and you got bleach in a little while.

19 *Parts of Texas are the driest in the world right now...* And of course, this is due to man's sins. Everything that's taking place in the world right now is caused by man's sin in these Last Days. Now there've been droughts before, but they've never experienced anything like is taking place now and it's spreading. It's spreading enormously and if **YAHWEH**, if **YAHWEH** Himself didn't stop it, it would spread throughout the whole earth. Now that's how serious this thing is.

20 And what we have, we have a major cause for it, a major problem that our govern-

ments know of; they know what's bringing the drought. They just don't admit that it's the sins that caused the ozone layer to be disappearing, and we're the only ones on the face of the earth who're saying it's your sins that's done this to the ozone layer. Of course, Yahshua said we would. **YAHWEH** said we would, so we're doing that, right? Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, applause]

21 *Parts of Texas are driest in U.S...* it says. He says, *Lubbock, Texas. -Central Texas cattle raiser, Gerry Shudde, remembers Texas' drought of record in the 1950s when his family's ranch sometimes got a couple of 4-inch rainfalls a year. But the drought ongoing now is far different...* He says. *...Across the nation's No. 2 agricultural state, drought conditions are evaporating stock tanks keeping many crop farmers from planting into long-parched soil, forcing cattle producers to cull their herds, and dropping water levels in state lakes.*

22 *...Parts of Central Texas in the Hill Country-more than 8 percent of the state-are not only in exceptional drought-the most severe stage of dryness...* He says. *...but they are now the driest region in the country and the driest they have been since 1918."*

23 *...It is the only place in the U.S. experiencing exceptional drought...* That's Texas. Texas is where it had to start, of course; it had to.

24 *...“February's gotten nothing but worse,” said Victor Murphy, a meteorologist with the National Weather Service in Fort Worth. “It's going to be the same gloomy numbers”...* He said. *...“That's another example of how bad things are,” Murphy said. “Things just continue to get worse”...* Well of course, soon, maybe, maybe a few will start to wake up to the fact that you can't live in sin without causing these things.

25 Now here's just one more thing for you. *Link found between Alzheimer's disease & mad cow protein...* I think I brought you that ten or fifteen years ago the first time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **YAHWEH** brought it to you.

26 *Syphilis spike linked to homosexual activity...*

27 *China says AIDS leads way to deaths from infectious diseases...* AIDS, it's the number one thing that you can get that leads to all the other infections that are surrounding you right now that you're breathing and eating, drinking, you know, you're getting it from all your food re-

sources. *...HIV/AIDS is the biggest infectious disease threat facing the world and the fourth leading cause of death now...*

28 So, you can see as the Savior, as our Savior, I keep saying the Savior, the Prophets said it too, but our Savior is the One Who's running the show right now here on earth, because **YAHWEH** created mankind and it's going to be given to the sons of men. Well you know, we don't see **YAHWEH**, but we can see Yahshua now. We don't see Him physically, you know. If you see me, you see Yahshua. If you see me, you see **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] But you can't, you can't see Him physically, no one has ever seen **YAHWEH**, but you can see Him through His Word. You can see Yahshua's Work through His Word. I bring forth Yahshua and His Word today, as the Prophets said I would. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 Now, in **Isayah 53**, if you'll go back here, **Isayah 53**, I would that you would really try to or especially the few who are having trouble, I know we have a few that are having trouble, and there's no real reason for it, you know. If you'd just believe the Holy Scriptures, you will know that Yahshua's not sitting up there wringing His Hands and saying, “What do we do now?” [laughing] It was all planned in advance, and He is quite aware of everything; and you'll see what I've been telling you very soon that this is the safest place on earth that you could be right now, right here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 Yes, we're hated as Yahshua said we would be. We're hated, we're despised. We're hated above all people on the face of the earth. Why? The same reason He was, He exposed their sins, the same thing that we're doing right now.

31 Here in **Isayah 53**, now this persecution--this was a must. Now I'm talking, or we're still preaching about persecution and the reason for it. And if you'd just understand this whole thing, and you've got to understand it from **Genesis** through, that's the reason I've worked on what you're going to hear, here in the sermon today. I may not get to all of it, but I've got it planned. Remember what I've brought you about Boaz and Riyyah, you know, if you remember those sermons, back in that series of sermons that I brought. It actually ties into what we're going through right here today and Yahshua and the Witness, Yahshua and the Branch, you know, the branches. This is the Work that they were talking about.

32 Well Yahshua Himself had to be rejected as we see right here, if you'll start with **Isayah 53:1**,

it says, **Who has believed our report?**... Well, of course, if you read the rest of the Scriptures, you'll know that not very many are going to receive our report. They're going to hate us for giving this report. That's what the Prophecies said and you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophecies. That's what Yahshua said and He is the Judge. He is your Judge today. All Judgment has been given to Yahshua, the Son of Man. That is what He planned or why mankind was created--to take over the Judgment, because there're no Just Judges in the universe. There're none in the earth, none in the universe. That's what **YAHWEH** said. Except in His immediate Kingdom, there is no Just Judgments going on.

33 He said, "I sit in the council of the judges and I tell them this is what you should be doing." If you don't believe that, you're a fool. And if you keep on not believing it, you're a damned fool and that's what the Scriptures call you. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 **Verse 1, Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm of YAHWEH revealed?**... Who is it revealed to? Well He tells you over and over. First, it was revealed to the Savior. He's the first One to be born into this Great Kingdom. He was born, physically born for that purpose. He was trained, yes He was. His Bloodline went from **Genesis** through to the time He was born and it's all outlined for you and said, "This is the way it's going to take place. This is when He's going to be born, this is when He's going to be cut off, this is when the temple that murders Him is going to be destroyed." All of these things are given to you.

35 It's plain as the Seventh Day being the Sabbath, but that is so weird when you come to a world and they think they're keeping the Sabbath and you say, "No, it's the seventh day of the week not the first day of the week." "Naw, I don't believe that, naw. No, all the world can't be wrong, surely." Well no, some of them say it's the sixth day of the week, you know, but they're all wrong.

36 The Holy Scriptures, the only ones who were inspired and proved they're inspired by fulfilled Prophecy say the Sabbath, the Seventh Day of the week is the Sabbath of **YAHWEH**. It's the Day He rests and that's the Day He blessed. And He's never changed it and won't change it. It's a Forever Appointment for His People throughout all eternity, just as the other Feast Days, Sabbath Days.

37 Well, **verse 2** now, **For He will grow up**

before Him... That is the Father. ...**as a tender plant, and as a root...** A root. ...**out of dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him...** If you remember when Yahchanan came, you know, he was a Worker. When Yahshua came, He was a Worker. His twelve Disciples were Workers and they say, "What gave you any authority to be in the holy precinct? Who gave you this authority to be in here teaching? You're not even dressed properly for it." [laughing]

38 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected...** Why? Because the police said He was guilty, because they arrested Him and put Him in jail? Is that the reason? **He is despised and rejected by men...** He had to be despised and rejected by men. He had to be. He wouldn't have been the Savior if He wasn't. His Branch that He uses today had to suffer reproaches or I wouldn't be His Branch. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him...** No, it wasn't a pleasant thing brethren, what He had to go through, or facing the fact that He was going to have to go through this. It was fearful; it was hard knowing; and He knew, He knew the same as we do what we're going to have to go through. He knew it, but He knew exactly what was gonna take place in His Life. It's the fear of the unknown.

40 Well of course, Yahshua and **YAHWEH**, they tell us don't fear what man can do to you, but it is a fearful thing. And if you don't gear yourself and say, "I'm gonna stand on these Scriptures," you know, then you're a fool and you'll just suffer the rest of what is going on among the fools.

41 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief...** If you think about it, He knew the Prophecies. He knew them real well. He was always teaching the Prophecies. He knew especially the Prophecies about Himself. He was probably taught this by His mother and dad, you know, what He was going to go through. He was a special Baby.

42 Unlike myself, you know, I knew something, you know, everybody in my family knew something. Because they knew that a one-year-old boy who was just barely older than I was, when I was born, who couldn't even talk, said, "Name him Buffalo Bill Hawkins." And these're the only words he'd ever spoken and

I don't think he spoke any after that for a long time from what my parents told me. This was a marvelous thing, but nobody put it together of course, with the Work. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

43 There were things in my life that made everyone think that there was a special job for myself and my brother, certain things, and that was one of them. You know, you don't take a one-year-old boy or a one-year-old child of any kind and ask them, you know, "What do you want to name your brother?" And he gives you a big long name like this and it's a first time he's ever said anything. Surely there's got to be something going on there, besides coming from just physical persons or people, and there was. And we got a job to do today. And yes, I am zealous for the Work of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That was also written about me.

44 **Verse 3, ...And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him...** He was very despised among man, the same as I am today. There's no difference except we're hated more throughout the whole world than He was. And that's because we're known throughout the whole world today for one reason, for telling the people their sins, for telling them their sins. And for that reason, we are despised, we're rejected and of course, you are part of the Branch, brethren. You're part of it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We will enter the Kingdom together, or you will not enter the Kingdom. It's that simple. That's what **YAHWEH** says. That's what the Savior said.

45 Well here in **Yeremyah** now, if you go over to **Yeremyah 8**. Now, this is a Prophecy about Yahshua in the Work and what you can expect, what they should've expected, you know. Anyone who knew the Prophecies should've expected this. But at the time of Yahshua, if you remember, the Prophecies had been rejected, the Name had been rejected. The chief priest was saying, "Don't say the Name." The chief priest is still saying, "Don't say the Name" today. He just said it again, Pope Benedict the XVI. "Don't say that Name **YAHWEH**, anymore. Keep it out of your vocabulary. Get it out of where it's crept into your songs and everywhere."

46 This is **Yeremyah 8:8. Yeremyah 8:8. How can you say; We are the wise, and the Laws of YAHWEH are with us?...** See this was the written Law now they had already rejected and that's the reason Yeremyah was sent to warn them.

Isayah was sent to warn them. Mosheh warned them before he died. Yahshua ben Nun warned them before he died. Mosheh said, "I know you're a stiff-necked and rebellious people. I know that, that you know, I've had trouble with you already, while I'm alive and leading you and now I'm going to die and you're going to go back to your stupid rebellion," he said.

47 Well he said, **How can you say; We are the wise, and the Laws of YAHWEH are with us? Behold, the lying pen of the scribes has falsified them, and written them wrong!...** That's the reason we have in front of us today the *Vulgate* and several others.

48 **...scribes has falsified them, and written them wrong!...** Now I didn't write this, Yeremyah wrote this, and he said you have done this. He said you took out the Name. You've caused My People to forget My Name. That's **Yeremyah 23**.

49 He says, **verse 9, The wise are ashamed; they are dismayed and taken...** He says, the wise people. Did they break the Laws? No, not **YAHWEH's** Laws they didn't. They certainly didn't. But they were arrested, they were beaten. They were put in hollow logs and sawed asunder, sawed in two. They were thrown in cisterns, in wells. Were they guilty of something? They were guilty of preaching **YAHWEH's** Laws and Prophecies brethren. This is part of it the way they were telling it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

50 **...Behold, they have rejected the Word...** They have rejected the Laws of **YAHWEH** and His Name too. **...so what wisdom is in them?...** None!

51 **Verse 10, Therefore I will give their wives to others, and their fields to those who will inherit; because from the insignificant up to the greatest, everyone is given to covetousness...** What do you see in the world today? Everybody has a television set in the world and everybody sits around lusting after somebody else's wife portrayed on the screen in a way that they will make you do it. That's the same thing that Yeremyah was putting up with at that time. It was just being used in a different way. The women wear little or wore little bells he said on their ankles. They wore their skirts in a certain manner. They wore their hairpieces in a certain manner. All these things were being done, but it wasn't done to the extent that we see it today where it reaches into every home, bedroom, living room, kitchen, everywhere, covetousness.

52 ...**From the prophet...** Notice, the prophets; these were not **YAHWEH's** Prophets. **YAHWEH's** Prophets were in contact with Him, and they stood for His Laws and His Prophecies, His Inspired Prophecies. ...**From the prophet up to the priest, everyone deals falsely...** He said.

53 **Verse 11, For they have dressed the wound of the daughter of My People superficially, saying; Peace! Peace! when there is no peace.**

54 **Verse 12, Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? No! They were not at all ashamed, nor could they blush! Therefore, they will fall among those who fall; in the time of their punishment...** That punishment is Judgment; it should've been Judgment. It's written judgment in **Nehemyah 1:8**. ...**they will be cast down, says YAHWEH.**

55 **Verse 13, I will surely consume them, says YAHWEH: There will be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf will fade; and the things which I have given them I will take away from them...** And of course, to the disbeliever he says the same thing.

56 There's no reason for a person--let's be turning over to **Mattithyah, Mattithyah**--there is just no reason, you know, if you had a *Book of YAHWEH* and you followed these Scriptures that I give and then you just study them in your own home and you rehearse these things, there's no way that, that you could disbelieve. It's all plain. It's all very plain and simple once **YAHWEH** shows it to you, of course,

57 **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 42**. Now remember He was rejected. He had to be rejected. He had to be. The Prophecies said He was going to be rejected by His Own. They rejected Him and Yahshua said, "If they have rejected Me they'll reject you. I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves. They're going to kill you," He said. That's exactly what took place. *Foxes Book of Martyrs* has eleven of the twelve deaths, eleven of the twelve Apostles, their deaths.

58 **Mattithyah 21:42. Yahshua said to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures...** You know this is something He was always saying. Have you never read in the Scriptures? Well of course, they didn't read the Scriptures. They read the Talmud. At this time they were all soaking over the Talmud and being deceived with the oral laws that were supposedly handed down: oral laws but not the written Laws.

59 Well He says, **verse 42, ...have you never read in the Scriptures; The stone which the builders rejected...** We just learned now that He had to be rejected, rejected and despised by man, but that same Stone that the Prophecy said, the

stone which the builders rejected. ...**has become the Headstone of the corner?**... He's become the Headstone of the corner. The one who suffers reproaches today, the Branches, the leaves, the twigs off of the Branches, they're going to be given Judgment, brethren, Judgment and Authority to actually raise the dead. Yes! That's everybody sitting here in this room who will believe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 ...**This is YAHWEH's doing!**... He said. ... **This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!**... But it wasn't to them.

61 Look on over to **Yahchanan Mark 8:31** now. He said, **Then He began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders...** Notice. ...**the chief priests...** The chief priests rejected the Apostles too if you remember, they went out hunting them killing them, giving orders for them to be hunted down and killed.

62 Shaul was one of the Roman army that did this for them. If you remember he was trained and raised under a rabbi in the synagogues. He was full trained or fully trained by these chief priests and elders that rejected Yahshua, His Teaching of the Laws. He says you have the Laws. They're written, have you never read them? You have the Laws, but you won't keep them and for this they killed him. The Only Person Who had guts enough to warn them of what they were doing and they killed Him for it, same thing that took place with the Apostles. And they said, "Aw, he must be guilty. Look the police are arresting Him over there," reporting the news and making you believe that people who are innocent, that people who don't break the Laws of **YAHWEH** totally, that people who preach the Laws are a bunch of filthy pigs. These are the ones that say you're dirty, nasty people that live with dogs. That's what they've said about you, brethren.

63 ...**be rejected by the elders, the chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed; and after three days, raised up...** Look, look at all the things that He gives you there and three days, after three days rise.

64 Well let's go back now to this stone again in **Isayah, Isayah 8** and please brethren, get these Scriptures down and study them. You don't have to be deceived about any of this stuff. **Isayah 8** and let's go to **verse 14. Isayah 8:14. Then He will be for a sanctuary. But He will be a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense to both houses of Israyl...** Did you get that? House of Judah and house of Israyl. He's going to be a stone of stumbling.

65 What does He say we're going to be in these Last Days? The reproaches that we're going to suffer, the reproach that was put on you is now put on the Branch; that's what the Prophecy said. The reproaches that were put on Yahshua are now put on the Branch. You are part of the Branch, brethren.

66 ...and like a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Yerusalem... That's what it's going to be and Yahshua actually fulfilled that and they found Him guilty and murdered Him.

67 **Verse 15, Many among them will stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken...** That's probably all we need to read of that one.

68 Let's go to **Isayah 28, Isayah 28** and notice **verse 16. Therefore, this is what YAHWEH the Father says: Behold, I lay in Zion as a foundation, a stone, a tried stone...** Well they said He was guilty. **YAHWEH** said He was tried. He was found innocent He said. That's what **YAHWEH** said. ...a **precious Cornerstone...** That word **precious** there means *it had to be, it was essential*.

69 And even today, you know, this, if you think back now again of everything that I've brought from **Genesis** where **YAHWEH**--the Plan was with **YAHWEH** to bring forth this Savior right here, bring forth Yahshua and then you see the bloodline and how He actually guarded it all the way, and Satan trying to interfere and get it defiled all the way. She was trying. She never could do it.

70 Remember the people He hid at birth to keep her, keep Satan from killing them? Actually hid them in places like Oklahoma [laughing] where they caused severe drought, and nobody even wanted to live there. It was a dustbowl. They couldn't stand it. They got dust up their nose, and they left, and went to California and got gold dust up their nose. [laughing] That made them worse. That made them worse yet.

71 You know, almost all of my kin folks went, or moved from Oklahoma to California. Some of them got rich and they died not having even known of the Work of **YAHWEH** that actually come down through their bloodline, but they will one day.

72 Well this stone here in coming up to Him, all the things that took place and the things or the studies that we went for months on, with Riyyah and Boaz, and the Judge and the Judgment and how each one of these were chosen, it was put in his bloodline, and he actually fulfilled the Prophecy of being a Judge and so forth. Now remember all this, because you're

going to see it in Yahshua and the Branch in a little while.

73 ...a **precious Cornerstone, a Sure Foundation...** A Sure Foundation that includes the Name, His Laws and His Prophecies as one of the Apostles were inspired to write. ...**he who believes will not be ashamed...** He who believes? In the one sent. Well you believe in Yahshua cause you can't see Him, right? [laughing] But you'd better believe in Yahshua, but you don't see Yahshua. You only see Him through His Branch right now. And the only reason you see Him is through the Laws that I'm bringing you, His Laws and His Prophecies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the way you see **YAHWEH** too. You can see me physically, but what I'm bringing is what I want you to see, because this displays Yahshua and **YAHWEH**.

74 Let's go over to **Ephesians**. Remember this right here now, the tried Cornerstone and go to **Ephesians** on page 917, **Ephesians 2** and **verse 20**. I've picked out enough. There's actually hundreds of these Scriptures in the Holy Scriptures, and I've just picked a few of them here and there to guide you, but if you'll get these. I know most of you do already, but those who don't, if you'll just get these in your mind and get them firmly set; study them day after day till you get them firmly set in your mind. You can't be or you won't be able to be dragged off from them. It's your Knowledge, your Wisdom that comes from **YAHWEH**, brethren, that will keep you from being deceived.

75 **Ephesians 2:20**. He says, **And are built...** That's speaking of us now.

76 Look at **verse 19** also. **Therefore, now you are no longer strangers and foreigners...** Because you've repented and converted to **YAHWEH's** Laws. ...**but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of Yahweh...** That's what you've become.

77 And **verse 20** now, **And are built...** Notice he's talking about a building now, because Yahshua is the Chief Cornerstone of this building. **And are built on the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets...** You see how Yahshua gave this to His Apostles and Prophets that we are reading right now. Now that was actually prophesied to be so by the Prophets before them. In fact, Timothy himself, if you remember, was spoken of in Prophecy. The Work that they would do was spoken of in Prophecy.

78 ...**built on the Foundation of the Apostles and the Prophets, Yahshua...** And if you leave Him out and if you let the Catholic Church talk

you into following Mary instead of Yahshua, saying, "Oh, go ahead in your sins. I can soothe this great, great angry God down and keep him from destroying you." [laughing] If you let a root of bitterness sprout up within you, you know, because somebody stepped on your toes or beat you out of some money or something, or you thought they did or you thought somebody took advantage of you; you know all of these little things now are going to interfere with your belief to whether you can overcome or not or whether you can even get along with your brothers and sisters in the Kingdom.

79 All of these little things. But I have seen people let this root of bitterness hang up, get in their head and just stay there; their total thoughts are on it now. "So I don't want to be under that headship any longer." Well, what they're saying is they're actually rejecting **YAHWEH** Himself from reigning over them as He told Samuyl. They're not rejecting you.

80 Of course, people are going to make mistakes. **YAHWEH** don't make mistakes; He's got it lined out, but we're going to make mistakes. And as far as I can see, there're going to be mistakes made in the Kingdom, and you could actually destroy those people then. But if you get the character, **YAHWEH**'s Character in you to where you're merciful, you're kind, you're thoughtful, you're longsuffering, you're a Teacher of Righteousness, then you will guide that person, teach that person, but not get a grudge against him and reject him or get a grudge against her and reject her. Do you see what I'm talking about? This is what Yahshua is teaching you.

81 But if the Catholic Church or any man can deceive you into thinking that you don't have to follow the Savior and His Branch, that you don't have to be under that Headship, then she's got you whipped. She's got you one foot--one foot in the gate of hell already and on a down-hill pull.

82 **Verse 20, And are built on the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua Messiah...** Not the Pope who's against these Laws, but the Prophet, the Prophets, the Apostles and Yahshua. Now that's what The House of **YAHWEH** is built on, not the queen of heaven, not Mary, but he lays it out here for you in **Ephesians**. This was an Inspired Apostle that wrote this. And he said this is the way it's built; of course, the Prophets said it before him even.

83 **...the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief corner stone...** Of this House. So His Teachings now, we don't

see Yahshua, but we see His Teachings of the Laws and the Prophecies.

84 Now if you go over and add what Kepha in **I Kepha** said. If he was the first pope, why don't they follow what the first pope said? In **I Kepha 2** now and notice **verse 7**. Remember what we just read. **I Kepha 2:7. Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient: The stone which the builders reject-ed, has become the Head of the corner...** Now what He's saying here, His Teachings now, not the person, although the person did too; but the teachings, what He taught, that's the Foundation, that's the Head of the corner that the whole House is fastened to.

85 Look back to **verse 1** there, **I Kepha 2:1. Therefore, laying aside all malice...** This was His Teaching; this came from Yahshua. **...laying aside all malice, all guile, hypocrisy, envy, and all evil speaking...** Lay these aside he said. Get rid of them.

86 **Verse 2, As newborn babes, long for the sincere milk of the Word; the Laws and the Prophets, that by it you may grow toward Salvation...** Notice the Laws and the Prophecies. You may grow. This Word, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you may grow toward Salvation.

87 **Verse 3, Since you have tasted that the Ruler is merciful.**

88 **Verse 4, Coming to Him as to a living stone...** You remember, this always makes me think of the woman who became such a Servant of **YAHWEH**. She was dragged to Yahshua, caught in the very act of adultery, they said. They probably lied like a dog. It probably, you know, wasn't that way at all, but they suspicioned her past life of sin which they were all guilty of and caught up in. But Yahshua actually didn't hold any of this against this woman and this woman became one of the greatest servants--dragged to Him and cast aside. They actually owned that woman, and they cast her to Yahshua Himself and He gladly took her and put her to work. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 It makes me think of a family that was cast out. They said no one would help them. There were three boys, one girl, a man and his wife and no one would help them. And when they called me, they called me because the rental assistance place, they told me one time, they called me personally and said, "I don't know what we would do if wasn't that you were here to help these people," because we furnished housing. We furnished it at a rate where anyone could afford it at that time, and I had about a hundred and seven

rent houses, and of course, I didn't rob people on rent like the rest of them were doing.

90 But this person, the rental place told them to call me and gave them my phone number. And the woman called me and said that they needed a place. And I said where are you living now? And they said, "Well, we're actually living in a storage unit that we've stored our stuff in and we're just sleeping in there of a night." But they caught them sleeping in there and they told them, "You can't live, you can't live in this storage unit, so you're gonna have to get out." And they said they were being kicked out that day; they were being kicked out.

91 And I said, well, what church you go to? And they said well, they'd been to several, and I said they won't help you? "No." I said, who else have you tried? Well they had tried everybody they said. They just couldn't get any help. And I said, I don't have anything vacant, but I do have one, a rental place that I can hook up, and I'll have it ready for you by tomorrow. Well actually I got it ready that day, where they could move in and they moved in the next day. Now these were people rejected.

92 When the first *Prophetic Word* was put out, it was put out at my house that I'd built down the road here. The people that were rejected, that were living in this storage unit, rejected by all the people: couldn't get any help from anyone, the very first *Prophetic Word* that was put out, those three men and the one woman, a sister, they were brothers and sisters--the mother didn't come because she was unable, but she said she would that she could. The father didn't come, because he was very old at the time, and he was crippled up, but the three boys and the girl all came. We laid the pages out on a round table in my kitchen, and they walked round and around this table collating *The Prophetic Word* that went out. [crying, Praise YAHWEH, applause] They became, they became a big part of the Work of YAHWEH.

93 Those same people, those same people, the world said were dirty, nasty people who lived with dogs. They never let them out of the house, and I said, I wouldn't trade one of them for a thousand Satan worshipers. [crying, Praise YAHWEH, applause] They're still here today, by the way, still with us today. Praise YAHWEH.

94 Okay, we're in **verse 1** I think, no. Okay, **verse 4, Coming to Him as to a living stone, indeed rejected by men, but chosen by YAHWEH, and precious,**

95 **Verse 5, You also, as living stones...** Now, you as His Living Stones. **...are being built up**

into a spiritual House... A spiritual House. Now that don't mean a ball of gas floating around, but YAHWEH's Laws are spiritual; they're Holy and they're spiritual as **Romans 6** and **7** said. You're being built up in this spiritual House with the character. That's what this word **spirit** means. It means YAHWEH's *Character*. You can't see it, but it's doing marvelous things in your body, in your mind.

96 **...spiritual House, The House of YAHWEH, to be a Holy Priesthood, offering spiritual sacrifices...** That is according to YAHWEH's Laws and Character, sacrifices. **...acceptable to YAHWEH through Yahshua Messiah...** All of this now is through Yahshua, and will remain because He was the Firstborn. He was the Firstborn Who actually became this High Priest. He's the High Priest of this Priesthood that was in the beginning; the Plan of it was in the beginning with YAHWEH.

97 **Verse 6, Therefore, it is also contained in the Scriptures...** Notice, in the Scriptures, in Prophecy. **...Behold, I lay in Zion a Chief Cornerstone, Elect, Precious; and he who believes on Him will by no means be put to shame.**

98 **Verse 7, Therefore to you who believe, He is precious, but to those who are disobedient...** Now remember, "If you do it to the least of these my brethren, you did it to Me," Yahshua said. Now, no matter what you're doing, remember this. And you can be disobedient to Yahshua and not train for this servant attitude. "Yes, I gladly do this." **...The Stone which the builders rejected, has become the Head of the corner.**

99 **Verse 8, And: A stone of stumbling...** Though, for those who won't follow His Example now, His Spiritual Example that He gives us. **...A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense...** To those who will not humble themselves and come under His Headship. **...They stumble, being disobedient...** Notice, because they have this root of bitterness that's sprung up within them or ignorance, a root of ignorance. **...they stumble, being disobedient to the Laws of YAHWEH, to which also they were appointed.**

100 You know the Laws of YAHWEH are more than just keeping the Sabbath. The Laws of YAHWEH include loving your brother. Does it say that he doesn't have to stink before you love him? I would gladly walk behind anyone who stunk or whatever. I'd walk behind a skunk if he was doing the Work of YAHWEH. Yes! And the skunks do! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] But those who reject the

Work of **YAHWEH**, I would, I would detest. I do detest. The skunks I can follow. You know, they're out there doing exactly what **YAHWEH** created them to do.

101 **Verse 9, But you are a chosen generation...** You sitting here in The House of **YAHWEH**. The facts here, brethren, in this one thing, you know, The House of **YAHWEH**, you're being built into a spiritual house. Surely you know, even *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church* say, we took the Creator's Name out of the Scriptures from every place it was put and we put these instead. I just read it to you two weeks ago I think.

102 **Verse 9, But you are a chosen generation, a Royal Priesthood, a Holy Nation, a peculiar people; that you would show forth the praises of Him Who has called you out of darkness into His marvelous light...** We're the most blessed people brethren on the face of the earth. We are! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes! Yes, we suffer reproaches; we gladly suffer reproaches as the Apostles said.

103 **Verse 10, Who in time past were not a people... You were worthless. You were nothing more than manure for the earth. ...but are now the People of YAHWEH; who had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy...** Because you have repented.

104 Now with that in mind, if you'll turn over to **II Kepha**, you'll see why they killed Him. Of course, they killed Him for that too. Turn over to **II Kepha 2**. He was rejected too. If they have rejected Me, they've rejected you. He begged them when they were about to kill him, Kepha actually begged them, "Don't sacrifice me upright. I'm not worthy to be sacrificed as my Savior was. Hang me upside down," he said. That was the attitude that we need to get in our heads too. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

105 In **II Kepha** now **2** and notice **verse 20**. **Now if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the Knowledge of YAHWEH and the Savior Yahshua Messiah...** Because **YAHWEH** gave this and then He sent His Son as the parable said. He sent His Servants first, the Prophets and He warned them of what they were doing. He actually warned them, but beforehand, and He gave Daniyl this warning when they were in captivity. Daniyl published it to the people at that time and said, "This is the reason we're in captivity, because we've done these things." But they didn't change. They still wouldn't use the Name. They turned from the Name. They said, "No, we want the queen of heaven because she gives us gold dust instead of dust from the earth. We want the queen of heaven; we're going to

follow her."

106 **...through the Knowledge of YAHWEH... Notice. ...and the Savior Yahshua Messiah... Who set us a perfect example and taught us YAHWEH's Laws. ...they are again entangled in them, and overcome by them, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning...** If you let this root of bitterness come up, I'm not talking about keeping the Sabbath now, although I'm talking about keeping the Sabbath too. Yes, Sabbath is a service to fellow man. Yes, that's the day I enjoy the most because I can be a Servant, a True Servant to everyone.

107 But there're other things, other little things, brethren; don't be accusative. Don't be letting roots of bitterness hang up; hang up your mind to where this is all you got your mind on. Something somebody said to you; what difference does it make? Yahshua didn't say it to you. Get your mind on this and overcoming this and forget about what they did. Forgive them whether they ask you or not, put it out of your mind.

108 **Verse 21, For it would have been better for them not to have known the Way of Righteousness...** Which they knew, you knew, you know it now. I'm preaching it to you every Sabbath. **...than, after they have known it, to turn from the Holy Laws delivered to them...** Holy Laws; love your neighbor as yourself. That includes me, the Branch also. It includes every tree, every twig, every leaf off of that branch.

109 **Verse 22, There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true proverb: A dog returns to his vomit...** Or like a pig. You look like a pig going back and wallowing in the same old mire that the world is sick of, sick with right now.

110 *Link found between Alzheimer's and mad cow protein...* They're finding it in fish too. *Syphilis spike linked to homosexual activities...* You cope right along with these when you do this. *China says AIDS leads way in deaths from infectious diseases...* *HIV/AIDS is the biggest infectious disease...* All brought about by sins, and no matter what size the sin, whether it's, "I hate that because I think they took advantage of me. I hate that because somebody stepped on my toe. Did you hear what he said to me?" Yeah, I had him spit in my face in fact. Someone actually spit in my face, and I praised **YAHWEH** for it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

111 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Ten

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #26— The Last Phase Of YAHWEH's Work: Yahshua And The Branch

03/07/09

Kahan Malakyah: If you'll all please stand, I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Hey, it looks like everybody's back! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I want to say a word about the prayer before I get started here, the prayers, your prayers. Now **YAHWEH** says, Yahshua told us, you know, "By your words you'll be judged, rewarded; by your words you'll also be condemned." If you think about this in your prayers, your prayers are very important to **YAHWEH** and He said, "Ask and you will receive." But then He is curious and wants to know what you ask for. Now, it may be that you don't care and if you don't care about **YAHWEH**'s Work, if you don't care about taking this Message of the Kingdom to all the world, if that's not the uppermost thing on your mind, then He's going to find out. And He may have already found out through your prayers, but you can repent of that and start turning it around.

3 This should be the uppermost thing on your mind to be a part of this Work. Maybe you just don't care whether we get food ready for the two billion people who are coming or not. Which means this puts your heart in a certain place. This shows Him where your heart is. Now where your treasure is, He says, there is your heart also. Express this in your

prayers. "I want to be a part of the Work. I want to do this. I want to see Your Kingdom prevail, come forward, take over this Baal world that we're seeing so much suffering in."

4 Maybe you're not concerned about thirty-three million people having AIDS, dying of AIDS right now, already predicted to die of AIDS right now. Maybe that doesn't bother you. Well He'll know if you don't express it in your prayers because this is the news that's coming to you of what Baal's world is bringing; that's what the Lord's world is bringing. Remember Baal? They took the word **YAHWEH** out and in its place put the word Lord. And of course, all the world now is worshiping the Lord not knowing or most of them don't know that it's Baal.

5 Now maybe that doesn't concern you. Maybe you're not concerned about the world being so deceived that they don't even know who they're worshiping as Yahshua Messiah told them. They don't even realize who they worship. We know Who we worship because He wrote the Holy Scriptures for us. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But if you're not concerned--if you are concerned, express it in your prayers to keep this Work going. That's the main thing.

6 But you can't just be a, you know, mouth-service. Praise **YAHWEH**. It can't just be mouth service. There's got to be action that goes with it



It can't just be mouth service. There's got to be action that goes with it to prove to YAHWEH that you're sincere.

to prove to **YAHWEH** that you're sincere. And remember that. Remember that. Okay? That's your prayers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Now we'll get on to the sermon for today. We're still on the persecution and, of course, the persecution or the persecutors are coming from just about every direction. But turn over to **I Yahchanan** and I hope everyone got that sermon last week. If you missed it, you really need to get it and see what your Scripture says is going to take place with us in these Last Days. I can tell you right now we're on trial some, yes, but in actual fact this Abilene is probably being severely tried right now and they don't even know at this time that they are. But these three counties right here that make up the Abilene metro-plex, so to speak, most of them actually depend on Abilene. The cities around depend on Abilene mostly, I think, probably ninety percent or more.

8 But I know you're being tried and this is the reason I was asking you to, you know, try to think about your prayers and let **YAHWEH** know what's in your heart. Write it down. Take some time; write it down before you go to **YAHWEH** in prayer and then express, you know, your desires. That's what He wants to hear. That's what He wants from you. He wants to know what's in your heart. But of course, if your heart doesn't carry out what your mouth speaks He's going to know you're lying so get your mind on it. Don't be over-concerned with the ways of the world because they're going to cease. The ways of the world are fixing to cease and it won't be very long at this time.

9 If you'll look over to **I Yahchanan 3** and **verse 13, I Yahchanan 3:13**. He said, **Do not marvel, my brothers, if the world hates you...** Well, of course, that's the one thing we did. We started, "Wow," we were really shook up because we found out that we were hated. And of course, it wasn't hard to find out. It was in the newspapers, you know, being published here on all three news channels. These news channels, they put out news to other places that we're finding out is reaching to other cities and they're trying there, in the other cities, to stop our Work. They're using all of their authority that they possibly can to stop the Work of **YAHWEH**.

10 You've got to know also and remember the past sermons that I've brought how **YAHWEH** guards His Plan and His Plan is actually prophesied

to you, telling you His Plan and what He's going to do. And you, everyone sitting here at this time, and those who are not here at this time but are being called, you know, you're on trial. And of course, **YAHWEH** is watching over you closely through Yahshua our High Priest Who is guarding this Work and His Work, His Work is lined out for Him, you know. I brought that out many times in **Daniyl 9**, the things that are going to be done there and then the final stage when the Holiest of the Holy is selected into these positions. And He's talking about the seven eras there now of The House of **YAHWEH**. And brethren, you're going to be the best. You're going to be the top of this group right here. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

11 You can! You can if you'll just determine and then be as **YAHWEH**. Be relentless in your efforts to bring this about in these Last Days and don't be fearing what man can do. Even if he kills you, you know he's gonna die too. You're gonna die. No matter what, you'd only live a few years anyway even if this didn't take place. But you know the future so don't fear what they can do to you, just take it and say, "I'm going to serve **YAHWEH**. As for me and my family, we will serve **YAHWEH**," no matter what and your place will be in the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 Well here in **II Yahchanan**, if you'll turn over to **II Yahchanan**, but remember what he said there. He said don't be surprised if the world hates you. And then he goes on to show that you are the People of **YAHWEH**, the Sons of **YAHWEH**. And here in **II Yahchanan** then, start with **verse 6** here.

13 Well **verse 4** says, **I greatly rejoiced that I found some of your children walking in Truth... Walking in the Laws of YAHWEH. ... according to the Laws we have received from the Father...** And of course, in speaking here, you know, he was being persecuted at this time for what he was doing. And he said there were still people who he found here who had actually come out of the world, and we're speaking of the world here now and what it means.

YAHWEH is watching over you closely through Yahshua our High Priest Who is guarding this Work

14 Verse 6, He says, **And this is Love: That we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws, that, as you have heard from the beginning...** The beginning, speaking of the Laws given--the Tree given to Adam and Eve; the Tree of Righteousness and then the tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil. But the Laws of **YAHWEH** was the Tree of Righteousness that was brought forth there in the beginning and that's what he's saying. ...**you should walk in them.**

15 Now get that in your mind now and then read **verse 7. For many deceivers have gone out...** Telling you, you should walk in the Laws and then he comes right back and says because many deceivers have gone out. Well, this should tell you in your mind, he's saying that these deceivers are going to be against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They're against any form of Holiness.

16 Now, you wouldn't think a person would be out here trying to teach young children illegal sexual relations; and they're saying that this is being taught in the kindergartens now too, in places like in Illinois where they're getting an honorable report from the newspapers. But you wouldn't think that they would be trying to teach your children how to commit fornication and adultery without suffering the curses of sin. But that's exactly what they're trying to teach. And of course, the gays are pushing this thing and there're many of them now. You wouldn't believe the amount that we face today even in Israel. You know, you wouldn't think there would be one in Israel. There are many of them and even among the rabbis.

17 But get that in your mind now what he's saying there. He's saying you really need to walk in these Laws because many deceivers have gone out. And don't forget it, he says. Walk in these Laws because there're a lot of deceivers that have gone out ...**into the world...** Now, the world here it doesn't mean the earth, of course, that houses mankind or supports mankind, but it's actually speaking of the religions; the religions that are coming forth teaching the doctrines against the Laws.

18 And he says, ...**gone out into the world, who do not confess Yahshua Messiah as having begun in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an Anti-Messiah!**

19 Verse 8, He says, **Look out for yourselves, that you do not lose those things which we have worked for; but that we may receive a full reward...** Meaning you won't receive it if you don't do what He says.

20 Now, notice with this **verse 10, If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine, do not accept him into The House of YAHWEH there, nor welcome him;**

21 Verse 11, **For he who welcomes him is a partaker of his evil deeds...** You don't have to commit sin but if you support the sin of others, it becomes your sin then.

22 Let's go over to **Revelation** because He's speaking here of the Last Days' Work--**Revelation 3**. He starts here concerning His Last Days' Work, Yahshua's Last Days' Work. And I brought it and showed you how **Revelation**, starting with the first chapter, **Revelation 1:1** even, it shows the Work of Yahshua our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. And then it shows the Witnesses in the same chapter and then it starts showing the Work that they are doing. This is the **Book of Revelation**. It's made up of the Work of Yahshua Who became the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** by keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws but also loving the Father.

23 You know, He learned, He saw this Great Plan that the Father had and then He loved it. The Zeal for bringing this Plan forward totally took over the Life of Yahshua and this is what He kept telling His Disciples. "No, this is being done according to the Plan here. This is the Plan of **YAHWEH** that is coming forward and this must be done." And even when they were trying to stop Him, He would scold them and say, "No, this is the Plan of **YAHWEH**. It's got to be done. It's got to be carried out." That's what should be in your heart, too, the same as of the Savior. He set us a Perfect Example there, for what you should be.

24 Well here in **Revelation 3**, He brings us into focus and He shows what's coming on the world and it's not just the earth. It's coming on the earth, but it's coming on the religions and they're bringing this forth themselves. This is what makes it so bad, brethren, I brought you the information on Rachab the harlot who was in Jericho and, of course, her and her family. If you'd picture this in your mind, the twelve tribes were brought out of Egypt and into this territory, they're like they are today. They want to roam over to greener pastures. And this is the reason too that there were some in the city between Tyre and Sidon and they entered into sin.

25 And of course, these were sermons that I brought in the past showing how the children of Israyl kind of wandered off, many of them, but many of them were included in **YAHWEH**'s Plan, their bloodline and their characteristics that He knew were in that particular person. Their acts of falling into sin didn't matter so much--it mattered, of course, but **YAHWEH** managed to bring that on through even in their sins, bring the bloodline on through that entered into His Son, which was even

from Rachab the harlot because she had certain characteristics there that showed. And if you would just think about what a wonderful trait she had that most people have trouble achieving today is her belief in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And knowing that she was fighting against a kingdom that was not of **YAHWEH** and religions that were in Jericho but she was fighting for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

26 Even in her deepest sins, this characteristic was coming through here that **YAHWEH** had planted to begin with, that He had guarded so carefully. But some of her family members now had ventured off into the land of the Gentiles and were suffering sins and, of course, **YAHWEH** used this, of course, and she was used to actually deceive the enemy, deceive the country into which she had come and joined, you know, and she perjured herself. She perjured herself. What if she had said, "Well I won't perjure myself." [laughing] No, I'm going to expose the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, that's what I'm going to do and what if she had been that way?

27 But see this is something, this is a great trait right here that she had. And of course, this is what we see in these Last Days here because **YAHWEH** brought Yahshua through but He's also guided you and your ancestry somewhat and actually called you out to this time period, right here, for what traits may be in a child of yours or a child that you're going to have or something like this that He's actually bringing you to. But you can rest assured that there's something there that **YAHWEH** wanted in His Kingdom, or wants in His Kingdom besides you as a person maybe, but also including you as a person.

28 Well, here in **Revelation** we see the finishing touch of this then we see this Work that first off Yahshua--that was prophesied, you know, in this seventy years, if you remember, seventy years of weeks that Daniyl prophesied in saying, "These events are going to take place just like this." And then right up at the last, He'll anoint the Holiest of the Holy People. And that's the reason He's saying to us, you know, we have such a special position waiting on us right now, you know, if we'll just yield to it and set our minds and don't fear but hold up for the Work. Don't deny the Work. You know, Judas will not be there. Judas won't be a part of **YAHWEH**'s Work.

29 There're a lot of people that haven't conquered this but if you'd think on what Rachab did to accomplish this herself, you know, and how determined she was, she was willing to risk her life. They could have come back and arrested her,

The Peaceful Solution Character Education teaches true love, teaches you how to make the right decision concerning your neighbor and yourself and guide you away from this stupidity of the world that we see coming forth in abundance right now.

you know, and charged her with all kinds of things, thrown her in jail, killed her. They could have taken her life but she was willing to face that. She didn't fear what they did.

30 Mosheh on the same thing, he was not willing to suffer what they call--they call it the pleasure of sin for the moment; the pleasure for the moment that bites back with unending bitterness and hurts like a serpent. He came through bringing Yahshua through but everyone of these characters who are mentioned in Book One concerns the Work in this time period for you--you and your bloodline, Yahshua and His bloodline, which lead us up to this time period of--remember what Yahchanan said, love, true love. The Peaceful Solution Character Education teaches true love, teaches you how to make the right decision concerning your neighbor and yourself and guide you away from this stupidity of the world that we see coming forth in abundance right now.

31 There was an article that I wanted. *Rome Meeting Snubs Intelligent Design Creation...* Now here we're speaking now of the Vatican. We're speaking of the world's leading religion here and they're having a meeting. [laughing] ...*A Vatican-backed conference on evolution is under attack from people who weren't invited to participate: those espousing creationism and intelligent design...* They sent us an invitation, it just got lost in the mail, I'm sure. We'll probably receive it after it's over, after, you know, later! [laughing]

32 ...*The Seattle-based Discovery Institute, the main organization supporting intelligent design research says it was shut out from presenting its views because the meeting was funded in part by the John Templeton Foundation, a major U.S. non-profit that has criticized the intelligent design movement.*

33 ...*Intelligent design holds that certain features of life forms are so complex that they can best be explained by an origin from an intelligent*

higher power, not an undirected process like natural selection.

34 ...Organizers of the five-day conference at the Pontifical Gregorian University said Thursday that they barred intelligent design proponents because they wanted an intellectually rigorous conference on science... They reject some science too. [laughing] You know, this is the top of the crop. It's like the one who wrote to the U.N. telling how incoherent (*insufficiently coherent*), their actions were and their thinking was. Well, they're rejecting science. ...to mark the 150th anniversary of Charles Darwin's "The Origin of Species."

35 Well, you wouldn't think that anyone could be, you know, that unintelligent [laughing] as to bar facts that they were fully prepared to bring forth scientific evidence showing this could not occur. And if you think about it or if you've read their work, I'm sure it would show you what I found in the Holy Scriptures and expressed to you that the earth and the planets that govern the earth, they had to be invented at the same time. They had to be created in a certain time period, in that seven-day time period. They had to be. If one of them had been created first, it would have never survived until the second was done and this is what science knows. It's so fine-tuned. It's a fine-tuned machine, the earth and the heavens that govern the earth.

36 It's like the woodpecker; you know, the bird, the woodpecker. He was designed to get certain food out of trees. His head has a double bone in it to where he could peck on a hard surface all day long and not hurt his head. Can you imagine hitting your head against a hard surface all day? Well this bird was actually designed for that. Now, try to pretend that this bird was evolving. He couldn't live without this food right here. He's designed to live on this food that comes from a tree. He can't live otherwise.

37 Science has proven this from fish and everything else that certain fish were designed to eat other fish to live. Well here's this woodpecker trying to develop a double skull in his head, trying to evolve into something that could get this out; he would have starved to death many million years ago. Every tadpole that tried to be a woodpecker would have starved to death trying to develop a double skull. You know, it's stupid, yes. It's so ignorant, it's so far out you can't believe these people that are calling themselves intelligent. But as **Romans 1** shows now, **Romans 1** said they did not like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. Remember? So **YAHWEH** gave them up to reprobate minds.

38 Okay, back now to **Revelation** and we see now the time period coming down to the High Priest Who

was prophesied from the beginning; even Mosheh and Adam, I mean Abel spoke of Yahshua. In fact, Abel was a picture of Yahshua, the High Priest. The first Abel and the second Abel would be, of course, spoken of in this Prophecy right here that comes down to the Last Days and here it is right here fully, the full love. And this is what Yahshua said, "They're going to know you're My Disciples." How? By what? How would they know? By your love for one another, by your true love for one another.

39 And of course, when you see betrayal, when you see betraying **YAHWEH's** Kingdom, you know that's not true love because **YAHWEH** has given you examples of it. When you see somebody going out into the world and bringing back trash for **YAHWEH's** People, you know, this is not the love that **YAHWEH** is teaching you. This is not that Spirit. That Spirit, **YAHWEH's** Spirit is saying, "Don't bring back uncleanness. Don't bring uncleanness into the camp. Guard your uncleanness. Keep it out." Well, all of these things show forth the True Love that was taught in the beginning as we were just reading in **Yahchanan 1:3**.

40 Well here in **Revelation 3:7** now we get down to the Malak, the Messenger of this congregation of The House of **YAHWEH** in Philadelphia. This is the last of the breeding, the last of the bloodline that **YAHWEH** had predicted for His Household or His Kingdom, to finish off His Kingdom. And He's guarded it, brethren, from the beginning.

41 **Revelation 3:7. ...These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David...** Which Yahshua said I'm the one who has the--well, turn over here and read it.

42 **Revelation 22.** The whole Book is written about us and this Work of Yahshua's in these Last Days. He says in **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

43 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

44 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

45 **Verse 15, For outside are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of Gods...** The worshipers of Gods. Remember Satan said in the beginning if you do this you'll be like the Gods. If you sin, you'll be like the Gods. The Gods are the sinners of the universe. If you do this, you'll be like the Gods. So worshipers, that means servants of the Gods. If you're a servant of sin, then you belong to Satan the God and you are

or you have become or made yourself a God. ... **and everyone who professes to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.**

46 **Verse 16, I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning Star.**

47 **Verse 17, And the Spirit...** The Spirit, YAHWEH's Prophecies and Laws that bring forth YAHWEH's Spirit. ...**and the brides, say: Come!...** To those He is calling.

48 Well back to **Revelation 3** here now, the Philadelphia group here, called the Philadelphia group. He sent His Messenger to testify. He says, **Revelation 3:7. And to the Malak of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH...** To the Malak of the congregation, the Messenger of the congregation, He says these things. ...**of The House of YAHWEH...** This is Yahshua, the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH talking to the Branch, saying to the Branch who's the Seventh Malak bringing forth the Message here.

49 **Revelation 3:7. And to the Malak of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH in Philadelphia, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens: I know your Works....** "I know your Works," He says. Well how would He know? He's High Priest over it in these Last Days. How could we fail following this? There's no way. There's no way you could fail if you believe, of course; if you will believe. But if you don't believe these Scriptures, then you will be deceived and be led off into an evolution-building thing, that just doesn't "scientifically" hold water.

50 ...**I know your Works...** He says. ... **Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word...** Notice, He said, you have kept My Word. ...**and have not denied My Name...** In all of this, we have kept YAHWEH's Laws, we're practicing Righteousness, practicing YAHWEH's Laws in spite of all the persecution, brethren, in spite of everything they've thrown at us and we've not denied His Name, the Name. And Daniyl said, if you remember in **Daniyl 7**, he said he will come against the Name and the Laws.

51 In **Revelation 13** he will persecute--hold your place right there and turn over to **Revelation 13** because he shows you the beast that's going to be persecuting you. I think we're just now finding

out how much power the Catholic church has, this great religion that is passing many laws right now. I couldn't believe the laws that are being passed right now because they're in fear right now of groups. They're in fear of groups and people who speak out against the government. There must be many. There must be many people in the United States.

52 They're going to bring these prices down. They're bringing them down according to Prophecy. They're bringing them down and they're having a lot of opposition. Why? Because, because they're hurting people. People are losing their homes, they're losing their cars, their TV sets. You know, man, this is a disaster when you lose your TV set. You have no pleasure to go to.

53 Now the only thing that's kept the people content at this time period, you know, they go home to die; that's doesn't matter. They get sick, they think a doctor can keep them alive, so they go on, just so they can get back home and watch their television. And this is their entertainment, you know, this is their lifestyle right now.

54 Well, of course, what is taking place right now is the Quartet is bringing down these prices, bringing them back. I know, I'll show you how sensible this thing is. I know of two people, both of them lived nearby. They had loans on mobile homes. The loan company raised their insurance rate. Well, they were on fixed incomes so they couldn't pay the extra insurance and it was written into the clause that they could do this. Now, how many millions of people suffered this same thing, I don't know, but I know of two. Now, out of three and a half billion people, how many would that average be? Quite a few, you know.

55 But they told them, "I can't pay this extra money. I'm on a fixed income. I can't pay any more on the insurance. Just let me pay what I'm paying," which was five hundred and something a month, I think it was, five hundred and seventy-five dollars a month. But they raised the insurance rate to make his payments eight hundred and something a month so they couldn't pay it. That was more than their check and they just had this much to live on. So they tried to get them to let them keep making payments.

56 Five hundred and something a month would amount to quite a bit every year; ten years a lot of money. Instead of letting these people make their payments, they repossessed the mobile home, which had fifty-seven thousand against it. That's what he owed on the mobile home, one of them. So they repossessed the mobile home. They turned around

and sold the mobile home for ten thousand. Now, the dumbest businessman I know would not venture to do this unless there's something else behind it. There's got to be something else behind it. Now, surely anyone could see that. This is a bad business move if it's business you're after. It would not even be feasible for a bank who is in business and studies business to do this kind of thing. There's got to be another reason.

57 Well anyway, we see the Prophecies showing it's coming down. We see that there's a beastly system. We know in **Isayah 14** and in **Yechetzqyah 28** that there is a power that is involved in all of this and here we see this same power in **Revelation 12:9**--she is deceiving the whole world. And here then we see a beastly system that sits over in **Revelation 13** for this time period, now. This is the time period of the Seventh Malak, the Seventh Messenger, the last--when **YAHWEH** says when the Seventh Malak speaks then this is going to be it. This is the end time, He says. All this is going to be finished, then will be His Plan from the beginning for mankind and this Great Kingdom to stop sins, to stop suffering, sickness, disease, to stop wars.

58 All of these things that we see right now and it makes us sick at our stomach to watch, **YAHWEH** has a plan to stop it. We have been called and given a part of bringing this Plan into action; that is, being a part of this Plan that will actually stop wars because after the bombs take place, then the real Work of **YAHWEH** begins, see. But it can't begin unless the dead that He's called before us, who have trained for this Kingdom, can be resurrected. The power of the resurrection is given to the sons of man. That was the Plan from the beginning to bring this all forth strictly through mankind. "I will make mankind in My Image and I'm going to give Him Authority."

59 Raising the dead is a great power. It's a power you're going to have. I would I had that--Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I would I had that film right now that we could show or where I could show you a pig being created from the dust of the earth and it's a marvelous thing what I told you; what **YAHWEH** could do just by commanding the little creeping things that creep in the earth, things with which all the earth creeps. Of course, the atmosphere does too, the firmament.

60 But the enzymes, the micro-enzymes, **YAHWEH** has the Power, the Authority over and He's going to give us Authority over the things with which the earth creeps. And of course, those things, if you watch the animal turning back to the dust of

This is our Work. This is it. We're right at the finish line, brethren. We've run the race. We're right at the finish line. It's not going to go much further.

the earth and you play that film in reverse, you'll see these little micro-enzymes putting that thing together.

61 And this was so magnificent because this is how **YAHWEH** created these things so rapidly--He had all of this stuff in existence, yes. He had it in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, but He used this to create mankind, the earth and everything. It's so magnificent what He does here because He has control. Just like He tells you to do a certain job and you do it. You know, you tell a carpenter, "Fix this door," and he fixes the door. Well, He tells the micro-enzymes, "Build this in this fashion," and He draws them a blueprint. He draws them a blueprint to go by and they build it and then He puts life in it. **YAHWEH** puts life. You're going to have the Power of life to resurrect the dead. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 And now here now, see, it's come down to us in these Last Days and of course, He says, "I'm going to protect you." Now, get this in your head, you know, and stop fearing mankind. This is our Work. This is it. We're right at the finish line, brethren. We've run the race. We're right at the finish line. It's not going to go much further. Yes, the worse part is yet to come. You know, we're going to see thousands, millions of people die, but that won't be as bad to me as seeing this go on like this and them dying slowly and slowly by degree after degree until the last person, dog, animal, everything is gone from the earth. And that's what we see and science knows this.

63 The scientific world that's studying these diseases that we have today knows that AIDS alone could wipe out mankind. But not only mankind, the firmament that guards the earth and maybe even stretch into the heavens, as **YAHWEH** said. Their sins have reached into the heavens, He said.

64 Well back here now to **Revelation 13:5** and He said, **And there was given unto him a mouth... This beastly system. ...speaking great things, and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons; months.**

65 Verse 6, **And he opened his mouth in**

blasphemy against YAHWEH... Now, the war is going on now. What we're expecting is the last part of these wars that will wipe out a third of man over a fourth part of earth--of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates. Now that's going to start soon.

66 Here we see that at the same time this war is being made, which started quite a while ago, He says, **And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** "Don't use the Name," he said. **...and His House...** And this blasphemy against YAHWEH's House has taken place. It's spread throughout the world right now. So we know we're in the right place, The House of YAHWEH, and it is definitely The House of YAHWEH. And they took out His Name there and put "Lord", but it was House of YAHWEH.

67 **...blaspheme His Name... YAHWEH;** against YAHWEH. And this blasphemy, the book that I read you from the Catholic church here three or four weeks ago admits that they took out the Name in both the "New Testament" and the "Old Testament" and put Lord and God in its place. Well here it's a House of YAHWEH. He doesn't condemn the name God here, but he blasphemes.

68 **Verse 5, ...and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons; months.**

69 And then in **verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** Against YAHWEH. This man teaches God and God worship; that's what they follow. That's what leads them into wars. Satan is leading the group into war. **...to blaspheme His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven...** Including Yahshua Who dwells in heaven, Who is the High Priest and they know we have Yahshua's Authority. They know this and they're trying to destroy us because of it.

70 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him...** Satan would like nothing better, brethren, than to wipe out The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days. She'd win the battle if she could do it but YAHWEH says she won't. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I believe YAHWEH. [laughing] I believe YAHWEH and I'm gonna keep pushing, keep pushing as long as there's strength in my body to do so.

71 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war... Notice. ...with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations.**

72 **Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him--whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in the Book of Life of the Lamb Who was slain...** The Lamb Who was slain, which was Yahshua.

73 And Yahshua now is saying here, back to **Revelation 3:8,** He says, **I know your Works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word...** That is, My Laws; that word **dabar** there means *Laws*. You've kept My Laws. **... and have not denied My Name...** We're the only ones on earth who I know who're doing this, who're practicing this.

74 And then He says, **verse 10,** He says, **Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the hour of temptation which comes upon all the world to test...** Yes, to test. **...those who dwell upon the earth...** Well, of course, Abilene and this surrounding area here, that was named after Abel, they're being tested right now.

75 And if you've read the last letter that we sent the three counties here, you will see that this is a test for the people here around us. And we'll see what comes of it. We do know from the contacts that there're a lot of people who are worshiping YAHWEH in secret and they're striving to build themselves up to get to The House of YAHWEH right now. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

76 And then He says to this group only, **verse 11, Behold, I come quickly! Hold fast that which you have...** Hold fast that which you have. Don't change it. Just keep holding on to what you have here. **... that no man take your crown...** Because you can be replaced. But you won't be replaced if you will hang on, believe and trust in YAHWEH.

77 **Verse 12, He who overcomes, I will make a Pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it. And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the Name of the New Yerusalem which comes down out of heaven from My Father newly named.**

78 **Verse 13, He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the called out ones.**

79 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Pray for the Work. I love you! Pray for the Work. Everyone, pray for the Work! I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Pray for the Work. Everyone, pray for the Work!

Chapter Eleven

Giving To The Poor

03/28/2009

Kahan Mattithyah A: And if you all will please stand, I now have the greatest opportunity to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Kahan, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. You guys are gonna have to stop griping about this warm weather [laughing]. **YAHWEH** hears your prayers, you know.

2 The thing that's catching the world's attention today is, of course, the poor people. **YAHWEH** made a lot of provisions for the poor people in His Laws, of course, and they are eternal. Because wherever we are, we're forever going to have poor people. We ourselves may forever be poor. Whatever **YAHWEH** wills is what we want.

3 I did want to say something before I got started here, something important before I got started, I guess. The seventh cleanse, it does help if you'll read the instructions; for what you're gonna go through, it will help you more. People who start it and quit it, you know, it won't help you that way.

4 He tells you, this guy that wrote this, the guy, the doctor that came up with this formula, you know--he and his colleagues they put a lot of work into this thing. You can tell. And they know what it does; they've experimented. I know what it does. I've been taking it now for months, and fifteen--seventy-five. And it is getting rid of things that have plagued me for quite some time.

5 We're having reports of healing of all different things, all different kinds of things. One person said she had healed instantly of this asthma. But it really wasn't instant, but all of a sudden, she didn't notice she had it anymore and didn't have to take any

more of the doctor's medicines. Well, that'll cause trouble I know. But anyway, anyway, the healings, all different kinds of healings are taking place with it. You really, those who are suffering, you need to get on it and stay on it.

6 I hope you're getting ready for the Feast and I hope you're helping to get the campgrounds ready, get everything ready here for the people who are coming. That's the main thing.

7 And speaking of poor people, there're going to be a lot of poor people coming to The House of **YAHWEH**, some of them for physical food and some of them, hopefully, we can convince them they need the spiritual food. But giving to the poor, that's what I want to cover today, **YAHWEH** willing. And I'll have to do it speedily.

8 It would take months to cover this, to cover it totally. But maybe I can bring enough to get you on the right track on your studies so the gossip and the controversy that come from unbelievers won't throw you off. But there's a very simple plan for poor people and giving to the poor in **YAHWEH**'s Laws that will be carried out through all eternity.

9 The things that are catching the people's attention on television right now are, of course, the tent cities that are springing up all over. This is one that shows a picture of it. This one is in Sacramento, California. And of course, the place that tent city--well, just let me read you just a little bit of it.

10 It says, *Ten minutes' walk from where she works...* Just a ten minute walk. From there



...in Sacramento, California, lies an all-too-visible "tent city". Tent cities, reminiscent of the "Hoovervilles"... As they called it. President Hoover, in the great depression, he started trying to help people to go to work.

11 But anyway, the tent cities, now some people are living in squalors with just a tarp tied to a chain-linked fence. But then you'll see someone with several tents, the tent they live in plus the out buildings. Now, you could imagine what these people are going through. They've moved out of fancy homes and they're living without big fancy bathrooms and so forth. And they're using a tent for a bathroom then living in another tent. And some people don't even have the tent for the bathroom to live in.

12 Now, these are some people or some of these people have lost high paying jobs. Pretty soon they'll understand, you know, that this is not something that's everlasting. Even if they didn't lose their job to poverty, like they're doing right now to the economy, eventually they, you know, age alone will shut them down. But these are people that, all of a sudden, they've been kicked out of their jobs, kicked out of their houses, lost their automobiles. All of these things that they were in debt for, they've lost them.

13 *...Many of the 200 residents of Sacramento's Tent City, as with those around the country, are not recent victims of the downturn. They are the chronically homeless...* Now, the chronically homeless, you know, amount to millions in the United States. These people, you know, the government, the government has food stamps for people who have a residence. But when you lose your residence, you don't have food stamps. You don't get the benefits of the government. That's cut off from you. These people don't have homes, they lost their residence, these well-off people; so, they can't even get food stamps.

14 They're living like I once lived. I was put through this. I've told you about those days when I would search the trashcans to try to find something to eat. And of course, **YAHWEH** brought me through those times. But, that was nothing. That was a blessing compared to what I had before that in Oklahoma when we scrounged to live off of the land. I can remember, I can remember when we had water bread and gravy; that was a blessing. We had water bread, water bread and water gravy.

15 And if you don't know what that is, it's flour and you mix water with it. You don't have any milk or butter or anything like that. No shortening to cook it in. No oil to cook it in. You merely have a

sack of flour. You have a sack of flour. Now, if you got water from the well you can make water bread, and then you mix it thinner and make it more juicy and you call that gravy. [laughing] And you can crumble up this cooked bread, you know, and pour the juicy boiled flour over it that you call gravy, and that's what I lived on. That's what my family, my whole family lived on. So, I went through those times.

16 The things I found in the trashcan were much better or much more a blessing to me than what we had at times when I was a child. Before the poke sallit came out in the spring, the long winters, you know, set in. All the canned food that you could possibly can up, you know, disappeared during the winter, and of course, there was no food. There just was no food to be had. If you had a gun and a shell maybe you could find a bird that somebody else hadn't killed and already eaten. But people were scrounging for food all over Oklahoma at that time. It was poor.

17 **YAHWEH** had run most of the people out of Oklahoma by the time I was born. And of course, He kept it that way until I got a certain age and brought me through some things that will be beneficial for the times here when the two billion people start coming in here. I suspect it right away now.

18 But anyway, this tent city, some of these people, you know, have been homeless for quite sometime. They live off the streets. They live off--out of trashcans and they're used to sleeping with a sleeping bag. And their home is wherever they can lay that sleeping bag. You have others that go to find a place in a park where they'll let them, you know, stay there. You see this a lot in Israel too. They're not following **YAHWEH**'s Laws either.

19 If the people in the United States, if the governments would turn to **YAHWEH** and start following His Laws there is a way that we could take care of all the jobs and all the poor and everything. And they wouldn't have to go through this mess that they're going through right now. But they're getting a great experience. And when they come to **YAHWEH**, they will be staying in tents to keep the Feasts. [laughing] And you learn from that.

20 Some of these tents here, they look like the first tent that I kept the feast in. And when it rained, well it was like a shower, you know, each drop was spread out and multiplied inside the tent. And that was a blessing. That was also a blessing. And I consider it a blessing when I look back on it now. Because I had a job that, I thought then I was

working for **YAHWEH**, it turns out that I wasn't. And nevertheless, I got some experience from it.

21 But these people that have been chronically homeless for quite some time, some of them are mentally ill. Some of them just choose this way of living rather than working. But in **YAHWEH**'s Laws everyone is taken care of, and we'll cover some of that here today.

22 ...*The encampment seized national attention after Oprah Winfrey featured it on her daytime television show, part of a series of reports she has been running on the "new faces" of homelessness...* She says. *Homelessness!*

23 It explains the embarrassment by this influx of television crews, spurred Arnold Schwarzenegger to say, "Well I've got the problem solved. I've been thinking about putting them in the stadium." So I don't know what he's thinking on. I don't know how much thought the man has even given this.

24 But, you know, there're different kinds of poor. The stadium, here you have a stadium now with all these new people coming in it. You've got to have a police force which, you know, if you kept up with the history of Katrina, the police got so aggravated they just quit. They turned in their badges and guns and left, because they couldn't handle the problems that took place. I don't know if he even considered what he said, you know, about a stadium or not. But he's gonna take on a handful of trouble.

25 There is a decent way that **YAHWEH** gives in solving this problem and putting the people to work and so forth. But they'll find it one day, they'll come to The House of **YAHWEH** and they'll find it.

26 That's not the only problem. We have ...*One of every 50 American children...* One in every fifty now. Think of this! Now, this is the world. This is the world that's crumbling out around The House of **YAHWEH** right now. And you've only seen the first of it according to their experts, who are actually giving it some thought. Not Arnold Schwarzenegger, but some of their experts that are really putting some thinking into this stuff.

27 What's taking place they say, "This is going to get worse". But, one out of every fifty American children is experiencing homelessness, right now.

28 *One of every 50 American children experiences homelessness, according to a new report that says most states have inadequate plans to address the worsening and often-overlooked problem. The report analyzes data from 2005-2006. It estimates that 1.5 million children experienced homelessness at least once that year, and says the problem is surely worse*

now because of the foreclosures and job losses of the deepening recession... That is taking place.

29 It's getting back to the 'Hoover' days. Of course, we're not like that period of history now. So, we can't go back and try to copy President Hoover's actions. His was far different and wouldn't solve this problem at all.

30 If you'll turn over to **Exodus 22**, we'll start here because I want you to see that **YAHWEH** cares for the birds. He cares for the sparrow that falls. He takes care of everything. He's got it in His Plan to take care of everything. And of course, these Laws are eternal. So, what we're going to see in the Laws, what **YAHWEH** has provided--what we're going to see here is something that is going to be throughout all eternity as Yahshua told the Disciples, "You'll have the poor with you forever", when He was trying to get them to see, you know.

31 We also had the Boy Scout session in order at that time, you know, and one of the Disciples I think had taken his vows, you know. And he was gonna sell this oil and go give it to the poor. Well, which one of the poor, you know? Was it the homeless children? Was he gonna feed all the homeless children with that bottle of oil? Was he gonna feed the ones that's living in the tents over here in this area? Was he gonna feed the chronically homeless that are also mentally ill? Which one of the poor are you going to feed? Are you going to take it out of your pocket and go feed them?

32 You see how stupid this is when you see what Yahshua was dealing with here. But in Yahshua's Words, brethren, if you'd read the wisdom and look at the wisdom in His Words there, where He's teaching His Disciples, you'd also see the answers there for the whole world today. But of course, we don't study the Scriptures today so we don't know. We don't know the answers to the problems. The answers to the problems are very simple. But it's never solved by taking money out of your pocket and giving it to somebody next to you and saying, "Here, you take this. This will solve your problems". It won't solve the problem; it may even make it worse.

33 Dale Carnegie's Institute ran a long extensive test on people who were given things. Some of them won lotteries, some of them did this and did that, but they got an inheritance, some of them even inherited money unexpectedly. One year later on every one of them that received money, they were worse off than they were before they received it. And that is a tested fact. Keep that in mind the next time you want to go against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And that's what you're doing,

you're going against **YAHWEH's** Laws when you do just what I said, just that.

34 **Exodus 22:25** said, **If you lend money to one of My People...** And notice He's talking about His People, His Family, His House. **If you lend money to one of My People among you who is needy...** The *King James Version* there says **poor**. The Hebrew words under the translation that they translated **poor**, there're several words and each one them has a different meaning.

35 Some of them are people, some mean people who have other circumstances--like Arnold Schwarzenegger who doesn't think before he opens his mouth and they've gotten themselves into trouble.

36 I said, the first time I said it, I think was about fifty years ago that credit was the curse of America. And of course, my words have proved true now and people can see it because now they are losing what they had on credit. That's a hard lesson. But maybe, maybe now in the history of mankind and throughout eternity in the universe, maybe we can remember this lesson that's painted for us so clearly right now, in the tent cities, that are popping up where people are doing without restrooms and they're scrounging for food.

37 But now, they're living on thrown away food here, these people are. They have no home. They have no residence so they can't get food stamps. So, they're living in this poverty condition of looking in trashcans for food. That can't last long, you know, because they'll be fighting over the trashcan or who gets this trashcan or who gets this block to cover, or who takes the food from this grocery store trashcan. You see how the problems will mount daily.

38 With Arnold Schwarzenegger now, the bathrooms, you've got a problem of cleaning the bathrooms. You've got a problem with mixing people. And so, you gonna have to have police in today's world in this kind of mixture. The clean up, the cooking and supplies, it will grow worse as the crowd increases. So, is he gonna put them all in a stadium and lock the door? No!

39 There are no plans really. It should have been or they should have been thinking about this a long time ago, but they weren't. They should have been thinking about credit. If you would consider what you pay back to a loan company, you probably pay about twice the price of an automobile when you buy it on credit.

40 It always seemed better to me to buy a cheaper car, one that I could pay for and I could pay all the money out at once and buy the car, even if it didn't

cost more than five hundred dollars. I have caught them for fifty, and that's back when I learned to mechanic. [laughing] You could do it back then with a pair of pliers and a screwdriver, you know, and maybe a crescent wrench, you could fix anything on a car. It's a little more complicated now.

41 But I said, well, you know, this way I don't have to pay the interest and I could buy an old house that I could dash out, you know, two hundred and fifty dollars for and I could fix that house up. And I could live in it while I was fixing it up. It was better than a tent. It had a bathroom, you know. It had, at least, it had that part of the house.

42 But outdoor johns, I'm used to those too. I know how to build them. I know how to make them sanitary. And those are gonna come in handy one of these days, knowing how to build these things and how to put them to use, especially for two billion people. And they're sanitary, and they're actually healthy for the land. They're suitable for the land.

43 What we're doing today is not really suitable for the land and it doesn't build up the land, because the enzymes never learn what you need. The other way, the way **YAHWEH** said to do it, the enzymes learn what you need and they put it in the land. So, the people lived in a healthy manner at that time, the way **YAHWEH's** Laws tell them to live.

44 But, here if you're living among **YAHWEH's** People and He tells you here, if somebody is poor among My People, among you who is poor, do not be like a money lender. Now, I want you to take this and see what this is; they're taking advantage of this situation, taking advantage of the person being poor. And they put the person that is poor into debt; they loan him ten dollars, but he's got to pay back twenty.

45 You buy a car, and this is exactly going against **YAHWEH's** Laws here, because they're financing an automobile, yes, but they're charging him twice the sum of this automobile. Automobiles right now would cost you probably fifty thousand, but you'll pay back right about a hundred thousand. Now, some of them they have--and this is a trick that I've noticed on their advertisements, they'll say, "interest free for ninety days". And they say it so fast you don't catch what they're saying. Interest free for ninety days and then they tack on this twenty percent interest or thirty percent or whatever they want to.

46 And then in the contracts of these moneylenders now, I told you about some mobile homes or homes that I knew of that were repossessed, where they have clauses where they'll say, you know, they can

go up on these prices, go up on interest, go up on the insurance. And they, of course, they are furnishing the insurance. And of course, they're wanting more money. This is nothing new. This is nothing new by any means.

47 I think it was in the writings of Syntyche when he lived in the days of Philippi. He said, when the governors of the district, who were Jews, of course, they were of the Hebrew lineage. He said they wrote a request to the kings to increase, what we call taxes today, the tribute, to increase it. The king wrote them back and said, you know, you're supposed to shear the sheep, not skin them. Well, the banks today and the moneylenders today, that's what they're doing. But they did it back then. They took advantage of poor people.

48 One of the worse things I've seen taking place today in today's world, and hopefully it never occurs in The House of **YAHWEH**, though I fear that it might, is women getting themselves in this homeless situation and a man taking advantage of that situation and taking on a job that he can't handle or has no way of handling like Schwarzenegger and his coliseum. But they take advantage of this person to get what they want, and then they find out well its too much trouble and they dump that person. Well, it's going on all over the world right now. And of course, the person being desperate, takes on or is taken in by another, and then, of course, later she's not wanted. This becomes the case in many cases. Well, you see the same thing here. You may as well apply it to the whole rotten world that we're living in here.

49 But they charge interest. He says, do not charge My People interest. Now, this would stop a lot of loans from taking place, especially in the banks today. But this is one of the Laws in **YAHWEH**'s Laws that the Apostles and the Savior said, **YAHWEH** has this covered. Just keep His Laws. Learn His Laws and learn to keep them. And of course, if you learn to keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws then you'll be able to solve these problems that we have today.

50 The tent city is one of the things that we're going to see grow. But you're going to see a lot more problems grow because of this. Because once they start getting desperate, and this is what the government is looking for, then they intend to control them with guns and force like they're trying to control the border right now between us and Mexico.

51 If you see the news, if you've seen it this week, they're having trouble, of course. Now, they've already decided they're gonna put enough troops

there and they're gonna shoot them on sight or whatever to stop this drug cartel, as they call it, the smuggling of drugs into the United States. That's what they want to call it.

52 Most of the people are not smuggling drugs. They just want a job. They're trying to support their family and they're taking some really unusual risks to do so. But they're risking their lives now when they cross the border. But there're still about three hundred thousand a month, so I understand, that're willing to risk their life to do it. And many of them are getting away with it. But there're a lot that're not. So, you know, that's today's world.

53 That's the problems that you're going to be facing very soon, brethren, when you are put in charge of this world. But then if you'll read the Laws and the Great Wisdom that **YAHWEH** gives you, then you'll know how to solve these problems in a much safer way.

54 Right now, the most equipped that the world has become in taking care of this problem is what you see take place at Christmas and, of course, Halloween where you trick-or-treat and get some candy; or Christmas, or Thanksgiving as they call it, where they have a meal. Not at their church, of course. You know, you don't want that poor person sitting in your building here. We're filming this. We're gonna put this on television and we want all the people dressed in suits sitting up here in front and put that poor trash--if there's somebody who came in, did any poor trash come? [laughing] Make sure, make sure! And Yahshua said, don't take those front seats because you'll be told to move.

55 Well, it was going on back then as well as now, you know. They want to help the poor? They go on television and they say, "Well, we're doing this, see. We're taking up this collection so we can help the poor." Yeah! Well, they're the poor they're taking up the money to help, you know. So, it's really, I think about one percent or they said the highest was seven percent of the money that they took in, now--this was a story that came out on a special report. They showed one to seven percent, I believe it was, was all that was ever used or ever reached the poor to actually try to feed the poor.

56 A sack of rice don't solve the problem. A turkey at Thanksgiving don't solve the problem. But they're making out like they're taking care of the poor. And that's about as equipped as they are going to get, because that's the way--the only way they are thinking right now. And they are thinking that poor trash that they don't want in their audience, they don't want in their church, in fact. They don't want it in their church. We have helped or we are

helping people today that've been or have gone to the churches, that've gone to the government and been refused.

57 And of course, the tent cities that are growing right now, you know, this is a great example they're not equipped for anything like this. They wasn't equipped for Katrina and never did they help those people. Those people have moved and they've gone to places to where they can find food and shelter. But they're still living in poverty in America right today. And this comes out every once in a while, a little bit of it on the news, but not very often. But you can certainly find plenty of it on the Internet.

58 Well, let's go over to **Yaaqob 2**. Well, here in **Yaaqob 2** now, and let's start with **verse 2**. **Yaaqob 2:2. For suppose there comes into your congregation a man with gold rings...** Well, that's what everyone wants, right? This is the kind of person they want to help. Because as, I think it was Micahyah that said, you hypocrites, you ravenous wolves. That might have been what Yahshua called them. Broods of the snake, broods of the viper, that meant following Satan who pretended to be one thing but they're actually another.

59 You see this a lot when it concerns poor people. But he gives you a great example here. I wonder if they dare read these things in their congregations. But here comes somebody in with a gold ring. And imagine this taking place with these Sunday morning TV churches, they come out on camera looking so wonderful with gold pipes coming from the organ--their organs [laughing] Yeah!

60 They're buried in gold coffins. All the writing on the coffins, the handles and all are covered with gold. The coffins look, you know, so great that they try to sell you to put the dead body in. They're white washed sepulchers, as Yahshua said. They don't speak very highly of these people, the Apostles didn't. The Savior didn't speak very highly of them either.

61 **...in fine apparel...** With a gold ring. **...and there should come in also a poor man in filthy clothing...**

62 Now, these people that have just moved out of their homes here, they're living in tent city, some of these people are going to try to stay clean for a while. They're going to find it almost impossible. Think about washing clothes in this situation. Think about carrying water. I've been through those days. I know, I know what they're going through right now.

63 But they're being broke into something, you know, it's almost an impossible situation that they've gone into. Some of these people have never

camped out a day in their lives. Some of them have and they're making it better. But even the ones that have, only did it for a short time. We're talking about a long-term thing here. These clean people that had clean clothes a few weeks ago, those clothes are now becoming dingy. Are they still welcome in the churches? What's the churches' going to do? They're gonna try to avoid it.

64 This is what's taking place in California. And they're saying to Governor Schwarzenegger, do something about this situation because Oprah Winfrey opened her mouth and told everyone what's going on. California is not the only place, brethren. Texas is one of the worst on the list that we find now, Texas. It's going to get worse than this according to their experts and, of course, according to Prophecy.

65 **Verse 3, And if you pay special attention to the one wearing the fine clothes, and say to him: You sit here in the best place, while you say to the poor man: You stand here, or sit at my feet...** Or just better still go outside. [laughing] "No, don't go out that door. Go out here in the back where no one can see you".

66 You know, this is what they used to say to the blacks before Martin Luther King said, "No! This is enough". They used to say, "Well, you can sit back there in the back of the bus. No! You can't use the restroom here. No! You can't eat here. Come around to the back if you got money and we'll serve you a meal out the back door".

67 This is the way the poor are considered here in rich America. Now, the ones with fancy clothing who can keep their clothing fancy, you know, you do fine. You can come on to church and we'll pass the moon plate in front of you, but you better give an offering. And they'll stand up there and tell you how God will bless you, how the Lord will bless you if you'll just put your money in this moon shaped plate.

68 If your clothes start getting dingy, what are they going to do then? The people who are in control will always keep their clothes fine. They got a way to do so. They're not gonna lose their homes. Some of them might.

69 **Verse 4, Have you not shown partiality...** Is this not against **YAHWEH's** Laws? If you're gonna take it on yourself, by the way, to loan money to this person or take this person because she is having trouble and you want to take advantage of her, but you turn down the next twenty that come to you. What are you gonna do then? Or you sit there and don't help at all. What then? Are you showing partiality? Is this not against **YAHWEH's**

Laws? Is it not against **YAHWEH** or Yahshua's Teaching; and are you thinking of being a servant to our people?

70 **Have you not shown partiality among yourselves, and become judges with evil thoughts?**... He says, think about why you're doing this. Is it to help build **YAHWEH's** Kingdom, or is it just purely selfishness that you're sitting on right now?

71 **Verse 5, Listen, my beloved brothers: Has not YAHWEH chosen the poor of the world...** You know, that's what I said when the person came to me. They had nothing that I desired, but I was in a poor fix myself at one time. And when this family of six children, a man and his wife came; they'd gone to all the churches where they had gone for services before and got run out or said, you know, "Don't come back. You're a dishonor".

72 You know, I saw that at--well, I won't tell you the church. But before The House of **YAHWEH** I went there. In fact, I led the choir there, me and my wife. She played the piano. I led the choir in that church. And there was a sister who, at that time, was going to the same church. This has been years ago, but she became a sister in The House. Some of her children are still here. But, she walked the streets. She liked to walk the streets and she liked to hand out literature. And she was doing this for the church. The minister, the local minister here in Abilene told her, "You're a dishonor to this church. Don't come back anymore and don't be passing out our literature on the streets."

73 I thought she was the most honorable person I'd ever seen, much more honorable than the man that told her that. [laughing] She came to The House of **YAHWEH**. She was an old woman when she came, and she died here in the House. In fact, I was helping her up until the last minute of her death.

74 But this family of six who was living in a rental place, where you rent a storage unit--I think it was an eight by sixteen storage unit. The man and his wife and four children were living in that storage unit. And they, the owners, found out they were living in it, and they told them, you know, they got the police down there and the police told them to get out. And of course, they told them you're gonna have to be out of here by tomorrow morning, you know. So, you know, they ran them out.

75 But anyway, she had called--it was a free place where they helped you find a place to rent. And of course, they called us all the time wanting to know if we had anything to rent. At that time, I had about

a hundred and seven rent houses and they were running about over a ninety-percent occupancy at the time, and I didn't have anything. We were one hundred percent full. But I said, after I heard the story, I said, we'll have you a place by tomorrow morning. And I put in a mobile home. It wasn't in too fine a shape, but we got it in shape, a shape for them to live in, and I put them in it. But anyway, they had given up all hope.

76 Imagine tent city and you're going to see this multiplied, this one family multiplied by say five hundred or five hundred thousand, you know, imagine this taking place. This was Hoover days. And Hoover had some problems to solve and he put them all to work, and of course, he printed money to do so. They could have printed money without putting them to work, but he put them to work. And they were more honorable and working.

77 I remember the Words of the Savior when He comes up the street and says to the people that were sitting around on the street talking, and He says, in the *King James Version*, Why sitteth thou here idle? Why not thou goeth into the fields and work? So, He puts them to work, much better than sitting idle.

78 **Verse 5, Listen, my beloved...** You know how many people that we could put to work right now on this amount of land that we got right now, put to work? You wouldn't have gas and cars and things like this, but you would have a suitable housing. I bet we could, I bet we'd have suitable housing. We may have to build it, but we would have it. We could put about two billion people to work I think, right now.

79 **Listen, my beloved brothers: Has not YAHWEH chosen the poor of the world...** Now, we are the poor, brethren. You know, we're looked down on a lot. But **YAHWEH** has chosen us to confound the mighty, and that's what He said. ... **the poor of the world, to be rich in Faith, and heirs of the Kingdom which He has promised to those who love Him?...**

80 **YAHWEH** won't reject a person because he's poor or, you know, He won't reject anyone who wants His Way. But He won't, He certainly won't reject you because you're poor.

81 **Verse 6, But you have despised the poor!...** He says ...**Do not rich men oppress...** Do not rich men oppress? And notice the rest, the second thing. ...**persecute you, and drag you into court?...** This is the system He's speaking of, a rich system that has control. He's not speaking of individuals here. He's speaking of the police who wear uniforms. He's

speaking of courts who try the poor and then send them to prison. He's speaking of people that can't even afford a lawyer, that they pick on.

82 It makes me think of the poor South. Everything, you know is, 'as California goes so goes the world'. Well, they had it there too. It is the world we're talking about. It wasn't just in the poor, poor South.

83 When I was in the Police Academy, I'm getting old so I may have told you this before and I don't remember, but I'll tell you again anyway. But when I was in the Police Academy, they told us this, it was true. A drunk white man was driving down the road, lost control, went out into the field and hit three black workers that were working out in the field. He knocked one of them, one of them came back over his hood and into the car, broke through the windshield and into the car. One of them was knocked over the fence into another person's property. I forgot about what occurred to the third one.

84 The police comes out, they said, "What do you want us to charge these men with?" And he said, "Oh no! I--I'm the one that went through the fence and hit them". "Yeah! I know. But what do you want me to charge these three men with?" He said "What are you talking about?" He said "Well, this one that's in your car I could get him for breaking and entering. This one that's over the fence I can get him for fleeing the scene, leaving the scene of an accident," he said. But I forgot the third one. But this was supposed to be, according to the lieutenant that was teaching the class, this was supposed to be a true story and the man that actually caused the accident went off scot-free.

85 This is the thought of the poor, the poor people today. Those who wear dingy clothing, those who have a smell about them, you don't want them in your church. You certainly don't want them to be seen in your church. You don't want them to be seen standing outside the church. "We are the top of the crop. We are the rich. We're the ones that's in control. We're the ones that drag you into court and then send you to prison. We are the system that is in control of everyone else in the world."

86 And when the poverty comes--as long as the rich are only controlling about seventy percent of the wealth, they can pretty well keep the people under control. If they give thirty percent of the wealth back to the people, they can keep them from rioting and stealing and forming mobs and so forth. When it gets to where they're only getting ten percent, then they start having trouble. Now, this has been proven in

other countries. Well, that's what we're coming to today.

87 You can only give so much out of the taxes as everybody knows. And everybody is seeing this and saying, "This is not going to solve any problems here in America". But, you know, we're in control so we're going to do it our way. But it won't. And of course, they are getting ready for all of this rejection of being without food and being without houses and so forth.

88 He says in **verse 7, Do they not blaspheme that Worthy Name...** Are you not blaspheming His Worthy Name when you take advantage of people? It's talking about taking advantage of the poor or rejecting the poor. **...by which you are called?**

89 **Verse 8, If you fulfill the Royal Law according to the Scripture: You must love your neighbor as yourself...** Be him rich or poor, you must love him as yourself. There're all kinds of false, false giving today. The Apostles were mindful of the poor.

90 Let's look over to **Galatians**. Now, that was the time that they had become acquainted with **YAHWEH's** Laws, of course, fully. Let's see **Galatians 2**. But they got to seeing what Yahshua actually taught them. If you'll look at what Yahshua actually taught the Apostles, it is great wisdom. And then later they started using it in their writings also.

91 But in **Galatians 2:6** here he says, **Now from those who seemed to be in authority (whoever they were...** Now this was the Apostle Shaul, of course, and he was speaking or writing this letter about the Apostles.

92 And he said, **Now from those who seem to be in authority (whoever they were, it made no difference to me...** He said, **...YAHWEH is no respecter of the person of any man)...** That was all added there. "Whosoever they were" up unto that "any man" was added. But read what was not added. **Now from those who seem to be in authority, in conference they did not lay anything additional to me...** They didn't lay anything additional.

93 If you remember, the Apostle Shaul was actually trained in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. I believe it was at the feet of Gimel or Gamaliel and trained in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And of course, the great persecution that was taking place was taking place against those who were not in control. And of course, the ones who were not in control was Gamaliel. He was one of them. But Shaul trained in these Laws at his feet. But he joined, he joined in the king's group that was in charge and started

persecuting everyone that wouldn't accept the Catholic church that were called Pharisees, Essenes, Sadducees and so forth.

94 These were Hebrew people. They were Hebrew Catholics teaching the same thing that the Catholic church teaches today. Shaul was with these people and he was upholding their oral laws for a time, but knowing, at the same time, the written Laws that he was taught. And after he met up with Yahshua and Yahshua said, "No! You've got to uphold the Laws that you were taught from a child instead of these oral laws that're causing you to go out here and persecute these people that are upholding the written Laws."

95 Remember I brought all this out. The Catholics do not want you to own a bible. They did not want you to own a bible. It was due to a great revolution that took place in their church, that man was named Luther, too, Martin Luther. That's where you get the Lutheran church. He said, "No! Everybody needs to own a bible". They said, "We don't want them to own bibles. There's too much controversy there for what we teach". [laughing] They still don't want you to live the bible. They don't want you to live the Laws and Prophecies today. They are very much against it. And they have organizations all over that're fighting against it.

96 One of them is called Family Planning. It's a big organization that is supported by the Catholic church fully. And of course, the President Bush's law on abstinence that he wants taught in the schools, that he very much endorsed, they're very much against this. And they're much, they're against anyone who teaches against fornication, adultery or against education in **YAHWEH's** Laws. And they control the earth. They're ones that're in control today. Their governments are in control.

97 That's what we're fighting against. And they're saying, "It's going to be this way. Like it or lump it! And if you're not in their group, then you're out. And if you're not in their group, then they're going to fight against you. And the poor--being poor, losing your home and so forth, you will see this multiply and you will see how they take care of it. It's not going to be in a nice manner.

98 He said, **...they did not lay anything additional to me...**

99 **Verse 7, But on the contrary, they then realized that the Message to the uncircumcised was committed to me, just as the Message to the circumcised was committed to Kepha,**

100 **Verse 8, For He Who was at work in Kepha to the ministry of the circumcision; Yahdaim...**

These were Catholics now. These were Catholics that were Hebrew Catholics in charge. They changed their name later. **...was also at work in me to the Gentiles.**

101 **Verse 9, And understanding the blessing given to me, Yaaqob, Kepha, and Yahchanan, who seemed to be the pillars, gave to me and Barnabas the right hand of fellowship; in order that we should go to the Gentiles, but they to the circumcision.**

102 **Verse 10, Only they stipulated that we should remember the poor, the same which I also was eager to do.**

103 Now, all these Scriptures that came, that Yahshua talked about; the poor widow, the poor people, the poor trash that they didn't want sitting up front. You know, all of these Scriptures that He gave, not respecting, not respecting the rich over the poor and so forth; He gave parables talking about that. Those things should be coming to your mind right there.

104 They were not taught by Gamaliel. Although the Laws were taught, they didn't have this extra sound teaching like Samuyl had at one time, like many of the early Prophets had. They didn't--he didn't have it. He didn't have the Words of Yahshua, the Great Teaching, the Great Wisdom that He gave His Disciples. So, this wasn't given to the Apostle Shaul at that time. So, they, the Apostles, then brought the Teaching of Yahshua to Shaul, the Apostle Shaul, who became an Apostle. They brought this to him, remember the Laws concerning the poor. That was added unto him and he agreed with it.

105 But the evil priests appointed by kings were very selfish. They're very selfish people, and they show it. And they show it today.

106 Let's go back to **Micahyah**. Micahyah gives us a great deal here concerning the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He doesn't cover it all. But he gives us a great deal on it on what to do and what not to do.

107 But **Micahyah 3:1**, found on page 705, He says, **Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl! ...** Now these were the ones, notice they're heads of Yaaqob. Notice they're Hebrew people, but they're in charge. They're in charge. They're saying, "Don't speak the Name!" That's what the Catholic church says, "Don't speak the Name". Remember all these sermons that I brought you there identifying--identifying these teachings. That's where you find the same teachings--where you find the same group's teaching today. They moved from Israyl to Rome, the chief priest and so forth.

108 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** What is Righteousness? The keeping of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's Righteousness! One of the Apostles said this is Righteousness.

109 If you don't practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you're not Righteous, and don't let anyone deceive you. Well, that meant someone was trying to deceive you in making you think you didn't have to practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He wouldn't have wrote it otherwise. Yes, the same groups were out there saying, "Don't practice the Laws! Do what we tell you to do. Practice the oral law".

110 **You who hate Righteousness and love evil; who strip off the skin from My People, and the meat from their bones...** This is symbolic, of course. But those who are saying, he is saying, "You who scratch my back; yes, we'll scratch your back too", same thing that goes on in today's world. This is what he was talking about here. But receiving tribute, getting all you can from them, this was the attitude then and now.

111 And all of these billions of dollars, brethren, that is going out here, other people keep telling you, "This is gonna be coming out of your pockets". The taxes, yes, are going to be going up big time to pay these debts that they're making here.

112 **Verse 5, This is what YAHWEH says concerning the prophets who cause My People to err, who proclaim: Peace! to those who give them something to chew on...** Those who will scratch their back. ...**who prepare war...** That word there **prepare**, translated prepare, actually means *sanctify a war*. They sanctify it. That is, they make this war. They try to proclaim that this war is 'holy' against **YAHWEH's** People. He's speaking of coming against **YAHWEH's** People here, brethren. They sanctify a war against those who are upholding Righteousness as the Apostles upheld Righteousness, as the Prophets upheld Righteousness.

113 **...they sanctify a war against those who put nothing in their mouths ...** The ones putting nothing in their mouth were the ones who were opposing Babylon. The same thing that we're doing today, opposing Babylon, and they sanctify this war against us.

114 **Verse 6, Night will come upon you, and you will not have a vision; darkness will cover you, without divination! The sun will go down for these prophets, and the day will be dark for them...** This is speaking symbolically. My time is up, I know. I'll try to cover this next week if I get to speak.

115 I would like to say on Friday nights we're taking confessions. If you would have your confession ready, don't call or don't come without

having your confession ready first, but have your confessions ready. Everyone is busy, and especially the Priests who're taking confession, and I'm one of them. But have your confession ready where you can read it off and tell us what it is, because we're very pressed for time on Friday night, and we will be up through the Feast now. So, get the confessions ready where you can be on and off the phone quickly. Don't come to conversate. The conversations take up so much of our time, and we're sometimes busy till midnight because of it. And we got an early morning on Sabbath morning that we have to contend with. So, be ready. That will be helpful.

116 Get on that Seventh Formula. Study the book first, and then let it be your choice. But, stay on it, brethren, it will help you tremendously. It has helped me; I know that, and a lot of people being healed. Don't forget this!

117 Read this article. Read an article for me. Please, get that letter, *Global Warming*. Now, there're some more Prophecies on this that I didn't bring out that I'll be bringing out during the Feast. It will help you to understand that, and it will also help you to understand **YAHWEH's** holding back the war and the possibility of it being turned loosed rather quickly now, because of this article. Get the article and read it on *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, also the letter that we sent to the three counties here.

118 And know for sure, brethren, yes, I'm being charged. So are many others. They want to kill The House of **YAHWEH**. They've sanctified a war against The House of **YAHWEH**. You can understand that. But **YAHWEH** is going to protect His House, be assured of that also. Don't fear what man can do to you, you know. This Work is going to last forever. We're going into eternity with this Work. **YAHWEH** is with us. He's not with them. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

119 But I can tell you this for sure, three counties here that are involved in the Work of **YAHWEH** are on trial by **YAHWEH** right now. Now, there is going to be a lot of people here, I think, that're going to repent and convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws, especially as they see the world crumbling around them. They have no room for the poor. We have room for the poor. But they're on trial; these three counties are on trial first here. It had to be that way. It had to be in Texas. It had to come to them first, and then either be accepted or rejected before **YAHWEH** rejects them, because He's giving them an opportunity right now to turn.

120 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twelve

Yahshua's Memorial

04/09/09

And now our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 You may be seated. I hope you brought your *Book of YAHWEH*. I don't just preach or teach to be teaching or preaching. I teach the way to Salvation, the rules that you must follow, the reasons, the reasons for you following these things and doing the things that our Savior set the example for us to do.

2 Our Savior, of course, He's the Passover Lamb. He was our Passover Lamb. And He, of course, came to serve as **Luke 22:26** says. He said, "I don't come as a Ruler. I come to serve." And He said, or He tells you, "If you do these things," if you do the things that I show you, then He says, "I'm going to welcome you into My House." And the time will come when you will stand before Him. He will gird His towel on, and He will serve you, every one of you who makes it. That's a joyful thing to look forward to.

3 Let's turn there and read that by the way. **Luke 22. Luke 22.** This is what the world hated about Yahshua. He didn't pick Himself up as a God or as a warrior, but He came as a Servant to His People, and that's the way He's going to come to us too.

4 **Luke 22:26.** He says, **But this must not be so among you...**

5 **Verse 25, So He said to them: The kings of the Gentiles exercise rulership over them; and those who exercise authority over them are called Benefactors.**

6 **Verse 26, But this must not be so among you. For he who is greatest among you, let him be as the youngest; and he who is first, like the**

one who serves... Who serves and that's what He did.

7 Look at **Yahchanan 1** and **verse 29** that also goes with this. *John, Yahchanan 1:29* says, **The next day Yahchanan saw Yahshua coming toward him, and said; Behold! The Lamb of YAHWEH Who takes away the sin of the world!...** Of course, He's the First. He's the Son of Man, the First Son of Man to actually make it into this great Kingdom that **YAHWEH** had promised before--from the beginning--planned before the beginning, who takes away the sins of the world. He takes away your sins, that is He paid the death penalty for you.

8 **Verse 30, This is He of Whom I said; The One coming after me, has become in front of me, because He is my Head...** He is my Head. Get that in your mind. He is your Head. He's also your Example, the Lamb of **YAHWEH**.

9 Well, let's turn over to one of the Apostle's Writings, one of the witnesses who actually saw Yahshua and saw that He had risen from the grave, and he talked about this in **I Corinthians 15**, and let's start with **verse 1**. That's found on page 897. **I Corinthians 15:1. Moreover, brothers, let me remind you of the Message which I preached to you, which you have also accepted, and in which you stand;**

10 **Verse 2, By which you are also saved--if you hold fast that Message which I preached to you; otherwise, you believe in vain.**

11 **Verse 3, Now first of all, I delivered to you that which I also received: how that the Messiah died for our sins in accordance with what the**



Scriptures foretold... He didn't just come and die. He wasn't just a man that came and died. But He came and died according to all the Prophecies that were foretold about Him.

12 Daniyl, if you'll remember, he gave a time when the Savior would actually come. He gave a time when He would die and then a time that the temple would be destroyed. All of these things were given in Scripture. And He had to fulfill those Scriptures or He wouldn't have been our Savior, and He wouldn't have been able to have died for our sins and then stand as High Priest here tonight over The House of **YAHWEH**.

13 Notice **verse 4, That He was buried, and that He rose again the third day, in accordance with what the Scripture foretold...** The falsehoods that are out today about the Savior and the propaganda that the Catholic Church is bringing forth right now to discredit the Savior, saying He only stayed in the grave thirty-six hours, of course, are lies. They're liars and they spread this message throughout the world, deceiving and being deceived as the Apostle said. But notice he said, **...in accordance with what the Scripture foretold;**

14 If you hold your place right there and look over to the Prophet Yahnah. **Yahnah 1:17**, we see a man here that was a type of the Savior. He was actually put in the grave, but like the Savior, his body did not suffer corruption. He rose from that grave, a watery grave, which you are supposed to do also to serve **YAHWEH**. He went to the grave serving, serving Satan, trying to run from the Work of **YAHWEH**, but he rose from the grave ready to serve **YAHWEH**, and he did so, finally; with a true heart finally.

15 But here in **Yahnah 1:17**, he says, **Now YAHWEH had prepared a great fish to swallow up Yahnah. And Yahnah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights...** Let that soak in your brain, three days and three nights, but he didn't suffer corruption. He did not suffer corruption.

16 If you look at **Mattithyah 12** and **verse 40**. Hold both places, and we'll come back to **I Corinthians** here. We'll also go back to **Yahnah** again. **Mattithyah 12** and **verse 40, Mattithyah 12:40. For as Yahnah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth...**

17 If you look at **verse 38**, he says, **Then some of the...** Some of the Catholics. **...answered, and said to Him; We desire to see a sign from You...** He said, this is what your Savior said, Who died for you and is guiding the services here tonight.

18 He said, **Verse 39, So He answered, and said to them: An evil and adulterous generation...** Which they still are seeking after signs. **...and no sign will be given to it except the sign of...** Notice, notice it for yourself. **...except the sign of the Prophet Yahnah...** This is the sign of the Savior. He'd be in the grave three days and three nights, but He wouldn't suffer corruption and He will raise from that grave, as Yahnah did, three days and three nights later.

19 **Verse 40, For as Yahnah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.**

20 Look back to **Yahnah 2**. No, let's go to **Acts** first. **Acts 2** and **verse 24**. Hold your place in **Corinthians** and then also in **Yahnah**. Go to **Acts 2:24-27**.

21 **Acts 2:24. Whom YAHWEH raised up...** He's speaking of Yahshua here. **...Whom YAHWEH raised up, having loosed the pains of death, because it was not possible that He should be held captive by death.**

22 **Verse 25, For David spoke...** Here're some of the things that were spoken about Him that He fulfilled. **For David spoke concerning Him: I have set YAHWEH always before Me, for I am at His Right Hand, that I may not be shaken.**

23 **Verse 26, Therefore My Heart has joy, and My Tongue was glad. Yes, My Flesh will rest in hope.**

24 **Verse 27, For You will not leave Me in the grave... For You will not leave Me in the grave, neither will Your Holy One suffer corruption.**

25 Now look back to **Yahnah** again. **Yahnah**, remember what he said in **Mattithyah 12:40**. He said for as Yahnah was three days and three nights in the belly of the fish, but he didn't suffer corruption, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

26 Now if you look to **Yahnah 2** now, **Yahnah 2:6**. He says, **To the roots of the mountains I went down; the gates of earth closed behind me forever. Then You brought my life up from corruption, O YAHWEH my Father...** Notice He didn't leave him in the grave. He didn't suffer His Holy One to suffer corruption.

27 Back to **I Corinthians 15** now. Just like the Savior said. The Savior said, "This is the only sign that's going to be given you." The Catholic Church is still trying to discredit this and say that the Savior didn't mean what He said or He didn't know how many days or how many hours He was going to be in the grave, but He was ac-

tually in there only thirty-six hours. But He was three days and three nights just as He said, and it can be proven by the Holy Scriptures. And of course, I won't do it here tonight, but we got a booklet with all the facts in it showing you these facts.

28 But back to **I Corinthians 15:4** now. **That He was buried, and that He rose again the third day, in accordance with what the Scripture foretold;**

29 **Verse 5, And that He was seen by Kepha... Eyewitnesses. ...then by the twelve.**

30 **Verse 6, After that He was seen by over five hundred brothers at once, the majority of whom are still alive, but some have fallen asleep.**

31 **Verse 7, After that He was seen by Yaaqob, then by all the Apostles.**

32 **Verse 8, Then last of all He was seen by me also, as by one born out of due time.**

33 Let's go to **I Yahchanan** now, **I Yahchanan** who speaks of the Savior, one of those who actually witnessed the Savior's resurrection from the grave and the fact that He did not suffer corruption. He was not left in the grave, not left in hell, neither did His Flesh suffer corruption as King David said. King David spoke of Him as **Acts 2** said, saying you will not leave My Soul in hell, neither will My Flesh suffer corruption.

34 Well here in **I Yahchanan** now and **chapter 4** and notice **verse 10. I Yahchanan 4:10.** He said, **In this is love...** In this is love. ...**Not that we loved YAHWEH, but that He loved us, and sent His Son to be the Sacrifice of Atonement for our sins...** The Savior, the Savior had to fulfill this Prophecy. He fulfilled this Prophecy this night, that is He was arrested this night 2,000 years ago, and then He died the next day. And He was put in the grave near sunset, but He did not suffer corruption. He was brought up three days and three nights later. Get that in your head. Don't let anyone deceive you otherwise. Otherwise you are not hanging onto what you've been taught by the Apostles and the Prophets. And as the Apostle was inspired to write, unless you believe and stand steadfast in this belief, you will not have salvation. Don't let anyone deceive you in this time period, because deception is going to be greater now than it ever has been in this period--this 6,000-year period of history that mankind has gone through.

35 In **I Yahchanan 2** and notice **verse 1. My little children, I write these things to you, so that you may not sin...** So that you may not sin. *I*

John 3:4 says sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Of course, you could take the Laws like the Catholics did and you could change the Laws, do away with the Laws and then tell the people there's a false savior that's written in the Holy Scriptures; but just come and follow the Catholic priest to hell. That's where they're all going unless they repent.

36 **I Yahchanan 2:1. My little children, I write these things to you, so that you may not sin...** Notice it, not sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws, so you may not break the Laws, so you may not break **YAHWEH's** Laws. ...**And if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father: Yahshua Messiah, the Righteous...** Yahshua Messiah, the Righteous, Who died to pay for our sins.

37 **Verse 2, And He is...** Remember now. Keep this in your mind. **YAHWEH** gives you space to repent and be converted and once you have been converted--if you willingly turn back to sin, then **YAHWEH** says there is no repentance left for you.

38 **Verse 2, And He is the Sacrifice of Atonement...** Get this word now in your brain right here. He is the Sacrifice, two words, Sacrifice of Atonement. Where do you get that Law spoken of about the Savior? He died in accordance with all of these Laws and Prophecies that were written about Him. Get that. Now, He's the Sacrifice of Atonement. Where do we find this? He's the Sacrifice of our Atonement, written in the Laws and Prophecies, and He said in **Luke 24:25** you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. You're a fool if you don't believe, because He followed these Laws. He died in accordance with the Laws to pay for your sins and mine, and He stands as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** also in fulfillment of these Scriptures.

39 **Verse 2, He is the Sacrifice of Atonement for our sins, and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world...** The Savior, Who

Don't let anyone deceive you in this time period, because deception is going to be greater now than it ever has been in this period--this 6,000-year period of history that mankind has gone through.

I'm speaking of tonight, Yahshua Messiah, Who we go to, go through Him to **YAHWEH**. We must go through Him to **YAHWEH**. You can't go any other way.

40 Turn now to **Romans 5** with all of this in mind. Keep this in mind. Go to **Romans 5** and start here with **verse 11**. **Romans 5:11. And not only this, but we also rejoice in YAHWEH, through our King Yahshua Messiah, through Whom we have now received reconciliation; Atonement... Atonement.**

41 Look at **verse 19** now, **For just as through the disobedience of the one man... That is Adam. ...the many were made sinners, so also through the obedience of the one Man... Yahshua Messiah. ...the many will be made Righteous...** They will have the opportunity to repent and be converted and then be healed as **Acts 3:19** says. Now here we receive Atonement through this man, through this man.

42 Look at **chapter 6, Romans 6** and **verse 23** there. **Romans 6:23. For the wages of sin is death...** That's given in the Laws. Now this Law concerns Yahshua Who paid the wages of sin for an Atonement, which is also given in the Laws, given in the Laws and also in Prophecies that He would die, being the Lamb Who paid for or Who died for the sins of the people, being an Atonement for them. **...the wages of sin is death...** Get that, death. **...but the Gift of YAHWEH...** Through Yahshua of course. **... is Eternal Life through Yahshua Messiah, our Savior.**

43 Look at **Romans 6:16. Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey-whether of sin...** Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, *I John 3:4*. This is what they hated about Yahshua. He taught them the Laws. He taught them the Prophecies, and of course, they hate Him like they hate The House of **YAHWEH** today. **...which leads to death, or of obedience, which leads to Righteousness?...** Righteousness is the keeping of the Laws.

44 Let no man deceive you, brethren, *I John 3:7-8*, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who sins is of the devil. In *I John 3:4, 7-8*, let that dwell in your mind.

45 In **Romans 6:6**, he says, **For we know this: that our old self was sacrificed with Him...** Our old self, our sinful body, we put it in a watery grave according to the sign of Yahnah the Prophet, we put it in a watery grave. He is the sign

of the Savior, who rose from that grave. You can rise too if you die. You also have an opportunity to live and witness this thing through to the end if you stand fast in the Faith. But if you betray, you become a Judas. You become a Judas, and you're cut off. Become a Judas and you're cut off from **YAHWEH's** Kingdom.

46 **...so that the body of sin might be destroyed; in that, from now on, we would not serve sin...** No, but we should rise as Yahnah, and of course, serve **YAHWEH**. Go and do the things that **YAHWEH** says.

47 Now let's go over to **I Yahchanan** again. **I Yahchanan 3:5. And you know that He was manifested to take away our sins, and in Him is no sin...** Now, get that in your brain, because the Catholic church is trying to make out like Yahshua sinned so He couldn't be the Savior. They're liars. He's not. The Apostles are not liars; they are. Anyone who tells this lie is a liar. The Truth is not in him and he's a damned liar, because he's damned for hell. He will suffer corruption. You won't if you will believe the Truth. **And you know that He was manifested to take away our sins, and in Him is no sin.**

48 Look at **I Kepha** along with this. **I Kepha 2** and notice **22. I Kepha 2:22. Who committed no sin...** Who committed no sin. This is speaking of Yahshua the Savior Who committed no sin. **...nor was guile found in His Mouth...** Yahshua committed no sin. **...nor was guile found in His Mouth...** That is the root of bitterness.

49 **Verse 23, Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return...** He did not retaliate. **...when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him Who judges Righteously...** That is **YAHWEH** Himself.

50 **Verse 24, Who Himself bore our sins in His Own Body on the tree, that we, having died to sins, should live for Righteousness...** As Yahnah did. To come up out of this watery grave as Yahnah did and live for **YAHWEH** not fearing anymore but giving yourself, your life to **YAHWEH** as Yahnah did who was a sign also of Yahshua. **...by Whose stripes you were healed.**

51 **Verse 25, For you were like sheep going astray, but have now returned to the Shepherd and Elder of your souls.**

52 One more Scripture, look over at **Acts 4**, and start with **verse 10. Acts 4:10. Acts 4:10. Let it be known to you all, and to all the people of Israyl, that in the Name of Yahshua Messiah of Nazareth, Whom you nailed on a stake, but**

Stand fast on the Words that are written by eyewitnesses, and you can't go wrong. YAHWEH has promised this book to us. He has it all written. Then He has written codes within these codes within this Book. There is no reason why you can't trust these Prophecies and trust the Savior that YAHWEH said would come and die for you, paying for your sins, being the Passover Lamb.

Whom YAHWEH raised from the dead--by Him does this man stand here before you, healed.

53 Verse 11, This is the stone which was rejected by you, the builders, which has become the Head stone of the corner,

54 Verse 12, Neither is there Salvation in any other... Now, if you let the Catholic church deceive you, brethren, by all of these lies that they're spreading out and other people repeating their propaganda, not knowing the Prophecies, not knowing the Laws that He stood for in fulfilling the Passover Lamb, if you get this in your mind and start repeating it, you become a servant of Satan, not a Servant of YAHWEH.

55 Stand fast on the Words that are written by eyewitnesses, and you can't go wrong. YAHWEH has promised this book to us. He has it all written. Then He has written codes within these codes within this Book. There is no reason why you can't trust these Prophecies and trust the Savior that YAHWEH said would come and die for you, paying for your sins, being the Passover Lamb.

56 Verse 12, Neither is there Salvation in any other, for there is no other Name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved... It is a must. You must be saved.

57 Yahchanan 1:29. We can't go to all of this but, we got to get just a few more here. **Yahchanan 1** and **verse 29.** Yahchanan knew the Scriptures. He also recognized that this Man was fulfilling the Prophecies. **Yahchanan 1:29: The next day Yahchanan saw Yahshua coming toward him, and said; Behold! The Lamb of YAHWEH**

Who takes away the sin of the world!

58 In I Kepha, let's get one more, I Kepha 1 and look at verse 19, I Kepha 1:19. But with the precious blood of Messiah, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot;

59 Verse 20, Who truly was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you;

60 Verse 21, Who through Him we do believe in YAHWEH, Who raised Him up from the dead, and gave Him glory; that your Faith and Hope might be in YAHWEH... If you remember, He was a servant.

61 Let's get one more. Let's turn over to Exodus. Remember now, He was a Servant. He was a Servant of YAHWEH. YAHWEH was a Servant Himself. He still is our Servant. He's the Greatest, Greatest Servant of all. On the Sabbath Day, He ended all of His Work. He ended all of His Work, and He started serving man on the Sabbath Day. He says for you to do the same thing. End your work. On the sixth day or in six days, then end your work and become a Servant to your brothers and sisters. That's what He demands of you on the Sabbath Day.

62 Exodus 12. Here's the Law that brought forth Yahshua, and of course, under the Priests, that was, the Priesthood that was given to Mosheh to bring forth that kingdom, the kingdom that brought forth Yahshua's Bloodline and of course His birth.

63 But here in Exodus 12 and let's look at verse 1. Exodus 12:1. And YAHWEH said to Mosheh and Aaron in the land of Egypt:

64 Verse 2, This Moon shall be your beginning of Moons; it shall be the First Moon of the Year to you... We're in it right now.

65 Verse 3, Speak to all the congregation of Israyl, saying; On the Tenth Day of this First Moon, each man is to take a lamb for his family, one for each household.

66 Verse 4, If any household is too small for the lamb, let him and his brother next to his house share it, having taken into account the number of people there are. You are to determine the amount of lamb needed in accordance with what each person will eat.

67 Verse 5, Your lamb must be without blemish, a male of the first year... Now this is the atonement lamb now. ...**You may take it from the sheep or from the goats:**

68 Verse 6, And you must keep it until the Fourteenth Day of the same Moon: then the whole multitude of the congregation of Israyl

shall kill it between the two evenings... If you've been listening and studying the sermons, you'll know that all of this was fulfilled, of course, in Yahshua right here. And the time of His birth to the time of His death, the time that He got killed and all; these were all fulfilled.

69 I'm going to try to bring some of this out during the Feast, but for right now, get this in your mind. Taking the lamb here, the Priesthood was not established at that time, so each man took his own lamb. That was never done again. It was never written in the Law. What was written in the Law still stands today; the Law.

70 We, we will not have time to cover it, but if you go to **Leviticus 5, Leviticus 5:1. If a person sins...** That's verse 1.

71 **Verse 2, Or if a person touches any unclean thing...**

72 **Verse 3, Or if he touches human uncleanness...** If a person does this.

73 In verse 4, **Or if a person vows an oath...**

74 Then verse 5, **When anyone is guilty in any of these matters, he shall confess he has sinned in that thing.**

75 **Verse 6, And he shall bring his trespass offering to YAHWEH for his sin which he has sinned: a female from the flock: a lamb or a goat, as a sin offering. So the Priest...** Notice the Priest; he goes to the Priest. ...**shall make atonement for him...** Yahshua the Priest offered Himself. He did that. He offered Himself to die for your sins. He was arrested by the police, put in jail, punished this night, all night long 2,000 years ago.

76 Let's turn over to **Isayah 53.** Keep in mind what you saw here. What I just covered--It just barely, barely touched on it, but the Atonement Lamb that was taken to the priest was Yahshua; it represented Yahshua. We're not asked for that anymore. He is our Passover Lamb. He's our Sin Offering. He's everything to YAHWEH for us.

77 Here in **Isayah 53** now, **Isayah 53** and notice **verse 1. Isayah 53:1. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm of YAHWEH revealed?...** That is the Strength of YAHWEH. Who is it, to whom is it revealed?

78 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him...** That is Yahshua will grow up as the Arm of YAHWEH, the Right Hand of YAHWEH. ...**He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.**

79 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected by**

men; a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him... Even His Disciples that night hid, hid; one of them even betrayed Him. ...**He was despised, and we did not esteem Him...** Did you notice He was despised? He was not well thought of. He was not well liked. He still isn't today. In fact, they're trying to do away with Him.

80 He became a Servant instead of a Leader. He was the lowest Slave this night to His Disciples. He still is to us today, but YAHWEH set Him as High Priest. The lowest Slave is the Highest of all right now, except from the Father--except the Father. The Father is over Yahshua, because He was the Greatest Slave of all and willing to give or willing to see His Son go through this horrible night that He went through here 2,000 years ago.

81 **Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken; smitten by YAHWEH and afflicted.**

82 **Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed.**

83 **Verse 6, All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; and YAHWEH has laid on Him... Yahshua. ...the iniquity of us all.**

84 **Verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His Mouth. He was led as a lamb... The Lamb. ...to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His Mouth.**

85 **Verse 8, He was taken from prison... Yes, He was arrested, put in jail and then taken from jail. ...and from judgment... Judgment of the evildoers, evil men judging this Man Who had no sin and judged Him as worthy of death. ...and who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People He was stricken.**

86 **Verse 9, And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death; but He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His Mouth.**

87 **Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering... That is the Atonement Offering. ...for sin. He will see His Seed... That's us. ...He will see His Seed, He will prolong days, and the Pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands.**

88 **Verse 11, He will see the labor of His Soul,**

Rejoice in YAHWEH and His Holy Word and the teaching that comes forth from this pulpit. Praise YAHWEH!

and be satisfied; by His Knowledge My Righteous Servant will justify many, for He will bear their iniquities.

89 Verse 12, **Therefore, I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He will divide the plunder with the strong...** That's you brethren. The great and the strong that He's speaking of here is you, if you will hold fast. ...**because He poured out His Soul to death, and He was numbered with the transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession...** That word means Atonement, made Atonement. ...**for the transgressors...** When you study the Laws, keep that in mind, that word **Atonement** keep it in your mind.

90 Now remember what you read here, and let's go over to **Mattithyah 26** and see the actual fulfillment then of these Prophecies here and eye witnesses who wrote it for you. The Catholic church who speaks today, lies about these things saying they're not true, they didn't eyewitness this. They didn't write the Holy Scriptures. The Apostles whom they killed wrote the Holy Scriptures, and they testified of Yahshua, His Sinless Life, Who had no sins and willing to give up that Life for you in a very miserable, hurtful way.

91 **Mattithyah 26** and let's start with **verse 6. Mattithyah 26:6. Now when Yahshua was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,**

92 **Verse 7, A woman came to Him with an alabaster jar of very expensive ointment, and she poured it on His Head as He sat at the table.**

93 **Verse 8, But when His Disciples saw this, they became indignant, saying; To what purpose is this waste?**

94 **Verse 9, This ointment might have been sold for a large sum, and given to the poor.**

95 **Verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress the woman? For she has done a Righteous Work to Me.**

96 **Verse 11, For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always.**

97 **Verse 12, For in pouring this expensive ointment on My Body, she did it for My Burial...** For My Burial, He was going to stay in the heart of the earth three days and three nights and she got Him ready to do so.

98 **Verse 13, Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message will be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her...** It's being told by the Last Witness today, And I stand before you telling about this woman who got Him ready for three days and three nights to keep His Body from suffering corruption, three days and three nights so His Body would not suffer corruption. She got Him ready for that burial.

99 In **I Corinthians** now again, **I Corinthians** again. What the Savior witnessed to this Apostle, **I Corinthians 11** and start with **verse 20. I Corinthians 11:20. Therefore, when you come together into one place, it is not to eat Yahshua's Memorial.**

100 **Verse 21, For in eating, each one of you goes ahead without waiting for anyone else...** Not being Servants, not being Servants. Now in this Feast, please keep this Scripture in mind and keep in mind that **YAHWEH** has set two Holy Days, two High Days as He calls it in Book Two to where He says to you become a Servant. Become a Servant; start practicing this because My Kingdom is made up of it.

101 **Verse 21, For in eating, each one of you goes ahead without waiting for anyone else; one remains hungry, another is drunken...** Do you see that at the Feast? Have you seen it in the past? Don't allow it to take place this time. Your Savior didn't set that example for you. If you follow the example of the Savior, you won't be drunken. You will be rejoicing with **YAHWEH** Himself. Rejoice in **YAHWEH** not in drunkenness. Rejoice in **YAHWEH** not in gathering yourselves together and talking stupidity. Rejoice in **YAHWEH** and His Holy Word and the teaching that comes forth from this pulpit. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

102 **Verse 22, What! Do you have no houses to eat and drink in? Or do you despise the called out ones of YAHWEH, and shame those who have nothing? What shall I say to you? Shall I praise you for this? I do not praise you... Neither do I.**

103 **Verse 23, For I received from Yahshua that which I also delivered to you: That Yahshua Messiah, on the same night in which He was betrayed, took bread...** On the night that He was

betrayed, brethren, knowing He was going to be arrested that night, knowing He was going to be put in jail and tortured all night long and be so weak the next day, He could hardly survive. But He carried His own Stake for a ways to the place where He had to be hung on it until He died. This was what He knew. This is what He knew He was going to go through the night, this night and notice what He was doing. His Love was for His Disciples. His Service was to His Disciples.

104 If you were in His Place would you be running scared? His Disciples were. Think about this, because you're facing not only the worst time of trouble ever, but the worst deception ever. Think about it also when somebody has told you something, and you know The House of **YAHWEH** hasn't been teaching it, but you go out and repeat it. Think about this. You're not following, following Yahshua. Yahshua tells you believe the one that is sent. How did you know He was sent? He fulfilled the Prophecy.

105 Where's the Prophecy about this group of people who are saying all of this is falsehood? I can tell you where it is: **Revelation 12, Revelation 17 and 18**. That's the Prophecy of Babylon that is bringing the world down. Servants of Satan; follow them and you'll be with them, you'll go to hell with them, and your body will suffer corruption. Stay with Yahshua, believe what He says, practice what He says, not just tonight but throughout the rest of your lives. The fearful and unbelieving will have their part in the lake of fire, but you, even if you die, this corruption will put on incorruption. I will be able to put it on you, **YAHWEH** willing. [applause, Praise **YAHWEH**]

106 **Verse 24, And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body which is broken for you; this do in remembrance of Me.**

107 **Verse 25, In the same way He also took the cup after supper, saying: This cup represents the renewing of the Covenant in My Blood; this do you, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me.**

108 **Verse 26, For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show Yahshua's Death until He comes.**

109 **Verse 27, Therefore, whoever will eat this bread and drink this Cup of Yahshua, unworthily, will be guilty of the Body and Blood of Yahshua.**

110 **Verse 28, But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat... He didn't say examine yourself and not do it. Examine yourself and repent and convert and let him eat. ...that bread, and**

drink of that cup.

111 **Verse 29, For he who eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to himself...** How do you turn from an unworthy person to a worthy person? Repent, repent, that's how you turn. **...not discerning the body...** Yes, not even discerning the body, not being a slave as Yahshua was.

112 **Verse 30, For this reason many are weak and sick among you...** Yes, the whole world. Dying you will die.

113 **Verse 31, For if we would examine ourselves, with repentance, we would not come under Judgment; condemnation.**

114 **Verse 32, But when we are judged, we are chastened; disciplined, by YAHWEH, that we may not be condemned with the world.**

115 **Verse 33, Therefore, my brothers, when you come together to eat, wait for one another.**

116 **Verse 34, But if anyone is hungry, let him eat at home, so that you do not come together unto condemnation. And the rest I will set in order when I come.**

THE EATING OF THE BREAD

117 In **Yahchanan Mark 14, Yahchanan Mark 14:22. And as they ate, Yahshua took bread and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave to them, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body...** The bread that we will give you here tonight represents the Body of our Savior Who died for you. Taking Yahshua into yourself, brethren, is what **YAHWEH** wants. Don't, don't take His Body into you and then go off acting like you don't know Him. Take His Body into you showing Him that you are willing to believe and trust in Him as your High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, High Priest and King in fact. Say your prayers to or through Him to **YAHWEH**. But eat this Body, **...and gave to them, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body.**

118 (Let's see, let me see if I want to read one more here.) I think **Luke 22:19**, I believe, yes. **Then He took bread, and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave it to them, saying: This represents My Body which is given for you; do this in remembrance of Me.** If you will all stand.

119 **OVERSEER YISRAYL HAWKINS PRAYS:** Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days Witness coming to you, Father, along with all of Your House that You've brought here as a part of Your Work, Father, as a remnant in these Last Days, the finishing, Father, of Your

Kingdom that You've also written in Your Holy Word. As You wrote about Yahshua, we know that You also wrote about us in these Last Days, about me and my Seed who would receive Spirit Holy in these Last Days and grow up, Father, leaping for joy at Your Feast.

120 We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge and the Prophecies, Father, that You have given us that shows You. They show us Your Plan, show us Yahshua Who sits at Your Right Hand, Father, He and the Prophecies that also show, Father, a Last Days, a remnant who will sit at Your Left Hand.

121 We bless You and praise You Father for this Knowledge and we know, Father, that this will be brought to pass as Yahshua was brought to pass and His Death and His Resurrection on the exact days and the exact time that He stayed in the grave. We know this is taking place in these Last Days, Father. We bless You and praise You for this and for the Memorial, Yahshua's Memorial, Father, Who we will remember forever and forever. We will celebrate this in honor of Him, Who gave His Life. And you Father Who gave Your only Begotten Son, at that time, the First Begotten of the seed of man, of mankind, the Son of Man Who actually made it into Your Great Kingdom.

122 We bless You and praise You for this, and we hold up His Body at this time, the bread that represents His Body and we break it for Your People at this time. We ask you to bless it, Father, and we bless you and praise you in His Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

123 You may be seated. The Kahans will come forth and take the bread, and they will guide you. Each one take a piece of this bread that has been blessed. And remember as you put it in your body, that it is, that it is the Body of Yahshua, that it represents His Body in you, His Life in you, His sinless Life in you. You're putting away your old body, and you're rising to serve **YAHWEH** as Yahnah also rose from the fish's belly three days and three nights later.

124 If you will hold the bread in your hand, we will all eat together. Just take your bread, hold it in your hand, and we will all eat it at the same time in unity.

125 **The Great Kahan Michayl:** If you've not been served, then please raise our hand. I'd like to remind everybody; if you're baptized, then you partake of this. If you're not, then please refrain from it.

126 When you think of repentance, think of

expressing your hope for **YAHWEH's** Kingdom that will take the sins away from the world and away from the universe; Yahshua being part of that plan. You may eat the bread. You may be seated.

THE DRINKING OF THE WINE

127 In **Yahchanan Mark 14** and **verse 23**, He says: **And He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He gave it to them; and they drank all of it.**

128 **Verse 24, For He said to them: This represents My Blood of the Covenant, which is shed for many...** The way this wine is poured. It's poured into one single cup, and then from that, it also goes out into the smaller cups, The Priests will, the Kahans and Kohanahs will serve you. If you'll all stand.

129 **OVERSEER YISRAYL HAWKINS PRAYS:** Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**. This is Your House coming before You again, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest, holding up before You, Father, the wine which represents our Savior's Blood. Wine, Father, has no impurities. Wine, which has been purged; grape juice that has been purged, Father, and has become pure without impurities which it represents. We hold it up before You, Father, which represents our Savior's Blood that He shed for us on this day, Father, the evening and the morning. The evening and the morning representing the night and the day, Father, that He suffered and died on the stake, twenty-four hours suffering and dying and putting, putting in the grave.

130 We hold up before You, Father, this night for You to bless it and bless Yahshua, and we bless Yahshua and You for this Knowledge, Wisdom and Understanding of this, of what this actually represents. That it gives us, Father, the opportunity of repentance and conversion and being a part of your last Work, of Your Kingdom and Your Last Days remnant that will finish out this, Your Kingdom Father and, and usher in Righteousness to the world, to the earth and the universe. We bless You and praise You and ask Your Blessings upon us in the name of our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah.

131 You may be seated. We'll ask the Kahans to come and get the wine, the Kahans and the Kohanahs and pass it out to you. Take your wine and hold it, and we will all wait till everyone gets their wine, and we will wait on everyone, and then we will all drink it together. After you or

after we drink the cup, then the Priests will come back and take them up, so just keep your seat till they get by to get them. You may all drink your, your wine that represents the blood of Yahshua. You may be seated.

132 Now listen closely with what I've just brought, what we've just done and listen closely to what Yahshua said. This is in **Yahchanan 6** and start with **verse 45. Yahchanan 6:45**. He said, **It is written in the Prophets: And they all will be taught by YAHWEH. Therefore, everyone who has heard the Father, and has learned from Him, comes to Me.**

133 **Verse 46, For no one knows the Father, except He who is begotten of YAHWEH--He knows the Father.**

134 **Verse 47, Truly, truly, I say to you: He who believes has Everlasting Life.**

135 **Verse 48, I am that bread of life.**

136 **Verse 49, Your fathers ate manna in the wilderness, but are now dead.**

137 **Verse 50, This is that bread coming out of YAHWEH, in order that man might eat of it, and might not die.**

138 **Verse 51, I am the Living Bread out of YAHWEH, which came down. If any man eats of this bread, he will live forever; and the bread that I will give is My flesh, which I will give for the life of the world...** Notice He was giving His Self into this Atonement, this Sacrifice of the Lamb.

139 **Verse 52, Because of this, the... Catholics. ...quarreled among themselves, saying; How can this Man give us His flesh to eat?**

140 **Verse 53, Then Yahshua said to them; Truly, truly, I say to you: Unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man, and drink His Blood, you will have no life in you.**

141 **Verse 54, He who eats My flesh and drinks My blood has Eternal Life, and I will raise him up at the last day...** Eating, this word *eating* means *consuming*, taking in His Character into you, taking the Life that He lived, the Example that He lived into you and that's what the bread represents.

142 **Verse 55, For My flesh represents the true food...** True food. Now you'll find out, He says, He tells you what the food is here in just a moment. **...and My blood represents the true drink.**

143 **Verse 56, He who eats My flesh and drinks My blood remains in Me, and I in him...** Learn-

ing Me, taking Me into you He says. "Take Me into You, take My Mind into your mind, My Character into you." It's **YAHWEH's** Character that was written by the Prophets.

144 **Verse 57, Just as the Living Father has sent Me...** That is through the Scriptures. He testifies of Yahshua and actually sent Him through the Prophets. **...and I live because of the Father, so he who eats Me, will live because of Me.**

145 **Verse 58, This is that bread which came out of YAHWEH, that came down. Not like your fathers who ate manna, but died; he who eats of this bread will live forever...** What's he talking about?

146 **Verse 63, It is the Spirit that gives Life...** The Spirit of the Laws. It's the Spirit of the Laws, the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, which He shows us in His Laws and His Prophets. It is this Spirit; this Character which gives you Life. **...the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you...** He says, the Laws that I speak to you. **...they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** They're the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** come to life in these Last Days.

147 Now here's the great part. This is the greatest thing that shows Yahshua's Character and His Service and His Willingness to do or to stand in His Place, stand in His Place on the Sabbath Day or any other day, but on the Sabbath Day especially, doing the Work of **YAHWEH**.

148 Now in **Yahchanan 13** and start with **verse 1. Yahchanan 13:1. Now before the Feast of the Passover, when Yahshua knew His hour had come that He should depart out of this world to the Father, having loved His Own who were in the world, He loved them to the end.**

149 **Verse 2. And supper being ended, the devil already having put it into the mind of Yahdah Iscariot, son of Simon, to betray Him;**

150 **Verse 3, Yahshua knowing that the Father had given all things into His Hands, and that He had come out of YAHWEH, and was going to YAHWEH;**

151 **Verse 4, He got up from supper, and laid aside His Tallit; then He took a towel and tied it around Himself.**

152 **Verse 5, After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet...** Now think of this, brethren. He, He knew the suffering that He was going to go through. He knew the police were waiting outside. He knew

they were ready to arrest Him. His service, all He had His Mind on was serving **YAHWEH**, serving His People, The House of **YAHWEH**, and taking on the part of the Lowest Slave. Washing feet was the part of the lowest slave of the house of the rich who was paid so very little that they could barely afford clothing. And of course, his job was to wash the guests of the rich man, the guests of the rich man who had him hired and paying him nothing.

153 But He took His Place. And those slaves, those slaves will be high in The House of **YAHWEH** if they do their job as Servants to **YAHWEH**. That's what I want you to get in your mind tonight. Become the lowest slave on earth tonight and then keep that attitude, keep that Spirit. That's the Spirit of the Laws. That's the Spirit that there is no argument with. There's no arguing with this Spirit that comes from **YAHWEH** and was actually performed by the Savior Himself.

THE WASHING OF THE FEET

154 **Verse 5, After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel that He had tied around Himself...** At this time we'll depart and the Priests and the Deacons and Deaconess, the Kohanahs and the Kahans will guide you into the washing of one another's feet. Do it with love and kindness and mercy and the fulfillment of standing in your place in **YAHWEH**'s House. May **YAHWEH** bless you.

155 You may be seated. In **Luke 22**, start with **verse 63. Luke 22:63.** He said: **Now the men who held Yahshua...** That is the police, the police, the police who held Yahshua. **...mocked Him, and beat Him.**

156 **Verse 64, And when they had blindfolded Him, they struck Him on the Face...** Now this went on all night. All night long this took place. **...and asked Him, saying: Prophecy! Who was it that struck You?...** Now where, where would they possibly be getting this right here? One thing Yahshua stood up for the Prophets. He believed the Prophets, and He spoke the Prophecies. He kept reminding them, "Haven't you ever read where the Prophets said this or that?"

157 So the police knew this as they know me today, as they know The House of **YAHWEH** and just about probably all of their members, and they talk about these things. And they plan on what they're going to do and so forth. Well these

people here, you could see the cruelty here that they had; and the bitterness, the hatred, the disgust they had for our Savior Who had done no sin, Who had never done anything but help heal people and help bring them out of sin and out of wickedness and show them what they were doing and bringing on themselves and many other things. They blasphemously spoke against Him.

158 In **Mattithyah 26**, I want to leave you with the thought here tonight that Yahshua knew all of this was going to take place. He wasn't really looking forward to it, except to get it over with as we're looking forward to today, to get it over with and to usher in the Great Kingdom of **YAHWEH--Who--YAHWEH** as you know, is the Only Being in the universe Who has a Plan to stop the wickedness, the evil that we see the world in today, the sickness, the disease, the sin-sick minds, the deformities that we're seeing people born with today. He's the Only One Who has a Plan, and that that Plan will also prevent it from ever taking place again in the universe.

159 But you're part of that Plan, part of that and of course we're the remnant of the Great Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that He had planned from the beginning that is going to take or be fulfilled and take over the universe. We will spread throughout the universe. The universe is a big place, but before, before too many thousand years, we will cover the universe completely and there will never be sin allowed nor Gods nor people who bring forth the Gods' wills.

160 But Yahshua had in mind what He was going to do that night, and then the last thing they did, He and His Disciples, He actually sang to **YAHWEH** in rejoicing, even looking forward now to what He was going to suffer. He sang a song to **YAHWEH**, He and His Disciples and then they departed. At this time we're going to follow that example. I'll call forth our Song Leader, the Great Kahan David Yahodah Hawkins to finish the ceremony. May **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

161 **The Great Kahan David Yahodah:** Everyone please stand. The musicians please take their positions, singers. The song being sung again is **Psalms 22:1-21** on page 442 in your *Book of YAHWEH*. As you listen to these words, consider this is the song Yahshua and the Apostles sang as well as your fellow Hebrews on the way to the death camps in the Holocaust. They sang this song, because it's the song of Faith, of the Promise of **YAHWEH**.

Psalm 22:1-21

YAHWEH, YAHWEH, Father YAHWEH.

Why have You forsaken Me? Why are You so far from helping Me?
I cry in the day and night; You are Holy Who have Israyl's praise.
Our fathers trusted in You and You delivered them O **YAHWEH.**

YAHWEH, YAHWEH, Father YAHWEH.

I am a worm and despised; those who see Me laugh and then they say:
We would this, trust in **YAHWEH**; Let **YAHWEH** come and deliver Him.
You took Me from My Mother. Trouble comes, but there is none but you.

YAHWEH, YAHWEH, Father YAHWEH.

The bulls of Bashan have come, they have come and they have beset Me.
Their mouths did gape upon Me, as a lion waiting for its prey.
All My Strength is now dried up; I am bleeding brought unto the death.

YAHWEH, YAHWEH, Father YAHWEH.

The dogs and unrighteous men,
They have compassed themselves around Me.
They pierced My Hands and My Feet,
I count all My Bones, they look and stare.
They cast lots for My Tallit; be not far, Father **YAHWEH** help Me.

YAHWEH, YAHWEH, Father YAHWEH.

Be not far Father **YAHWEH**; deliver me from the sword and dog.
Save Me from the lion's mouth; hope in me and be not far from me.
Make haste to deliver Me; My strength is dried up like a potsherd
I do believe, I do believe.
I trust in You O **YAHWEH**; My hope is in You and Your Kingdom.
Even if you should delay, I will still safely count on you.
All praise is Yours O **YAHWEH**; we will praise you Hallelu**YAHWEH.**
We will praise you Hallelu**YAHWEH.**

Praise **YAHWEH!**

Chapter Thirteen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #1 [Feast of Unleavened Bread] 04/11/09

Kahan Shaul: Now, if everyone will please stand. It's now my great honor and privilege to present to you the man chosen by YAHWEH to feed us to the full, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer, Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins.

[Presented with *The Eighth Book Of Yisrayl: Persecuted But Not Forsaken*]

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Shalom everyone! [laughing] You may be seated. What a beautiful gift! I was wondering why this wasn't presented last night and I was gonna have you griping at Shaul about it! [laughing] But we actually have it. That's great, *The Eighth Book of Yisrayl*. And this video, we want to keep this in the history, this history right here, [laughing, pointing to Ark] Praise YAHWEH; the other too.

2 I knew this was gonna be a great Feast, I know it is. I said this is gonna be the best Feast ever! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] We're right at the end where the Sons of YAHWEH are going to be manifested like the first Son. And, of course, we're going to take our place at the Left Hand of YAHWEH. I hope that will be made loud and clear this Feast. You can start studying and get ahead of me if you want to. Remember the first man Adam and then the second man Adam? Well, there's also a first Abel and a second Abel, so you might include

that in your studies; beautiful, beautiful Prophecies concerning it.

3 The religions, brethren, they know they're in trouble right now and the reason they know they're in trouble is because people are asking questions; and that's causing our persecution. The reason they're persecuting The House of YAHWEH so much is because they know they're in trouble because their members are asking questions. And they're asking questions because The House of YAHWEH is reaching the world with a message that they're going to hell and they're all on the path to destruction and that's what the Scriptures show--The Holy Scriptures that we have in the *King James Version* or *Book of YAHWEH*. The *King James Version* will show it to you too; it's a little bit harder to understand but I understood it first from the *King James Version*.

4 I'm glad to say that we have *The Book of YAHWEH* which is the closest thing to the original Plan of YAHWEH that's on the market at this time.



It has absolutely the best reference of any bible I've ever seen printed. The reference work you couldn't find it in any other bible because you have to have an understanding of **YAHWEH's** Plan in order to not be putting a bunch of false things in your reference work. And the only things that we have got left that we're taking out are things that other people put and they, of course, they didn't understand it at the time but this next edition we'll have all of those things removed and many thousand more references that the one we have right now doesn't have; and we hope to have that out by Tabernacles of this year. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

5 But this one, this one that I'm holding before me here right now, *The Book of YAHWEH*, Volumes One and Two is the same volume and they call it "Old" and "New Testament" in the *King James Version* but it's actually Volumes One and Two of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It has it in an easy-to-understand fashion if you, of course, will just study and put this whole *Book of YAHWEH*, as one, in your mind, then you'll see a complete pattern from **Genesis** to **Revelation** of a Plan to get rid of sin and, of course, confusion, which sin causes. Because sin causes your brain to be defiled and, of course, your brain is what you think with. That's what you have to reason with and repent and as **Genesis 1** says, to use similitudes, to adjust your life to living instead of dying because if you sin, dying you will die.

6 Well, the earth is so close to dying right now it is pitiful. If you're trying to raise animals you see it. I just read an article the other day, you may have seen it, where the farmers in Germany, they are experiencing a new thing now, where their calves will suddenly die. The blood starts coming out their pores and their nose and their mouth and they just bleed to death and they don't know what's causing it. They've been facing this now for about two years, studying it, and they don't know what causes it but it's picking up more and it's now in Belgium so it's spreading. When the calf starts bleeding, it's only a few days. Blood starts coming out all over his body, then just a few days or a few hours, the calf is dead.

7 That's only one of hundreds of defilements that the earth now holds for us and, of course, Isayah said the defilements of the earth, includes the atmosphere, the firmament. Someone said it was hard for them to understand. They wrote us a letter, this, I think, was a scientist, that it was hard to understand. And I wrote him a letter back and I said think of clabbering milk or making cheese and maybe you won't have so much trouble then understanding it. Because when you open your

mouth to breathe, you're breathing things that you can't see. When you set milk out--which **YAHWEH** did this to milk because milk has everything in it to take care of itself; you can set it out uncovered and right away, you can't see it occurring, you can't see it take place, but you can see the results of it.

8 But you can see the milk, if you've got it in a glass jar, you can actually see it clabbering. Now, that's because of tiny bugs that you can't see in the air. And of course, the atmosphere, the firmament, the firmament that **YAHWEH** created for mankind is full of these enzymes, not just the kind that clabbers milk [laughing] but the kind that actually feeds the trees. And I said think of a tree and the leaves on a tree; surely you've studied horticulture. But I didn't say that, but I know that he probably has and a tree, you know, that grows, it first starts coming from the earth but then it starts feeding from the firmament. The firmament was created for mankind and it starts feeding the leaves of that tree and each leaf is made in a different form and it takes a different thing from the firmament to survive. And these are all things that we can't see, but it's there and we know it's occurring and science knows this right now.

9 Now, I said, put something in the air around that tree to where it kills these things as they get to it and you'll kill your tree without touching it. Now, it shouldn't be so hard now for you to understand and put this to test, I said, to just go right ahead and make your tests and see what is occurring to this great shield called the firmament that **YAHWEH** put in motion around the earth. And it lives, yes, it's very much alive; the whole thing is alive. If it wasn't, you wouldn't be alive. You know, this was made for you, for mankind. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

10 It's a simple thing to me, but I see it in the Scriptures. It's very simple for me to understand what is taking place because I see it. I know that we're going to be in control of that, you know, very soon, where we can actually command a huge number of any of these bugs with which the earth creeps. Call them bugs, they're micro-organisms that you can't see without a magnifying glass. And most of the enzymes, you can't even see with a magnifying glass and any scientist knows that. We're just now discovering new ones that we haven't been capable of seeing except through electronics and electric magnification and repeats of photography where we have to get it to where they can see it. The first shot takes it, we can't see it, but as we magnify that picture over and over and over, you know, till it's thousands and thousands of times bigger, larger

than the original micro-organism, then we finally get to where we can see this tiny little thing on this picture or in this electrical machine that we call a television and a computer.

11 But it's there and **YAHWEH** created it and He created it for mankind and everything that He created here on earth is for mankind. He even created the pig, pork, not to eat but to eat up filth off the earth and keep it clean--like the buzzard, you know, the buzzard, he kind of homes in on things from the air. If an animal dies, it's not but a few hours until that buzzard, who's high up in the air now gets a whiff of it. Now, how did he get that? There's something there you can't see but if you get close enough, your nose will tell you it's there [laughing] and he's high up in the air and he circles around till he finds out exactly where it is and then he zooms in on it and before you know it, there's a swarm of buzzards eating that animal.

12 Now, imagine this and imagine this firmament and how high it reaches and where we think it stops. Of course, it doesn't stop where we think it stops, it just gets to where we can't breathe so we think it stops there, but it doesn't. It goes on, but in a somewhat different form, in a lesser form. But anyway, all of these things were made for mankind and the truth is right here. It's all found here in *The Book of YAHWEH*, the source of all knowledge. It's the source of all knowledge. **YAHWEH** started this and we've only begin to discover the first part, you know. We know more than the scientists know. We know more than the nations know, you know, just from the study of these Scriptures.

13 Right now what you're seeing in the churches and the persecution that is taking place against us, The House of **YAHWEH**, is because we're uncovering their sins. We're exposing their sins and we're saying, you're killing the earth, you're killing the atmosphere, you're killing yourselves. The defilement of this earth is terrific and what's causing it are your sins as **Isayah 24:1-6** said. Because you have changed the Ordinance, broken the everlasting Covenant, just done away--you've done away with the Laws that would have guided you to protect the

Right now what you're seeing in the churches and the persecution that is taking place against us, The House of YAHWEH, is because we're uncovering their sins.

By the way, actually, He put us here to protect life and He says, "You're going to have Authority to actually protect life so you will live forever." And the ones who will partake of it will live forever, of course. YAHWEH will give them Eternal Life with Him in this ever ruling Kingdom that will never stop.

atmosphere. That's what the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is for. By the way, actually, He put us here to protect life and He says, "You're going to have Authority to actually protect life so you will live forever." And the ones who will partake of it will live forever, of course. **YAHWEH** will give them Eternal Life with Him in this ever ruling Kingdom that will never stop.

14 But right now, you know, they're scared and they see people out here asking questions and saying, you know, "I find something different in the Scriptures in the *King James* bible," or any other bible. "I'm finding that this, this Easter stuff that we're practicing is condemned. And then I see in history that it was celebrated long before the Savior." Now, all of these things we brought out in an article and I'd like for everyone to read it. It's in *The Prophetic Word* magazine and we'll send you a free copy. This *Prophetic Word* was 12/08. That was when it was put out and the article is entitled "An Easter Remembrance" with the story about Easter. Their theories are nothing more than the worship of the queen of heaven Easter Goddess. It has nothing to do with Salvation, but of course, it has to do with man going astray and being led astray and deceived as **Revelation 12:9** says; all the earth is now deceived.

15 Well, of course, they are now saying, I have an article to that effect--I don't know if y'all, how many have this *Catholic Encyclopedia* that is on the market today but it shows what they're teaching, the theories they teach; all it is, is theory. There's no truth in it. They have no authority from **YAHWEH** to bring this kind of stuff to you. The only reason it's brought is to deceive. And of course, they don't know that, but their leader who is the queen of heaven knows that and she's the one that inspires it to deceive the world.

16 But here, this is the statement they make. *His stay...* It's speaking of Easter, of course, and what they're doing on Easter. He says, *His stay in a sealed sepulcher for thirty-six hours...* Thirty-six hours, well, of course, the reason they are bringing this out is because they can't get three days and three nights out of what they call "Good Friday" evening--put in the grave "Good Friday" evening and Easter sunrise. Now these things were put there to worship the queen of heaven and, the Tammuz, the sun God and the birthday. The 25th of December was his birthday and, it's condemned in your bible. Jeremiah was inspired to condemn all of these, all of this worshipping of these pagan Gods and he did. He did a great job of it.

17 But Israyl had turned to that. Their priests who were persuaded by the kings to put them in as priests because they had political pull. They could get the king favors and if they went, they had such a great following, they had such great followings that the king was afraid not to put them in as priests; because if they said, "Don't pay your taxes to the king," the king was soon replaced because he couldn't operate without their taxes.

18 Well this is true today, of course, and the Catholic church has a lot of pull today, too, as she did back then. But the Catholic church didn't start with the Apostles, the Catholic church started with the twelve tribes of Israyl who turned against **YAHWEH** and said, "We want a king" and it went downhill from there. And of course, when the temple was built, it was built by servants of **YAHWEH**, but they were soon replaced. Ezrayah and Nehemyah were soon replaced by people who had political pull or power and Yahshua said the Kingdom is taken by force and He was talking about the temple. But He said, "When they sit in Mosheh's seat, do what they say. Don't do what they do, but do what they teach you because they teach you the Laws of Mosheh." That's in Mosheh's seat, but Mosheh's seat was not taught much. There was only a short time of the teaching--of a teacher for Mosheh's seat, but there were hours upon hours of tradition that were being taught at that time to change the people's minds away from the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

19 Well here in **Mattithyah** now, this is **Mattithyah 16**. Here is one of the things that's bugging the Catholic church and, of course, all religions that are out here celebrating Easter at this time. Tomorrow morning, they're going to be out chasing Easter eggs. Now, where would you find that in the Holy Scriptures, Easter eggs, the Easter Goddess that they're worshipping in doing so?

20 Here in **Mattithyah 16**, we start with **verse 1. Then the... Catholics. ...came to Him, and to test Him...** Yes, they were in existence. They call themselves universal now, but they were called Pharisees and Sadducees. They teach or they taught the same thing that the Catholics teach today. "Don't use the Name **YAHWEH**." And when Yahshua came, they didn't want anything to do with Yahshua because He taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, get this in your mind because what they teach is what identifies them, not what they call themselves. They could--they could change their name, like they do legally.

21 You know, back years ago when I was on the police department we had in Abilene, Abilene was supposed to be a dry town. That is, you couldn't buy alcoholic drinks in Abilene when I came here in 1967, when **YAHWEH** sent me here in 1967. You could not buy alcoholic drinks, that is, in public places. You could buy it in Abilene, but you could only buy it in one place in Abilene and that was called Impact. Now, Impact was about three square blocks and it sat right in the middle of Abilene. The price for a can of beer was tripled at Impact. So they were making a lot of money and a lot of people were putting a lot of money in their pockets off of a dry city that wasn't dry. But this was where ACU and all the colleges here went to get their beer and wine and whiskey at the place called Impact. You could run down to Anson which is a few miles from here, twenty-something miles and that's what most people did and they bought their beer at about a third the price and they bought them enough to last them a year, you know, and brought it back. [laughing]

22 But, anyway, it was a deception, a big deception. And of course these brown bag joints, you know, there would be like, you know, Lucy's Grill and Bar or something like that and another one down the street, you know, would be named something else. Well, then they would get caught at bootlegging and fined a few hundred dollars, which the city enjoyed that because, you know, this brought money into their coffer. And then a few weeks later they would be opened up as Sally's Bar and Grill. [laughing] And they would have their brown bags that they passed out the back door, which had your beer, your whiskey and so forth. So they just changed their name, that's all they did. So when somebody found out about them, they would change their name.

23 Well this is what took place with the Catholic church who used to be called Pharisees and

Sadducees. They have the same teaching but they changed their name to universal, and that's what Catholic means. It means universal. And they plan on doing this again. They're gonna change their name again but we've already got them in our sight and so we're telling the world, you know, it's the teaching, not what they call themselves but their teaching that matters.

24 It wasn't and it wouldn't have been a crime for Yahshua to have been called John Doe, if that had been the Prophecy that said it, you know. But the problem is, Yahshua was prophesied to be called Yahshua. Now, He was also prophesied to teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If He'd have been teaching Catholic doctrine, He wouldn't have been the Savior. Understand that. If He was teaching Catholic doctrine, He'd have been Catholic or Pharisee or Sadducee. The fact is, He taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** as the Prophecy said He would.

25 Yisrayl Hawkins is prophesied in these Last Days, the last Abel, to teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If I taught Easter and had you running around chasing Easter eggs, I would be called universal right now. This would not be House of **YAHWEH**; it would be called universal. In Abel, it was called House of **YAHWEH**. The last Abel, it's still called House of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In the Kingdom, it's still going to be House of **YAHWEH**, in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**!

26 Okay, He said the Catholics then came to Him in **Mattithyah 16:1. ...to test Him...** They were just testing Him. Even if He would have shown them all the signs in the world it wouldn't have helped. If one raised from or was raised from the dead, He said it still wouldn't help you. Your minds are blocked. You love darkness rather than light, He said. This was the Savior speaking to the Catholics at that time.

27 I'm saying to them right now, you won't repent. You're not going to repent. I know you won't repent. You know you're wrong. You know that these are all lies that you're making up here that you call theories that you're feeding the people, but that won't get you Salvation. You know you're wrong and you could change your name right now and it still wouldn't make it worth a flip because you won't repent and teach **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Well why would I say that to the Catholics today and their leaders? Because the Scriptures say they still won't repent. Even after a third of them are killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates by nuclear activity and famine, they

still won't repent, **YAHWEH** says. They're going to keep on with this way of life, which brings confusion and hatred and wars that will wipe out four-fifths of the earth's population. That means that a fifth, one fifth of the earth's population is going to be saved, which is going to be somewhere around two billion people. And they're going to be saved. They're going to be saved because they're going to be keeping the Feasts of **YAHWEH** and going to be put under His Protection. Because Satan is still gonna be out there hating them even after that.

28 But He says, they were wanting a sign from heaven. **Verse 2, He answered, and said to them: When it is evening, you say; It will be fair weather, for the sky is red.**

29 **Verse 3, Then in the morning; It will be stormy weather today, for the sky is red and threatening. O you hypocrites! You can discern the face of the sky, but can you not discern the signs of the times?...** Can you not see what is taking place with your teachings? Look! look! It's a bird! It's a plane! Oh no, it's a pregnant woman! Look at that! It must be a sign for us. Hey, she's laying eggs!!! Oh no, that's the Easter bunny here laying these eggs. He's running everywhere! Look at these. Wow, this must be a beautiful sign of salvation.

30 **Verse 4, A wicked and adulterous generation...** This is what He thinks of this. That's the reason I want no signs in my life. I want the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The Laws and the Prophecies, that's the Light I want, that's the character, the Spirit Holy that I want in my life.

31 **Verse 4, A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign...** Well where does this put all the religions today who were back then seeking after signs and they're still seeking after signs. Well, of course, Yahshua said the only sign I'm going to give them they're going to reject. I'll give you a sign but you're going to reject it, He says. You still won't repent. **...but no sign will be given to it, except the sign of the Prophet Yahnah. Then He left them and went away.**

32 **Verse 5, And when His Disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to bring bread.**

33 **Verse 6, And Yahshua said to them: Take heed and beware of the leaven of the...** Catholics.

34 **Verse 7, They discussed this among themselves, and said; This is because we did not bring bread.**

35 **Verse 8, But Yahshua, aware of their discussion, said to them: O you of little faith...** Now, what He's speaking of when He says or when

He refers to those of little faith, He means, “Why aren’t you studying? Why aren’t you getting your lessons? Why are you so ignorant about what I’m talking about here?” Although He didn’t say it that harshly, that’s what He was saying. If you’d been studying or listening to what I’ve been telling you or if you’d been reading the Prophets that I’m speaking of, that I am teaching you, then you wouldn’t have misunderstood. You would know what I’m telling you here that leavening means sin and when you get the leavening out, you get the sin out of your life. And of course that’s what He was speaking of.

36 And He said, **O you of little faith why do you discuss among yourselves the fact that you brought no bread?...** [laughing] We think that’s funny, but I’ve seen it so many times and I’ve thought about Yahshua and what He said to His Disciples every time I see this.

37 **Verse 9, Do you not yet understand? Do you not remember the five loaves for the five thousand, and how many baskets you gathered up?...** Why would I want you to bring bread to feed this multitude? There’s no way--you don’t have enough asses to cover or to carry this much bread. But we would have it anyway because He had that Power.

38 Yahshua had the Power to actually command what was in the atmosphere, the same things that make cheese and feed plants and feed wheat. He actually had the Power to have raised up loaves of bread and did at that time. He had Authority and He could actually command this to be done and did several times. He could command a fish in the Sea of Galilee to bring or to go get a coin, a gold coin in the sea, get it in his mouth, come get on a hook of the Disciple, be pulled out, the Disciple could actually take the coin out of his mouth and go pay his taxes. This was the Authority, brethren, that you’re going to have one day. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And all you’ve got to do is believe these Scriptures, simple, simple, just a simple thing, just believe what they say, that’s all, and practice what they say.

39 **Verse 10, Nor the seven loaves...**

40 **Verse 11, How is it that you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread--but that you should beware of the... Teaching or ... leaven of the Pharisees... Or Catholics today.**

41 **Verse 12, Then they understood that He did not caution them to beware of leaven, but of the teaching of the... Catholics.** Of course, this is what we’re doing too. We’re telling you the teaching, no matter what they call themselves, brown bag joint

or whatever, you know, if they teach this, they are of this religion.

42 This is a religion that Satan herself put out to Mother Eve saying, you know, “You’re going to be joyous if you do this.” It’s really a joyous way of life, adultery, fornication, bestiality and sodomy. They are getting a Easter egg hunt ready and they’re inviting all the gays. [laughing] I got the article here. I’ll read you some of this in a little while, maybe, if we get time.

43 Okay, **verse 13, When Yahshua came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His Disciples, saying: Who do men say that I, the Son of Man, am?...** I, Me, a Man. Who do they say this Okie is? Who are they telling you that this Okie is?

44 **Verse 14, They said; Some say you are Yahchanan... Where did they get such a teaching as this? This stupid reincarnation that’s being taught today, propagandized by the universal.** [laughing] You know, this is part of their religion. Oh, some say you’re the reincarnated Yahchanan. ...**the Immerser, some Ylijah, and others Yeremyah, or one of the Prophets...** And of course, this is what is taught by the universal religion. So it’s spread out, their teaching is.

45 This *Catholic Encyclopedia* right now is full of their teachings, which they call theories that they change, you know, ever so often. If they get too much of the public that dislikes it, they’ll take it out and, you know, get rid of it if the people start asking enough questions. Like purgatory, you know they don’t teach purgatory anymore. They got rid of that because it was very unpopular.

46 **Verse 16, Then Simon Kepha answered, and said; You are the Messiah, the Son of the Living Father.**

47 **Verse 17, Yahshua answered, and said to him; Blessed are you, Simon... Blessed are you, not all of these others up here who believe in carnation, reincarnation. But, ...Blessed are you, Simon son of Yahnah, for flesh and blood only have not revealed this to you, but My Father Who is in heaven.**

48 **Verse 18, And I also say to you who are Kepha; whose name means “rock”: That upon this Rock, YAHWEH Unity; I will build this house; family: The House of YAHWEH...**

49 Look on down to verse 19, **And I will give the Knowledge; the teachings of the Laws and the Prophets, of the Kingdom of YAHWEH to you, and whatever you will declare to be unlawful on earth will be that which has been declared to be unlawful in heaven, and whatever you declare to be Lawful on earth will be that which has been declared to**

be Lawful in heaven... Now, this doesn't fit the universal religion today or any of the religions that practice this right here, that practice Easter, because it's condemned. Not only by the Commandments, the Ten Commandments, but it's also condemned by the Prophets.

50 Isayah and Yeremyah both said, "If they speak not according to these Laws and the Prophets, it's because there's no Light in them." And of course, this Scripture now, they twisted this around a little in the other versions so it's a little bit harder to understand but you can still understand it if you compare the rest of Yahshua's Writings, His Speaking and what the Apostles who were witnesses of Yahshua and His Teaching. They all agreed that Yahshua never varied from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He always taught the strict Laws of **YAHWEH** and said, unless you practice these Laws, you won't be a part of the Kingdom. You won't be a part of life, period.

51 Verse 20, Then He gave His Disciples a strict warning to tell no man that He was Yahshua the Messiah.

52 Verse 21, From that time... Notice, He was still hiding this. He was still hiding the fact, knowing, knowing in Himself that when this was revealed, you know, there was going to be even more hatred gotten out about Him and they were going to be wanting to kill him.

53 You know, I told this years ago. In 1992, I said, and we got it on sermon, we got it on tape, we got it in the book. I said, what are you gonna do when they arrest me and throw me in jail? Are you gonna tuck tail and run, I said. Yes, I said that in 1992. Why would I say that, do you think? The Laws and the Prophets, brethren, the Laws and the Prophecies, and the things that I declare unlawful here on earth, they are declared to be unlawful in heaven. The things I say are Lawful, they are declared to be Lawful in the Kingdom of Heaven. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

54 Verse 21, From that time forward, Yahshua began to reveal to His Disciples that He must go to Yerusalem, and suffer many things from the elders, chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

55 Verse 24, Then Yahshua said to His Disciples: If anyone will come after Me, then let him deny himself, and take up his yoke... This actual burden that they call it. Well, we may as well wait till we get to that and read it.

56 But the articles, the articles, I want you to read this Easter story. I want you to read this story.

Please get it. We'll reprint this magazine if we have to, but it's the 12/08 *Prophetic Word*. And if you'll put in your order for it at the South Office if you don't have it, it shows where Easter came from, all the facts that I don't have time to bring here at the Feast. The Elders, the Priests, the other Priests don't either but you can get this and have it in front of you, or just put your name in for this, we'll get it to you, even if we don't have them in stock. It's that important that you get this. It has a number of other things like Christmas and so forth that you need also.

57 But He says from the *Catholic Encyclopedia*. *His stay...* They're saying that He was in the sepulcher only thirty-six hours. Why are they telling this lie? Because they can't get three days and three nights. They know this other one is a lie and they're telling another lie to try to back it up because you can't get three days and three nights from Friday--what do they call it, "Good Friday," "Good Friday" evening, when He was supposed to be buried until Sunday morning. Three days and three nights. If He was put in the grave Friday evening, He'd be Friday night and Saturday night. That's only two, isn't it? That's one missing, isn't it? [laughing] Now, either you can't count to three, you know, if you could, you'd know there's something wrong with that. He'd be in the grave, if He was put there on Friday evening, you'd count your days; they would be Saturday day and that's it. So He'd be there one day and two nights. So they came up with this other theory that He was drunk that night, he didn't know what He was saying. He had too much wine. That's the same way they wrote the **Book of Revelation** as a drunk that was doped up on dope that wrote the **Book of Revelation**. They said nobody can understand it. The House of **YAHWEH** has no trouble at all understanding it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's what every other Prophet wrote too. It said the same thing.

58 Well the Easter rabbit, I know you want to know this. *The Easter Rabbit lays the eggs, for which reason they are hidden in a nest or in the garden. The rabbit is a pagan symbol and has always been an emblem of fertility...* This comes--this is in their encyclopedia by the way. This is one of the things you must do is hunt Easter eggs on Easter.

59 ...*Easter Eggs. Because the use of eggs was forbidden during Lent, they were brought to the table on Easter Day, coloured red to symbolize the Easter joy. The custom is found not only in the Latin but also in the Oriental churches.*

60 ...*Handball*... This is also something you must do. You must play handball on that day. ... *In France handball playing was one of the Easter amusements, found also in Germany. The ball may represent the sun, which is believed to take three leaps in rising on Easter morning...* [laughing] ...*The bishops, priests and monks... the masters used to play ball with their servants, maids and shepherds. The ball game was connected with a dance, in which even bishops...* Notice, bishops. ...*and abbots took part.*

61 Now, *Characteristics of the risen body. All shall rise from the dead in their own, in their entire, and in immortal bodies, but the good shall rise to the resurrection of life; the wicked to the resurrection of Judgment. It would destroy the very idea of resurrection if the dead were to rise in bodies not their own...*

62 Here is today's world. *White House Invites Gay Families To Easter Event.* White House. So you can see where they're going here, the White House. *Washington. The White House is allocating tickets for the upcoming Easter Egg Roll to gay and lesbian parents as part of the Obama administration's outreach to diverse communities. ...included in the annual tradition-dating to 1878-renews hope that they will have more support in their quest for equal rights in matters such as marriage and adoption than under the previous administration.*

63 ...*On Tuesday, gays and lesbians gained another victory when Vermont joined Connecticut, Massachusetts and Iowa in giving gay couples the right to marry...* **Revelation 12:9** is what that reminds me of, that right there, **Revelation 12:9** which says all the world is deceived.

64 Now, you may not know it but if you go in stores, these things are going to be pushed into your subconscious mind. This is a newspaper, *Abilene Reporter--Abaloney News*, I think is what it's called. Easter recipes, Easter recipes and the first one on the list is ham and it shows a picture of a ham here. Then it gives you all the different recipes that you can do with that ham. That one reminds me of **Isayah**, if you want to turn there with me right quick, **Isayah 66**, the very last chapter in **Isayah**. That'll help you to remember where this is found. **Isayah 66:17**.

65 Now, remember **YAHWEH** says, "Remember My Sabbaths, to keep My Sabbaths." The Feast Days, He said the weekly Sabbath is His number one Sabbath. Even Holy Convocations, He says, remember these, and then the Passover. And He says this is going to be the first moon of the year

unto you and then He says on this day you will keep or you will celebrate the Passover. Seven days of eating unleavened bread, which that's what we teach, that's what the Apostles taught, that's what the Savior taught. And He said, you won't have Salvation unless you do. This is the reason they hated Him and wanted to kill Him.

66 They still have that attitude towards anyone that wants to teach this doctrine right here. Okay, now this identifies them. This identifies them as being that universal religion that everyone can accept, as Constantine their Catholic priest or pope was, who was also a Roman emperor.

67 Here **YAHWEH** said, "Remember My Sabbaths because then you will know. Keep My Laws, then you will know it's I Who sanctifies you." You won't know it otherwise unless you keep His Laws because He won't sanctify you. He won't set you apart as a Holy, a Holy vessel to be used unless you keep His Sabbaths, unless you attend those three Feasts. That's what He said. I'll read that to you tomorrow maybe, but He won't sanctify you. Now, if you will keep it then He says, "I will sanctify you." And this was a Law forever. You know, they tried to make out like that Gentiles could not be part of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom as they called them, Gentiles, people of other nations, but that was never so. In **YAHWEH**'s Laws, He said if strangers come and they want to be a part, they want to be circumcised and keep My Feasts, they're welcome and they will be counted as sons and daughters to Me. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 Now, the twelve tribes at one time would not go to the Gentiles but then they decided there was a lot of money there they were missing out on so that's where they went. Well, they didn't fit in so they started teaching their religion and it all came about and this is what Y Jeremyah told them. He said, you know, "You're worshiping the queen of heaven here for money's sake." And that's what they said. "Yes, we make a lot of money in this, they said, and we're not going to stop it. We're going to keep worshiping the queen of heaven because we're making a lot of money out of it."

69 Well, of course, if you look at the ads here today, this is a HEB ad and you see all of these things concerning Easter. "Happy Easter" it says; HEB "Happy Easter". And you got your breads, your candies, your everything looking like Easter eggs, of course. If you look over to the left, they're only \$2.99 for those twelve pieces of candy there that have dye on. No telling what that will do to your stomach. And then if you don't like that, you've got

the rabbits next to it that laid those candy eggs and they're \$2.98. And of course, then on down you got the little sexy dresses here on the models, you know, and they got Easter all over it too.

70 Well these are your advertisements that you're seeing. It doesn't stop there. Look at the cartoons here. [laughing] And here at the bottom, he says, "Isn't it about time for me to write my wish list to the Easter bunny?" My wish list? So see, they're pushing the giving of gifts now because this is what brings the money in at Christmastime. I don't know exactly where this one came from but I think--no, this is a list of events at all the churches and they got a seventy-five percent off on your Easter rabbits and your Easter eggs. This is the sale that ends after Easter and they're selling it at a seventy-five percent off. [laughing]

71 But they got their clothing advertised here too and their Easter services, Easter services. All of these, of course, is pagan worship, which we are letting the world know. But at 7:30: sunrise service, at 8:15: breakfast for all; no doubt this has to do with eating of pork; 9:00: contemporary worship, 9:45: Easter egg hunt, 10:00: Sunday school and 11:00: traditional worship. They got it all lined out there for you tomorrow morning.

72 And they can't, they can't keep up this lie now so they got to cover it up with saying Yahshua, Yahshua, Who said the only sign I'm gonna give you hypocrites is the sign of the Prophet Yahnah; that I'm going to stay in the grave three days and three nights as Yahnah was in the grave--in the belly of the fish three days and three nights. That's **Yahnah 1:17**.

73 Well in **Isayah** now, here's your other part condemned of the pork. Now, they try to sanctify themselves by doing these things. They sanctify themselves. They set themselves apart as "holy" **YAHWEH** says. And they say, "Stand by yourself. Don't come near me. I'm holier than thou." That was the *King James Version*.

74 Well in **Isayah 66:17** here now, He says, **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens...** That is, in these houses of worship. Remember the Garden of Eden; this is the same bible language that you find there. The Garden of Eden with the two houses **YAHWEH** allowed, The House of **YAHWEH** and, of course, the universal religion that everyone would accept. This is the way Constantine put it, "Give me the name of a God that everyone will accept," that's where he chose the name Jesus Christ. He chose two Gods, [laughing] getting it from two Gods and just put it together.

75 But he says, **They who sanctify themselves... Now. ...and purify themselves in the gardens...** In these houses of worship. **...following after the priests in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** The swine's ham is what they're advertising here, you know, the baked ham. I don't know at the times that I've read news articles showing where so many people got food poisoning because a ham had sat out in the sun too long or something while they were hunting Easter eggs, I guess, but they all got poisoned from it.

76 But here is a food that is condemned. It's not to be eaten, **YAHWEH** says. In fact, it's unclean to you. It's like or it would be like eating a buzzard. The swine was made to clean up dead things from the earth. That's what they do best. They can eat anything. A pig can eat anything that's dead. They will eat a dead dog. If the buzzards don't find it first, they will find it and eat it. They're not made, they weren't made to be eaten by you. They weren't made to be eaten by any person, but these people love this kind of food.

77 And **YAHWEH** says, **...those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods, elohim and the rodent...** Yes, they okayed that to be eaten too. **... will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...** They will be consumed together.

78 In **Isayah 65:4, Isayah 65:4**, He says, **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's Halloween. **...who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things; unclean foods, is in their vessels,**

79 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** This is a religious organization. **...will all be consumed. These are a smoke in My Nostrils...** He said. **...a fire that burns all the day...** You know, He's speaking of Israyl here, brethren, when He was talking about this right here. He was speaking or He was condemning Israyl for the mess that they'd gotten themselves in, in the pagan God worship and trying to make money. But that's not in the "New Testament."

80 Let's turn over to **II Corinthians**. There, one of the Apostles, they say, cleansed the pig [laughing], cleansed the pig and actually made it "holy." That's not what the Apostle said he did, but that's what they said he did, in **II Corinthians 6:17**. I know that most of you know this, but I say it for the world because this is going out on the world television station.

81 **II Corinthians, II Corinthians 6** and notice **verse 17**. He says, **Therefore: Come out from among**

them... Speaking of the Gods here. He's speaking of God worship, Gods and God worship which the Apostles were also talking about to Israyl. If you remember Yahshua said, "Don't go to the Gentiles, don't go out to the other nations, but I send you to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl." Not meaning they were lost and nobody knew where they were. If that were so, they couldn't have found them, right? They were sending them to the lost from Salvation. And he was sending them out to these--the lost sheep of the house of Israyl because they were eating pork, they were keeping Christmas, they were worshipping the Easter Goddess and so forth.

82 So he says in **verse 14, Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers...** He says, ... **For what fellowship has Righteousness with unrighteousness?...** Don't be deceived, *I John, I Yahchanan 3:7-8*, he says, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. *I John 3:4* says sin is the transgression of the Laws. And then **verse 7**, don't let man deceive you, don't let any man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. **Verse 8** says he who sins, who practices sin belongs to the devil. That was the Apostle speaking to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl who had sunk down to making money in keeping Christmas as *Jeremiah 10:1-10* says, that's **Yeremyah** or *Jeremiah 10:1-10*. Cutting the tree out of the forest, decking it with silver and gold, fastening it with a hammer and nails, decorating it in order to make money. And then, of course, baking the cakes to the queen of heaven, they still do it today.

83 This is part of the universal religion that everyone accepts, even to the chasing of the Easter eggs and telling the lies about an Easter bunny laying Easter eggs in the park. But all of them do it. It's universal. This comes from the universal religion, established by Satan the devil, saying, "No, you won't die. You'll be reincarnated. No, you won't die, you have an immortal soul." But **YAHWEH** says, "The soul that sins, it will die." The Apostles and Prophets said the same thing. But this universal religion, they say, "No, you won't die," and that's what they're still saying today.

84 The very first thing, if you fill out an application for the Masons, unless they have changed it since I was sixteen years old, you have to sign an application saying you believe that man has an immortal soul. I said, I can't sign that. The Scripture said we don't have an immortal soul. *Ezekiel 18* says every soul is Mine. The soul that sins, it will die. But if they will repent and turn to

Me and start keeping My Laws, they will be forgiven and I will let them live. That's what **YAHWEH** says and that's what that Okie, back still, way up there in Oklahoma was saying when I was sixteen years old. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If I taught the other thing, I would be Catholic.

85 ...**And what fellowship does light have with darkness?**

86 **Verse 15, And what harmony can there be between Messiah and Belial... Or Satan. ...Or what...** Remember, if you sin, if you practice sin, you belong to Satan. That's **I Yahchanan** or *I John*, it's in every bible; it's just a little ways before you reach **Revelation**, if you don't know where it is. *I John 3:4* says sin is the breaking of the Laws. *I John 3:7* says don't let any man deceive you, you must practice Righteousness to be Righteous. **Verse 8** says if you practice sin, you belong to Satan the devil. Sin is the breaking of the Sabbath. Sin is the breaking of any one of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Okay.

87 Now **verse 16, And what agreement does The House of YAHWEH have with Gods (elohim)? For we are the House of the Living Father. As YAHWEH has said: I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their Father, and they will be My People...** He only promises that at His House. He said, "My Eyes and My Heart will be with you on My Feast Days and I will set you apart, I will sanctify you as instruments that I can use in My Kingdom." That's **YAHWEH's** promise. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But if you don't do this, if you don't do this Righteousness, you won't be part of it.

88 **Verse 17, Therefore: Come out from among them...** Them who? Those who worship Gods, who follow this universal religion, that touch the unclean and eat the unclean and so forth. ...**Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean thing... Or unclean. ...and I will receive you.**

89 **Verse 18, I will be a Father to you, and you will be My Sons and Daughters, says YAHWEH Almighty.**

90 **II Corinthians 7:1. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit... Now remember the spirit, Romans 8:4. ...perfecting Holiness in the reverence of YAHWEH.**

91 Well, I got started on that sermon. I was hoping to finish that and we'd get into this other one. But we got six days ahead of us, six days left after today I mean. [laughing, applause, Praise **YAHWEH**] May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Fourteen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #2—The Sanhedrin Court Moved To Rome [Feast of Unleavened Bread] 04/12/09

Kahan Benyamin C.: At this time I would like to present to you, if everybody will please stand for the Greatest Teacher on the face of this earth in these Last Days, the Great White Buffalo our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. You may be seated. Be sure and keep that zeal now always for YAHWEH. [laughing] Because we're still facing some hard times before we see Yahshua and the Kingdom. Hopefully it won't be too long.

2 I want to read you one article here to show you how the world is progressing, especially the United States. This is just one disease. AIDS is just one disease, and it's not even killing as before--it's not even the top killer anymore. But right now in the United States every nine and a half minutes someone gets AIDS, every nine and a half minutes. Now you start counting that up and then you count the ones they're giving AIDS to, they start every night, every day, you know, and you'll see how this is multiplying in the United States.

3 Now along with this, the Kingdom of YAHWEH is progressing. Kahan David Yahodah

is supposed to have me a Scripture here that we've been working on for quite some time. But I told you the other night that Yahshua said that the ruthless men were taking the Kingdom by force.

4 Now these ruthless men, of course, were Israylites and they moved their headquarters later to Rome after they were totally accepted by the Roman empire. And of course, the Roman soldiers, the Roman emperors, they wanted that prestige that the priests had. Now this is how they deteriorated. They deteriorated into what is called the universal or Catholic church today.

5 But it was totally different from the Kingdom that was set up under Mosheh. Mosheh did set up a kingdom with courts and so forth. Boaz was one of those. I, you know, I brought a lot of information to you. I would that you could go back maybe and listen to those tapes again, because it was for the reason that we're standing here today to learn this



and I brought bits and pieces out on it. But you would understand it much better if you would go back again and listen to those tapes or read them in *The Book of Yisrayl*. Just read it in *The Book of Yisrayl* and you'll get it there even better if you'll study, study the Scriptures.

6 Now, to somebody's questions, you know, I won't embarrass you if you put your name on there, if you put your name on these questions. If you put your phone number on there, I may even call you. I won't embarrass you then either. And I certainly won't think you're ignorant for asking a question. But if you want to put your name and phone number on there, I could call you and maybe explain these things to you. But it's okay. I want to answer your questions whether you have your name on there or not.

7 But taking a lamb and going from household to household or splitting it up with families was never a Law. It's not even part of the Law. It's not part of the 613 Laws. It was a one-time thing before the kingdom of Priests was established under Mosheh, it was a recognition to get the people out of Egypt to keep them from being killed. It's never mentioned in the Laws after that. You don't take lambs today and go kill them at somebody's house.

8 You're, yes, you are going out of Egypt. You're going out of sin. That's what **YAHWEH** wants you to understand. But if they had not had that blood on the doorpost that night, they would have died. If he had been an Egyptian and he had the blood on the doorpost, he would have lived. That is, his children would have lived. But the blood was what turned, what you saw there in Scripture was just exactly what I was trying to explain yesterday about the firmament and how **YAHWEH** uses it. You could call it a death angel if you want to. That's what *King James Version* calls it when they see it in the Scriptures.

9 But then they had no understanding then of the Kingdom and what **YAHWEH** actually produced when He produced this firmament that He's going to put us in charge of. That's the whole thing or the whole reason that He made mankind to put us in charge of this, and it will be an Everlasting Life that He'll give to everyone there who are guarded now.

10 As we said, as the Scripture describes you know they put swords at each side. Well, of course, these're the death angels. But that death angel, that it's speaking of there is the firmament. And the things that control your life right now, like I talked about yesterday--the trees. Yes, a tree grows up out of the earth but right away it

starts to develop leaves, which brings in from the firmament itself little bugs that keep you alive and makes it taste great too. While you're eating them, they also give you strength and energy and health and so forth.

11 Well, that same thing **YAHWEH** used the night in Egypt over the Gods. The Gods can't use it. The Gods can't control it. Yahshua was given authority to control it but only after He proved He was faithful to **YAHWEH**'s Laws one hundred percent. He was actually given authority over the firmament. And of course, when **YAHWEH** said put the blood on the doorpost tonight because I'm going to pass through there and any household that doesn't have that blood on the doorpost, then there're gonna be some bugs that're gonna eat your firstborn, that're gonna kill him.

12 He didn't go down there personally with a sword and start killing, nor did He send a spirit being. They call them spirit. Yes, they call it spirit, yes, because they do things that **YAHWEH** wants them to do or assigns them to do or allows others this Authority to assign them. But I know of no one with Authority right now nor was there anyone with Authority at that time except **YAHWEH** that I know of.

13 Now Satan had the Authority one time, but she lost it when she turned to sin. And of course, Adam and Eve threw the same opportunity away when they turned to sin. And then there's the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This kingdom they talk about, science calls it a kingdom too. They call it many kingdoms today, you know. They're finding out about these little bugs and they say you know this is actually a kingdom. They do things. They think. They reason. They understand and they perform many things. Okay?

14 Now hopefully everyone will understand that now and then just kind of base your thoughts as you study the Scriptures, you'll see this throughout the Holy Scriptures. You'll see how this is controlled and used, that is, the firmament. Something that Satan would like nothing more than to destroy, and, of course, that's what she's doing. And AIDS is a great tool for that.

15 We have a film ordered and this was some new discoveries that they have found in their studies. But how the cells, you know, I talked about this goat that was half goat and half sheep that was forcefully done--he went around trying to rape everything, fence posts, everything. His mind was screwed up.

16 Now I'm believing that this, in just studying the bug that we call AIDS today--that little teddy

bear called the koala or something like that, they have one similar to this and it rapes everything it finds and every cell it can get a hold of. And I think ninety percent of them have it now.

17 But it's something that Satan has created. She couldn't do it again, and it was by accident or by, you know--the way she did it was make this way look desirable. By making this way look desirable comes this mixture of billions and billions of uncontrolled bugs that never should have gotten together. Well, this half goat, half sheep they finally killed because his mind was so screwed up.

18 Well, now they have a film that shows the AIDS bugs, if you want to call them that, it's a virus, and they show how there's a tube that goes from this AIDS cell and it latches on to another cell, and you can actually see in this film the cell trying to get away from it, but it can't. It can't break loose. And of course, once it rapes it, then it turns it loose, because it's one like it. It's like the AIDS. And this is how it destroys the immune system of people.

19 Now this never should have been in mankind but through this process of making this look desirable, the lust, turning your illegal lust loose and making it look desirable, she has in actual fact brought this about. She didn't create it, but she brought it about by this means. And this is what **YAHWEH** was trying to guide the world away from and had it totally separated, of course, to begin with when He created the firmament. But then after the sins started, He said now this is the way it's going to be. This is how your end is going to be.

20 Well, we're at The End now, and we can see every nine and a half minutes this taking place with AIDS. The AIDS virus is so dangerous, because it destroys the immune system. Now it's teaming up with things like TB and I don't know how many different things. But once it breeds a cell, there's no telling what comes from it, but it's half AIDS and half something else. And this is what is being spread throughout the firmament.

21 The things that are beneficial to us are being attacked by these microorganisms that you can't see, but they're rape cells like the goat that I told you about that I was hoping you would remember and catch on to this and understand then and start your studies with this in mind.

22 We've been working on this Scripture, and we think we have got it. We're not sure, you know. We're never one hundred percent sure but with the best we can do with what we have, I feel like we're being inspired. So, I'm thinking that when we settle on a Scripture at least it's true for the time

till **YAHWEH** shows us anything that He wants to add. [Praise **YAHWEH**]

23 But the Scripture in **Mattithyah 11:12** says, **And from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser until now, the Kingdom of YAHWEH has been advancing forcefully...** Or as the *King James Version* says, taken by force. **...and forceful men lay hold on it.**

24 Well, now if you go back to Abraham and from your seed; He says, "From your seed, because you kept My Laws, Statutes and Judgments, from your seed I'm going to bring forth this." Well of course, this was planned before He created man and He had it already planned out to bring forth a man called Abraham, of course. And then Abraham was the one then, who, from his seed brought forth the Savior: a guarded, a guarded bloodline that never was unguarded.

25 How did He guard it? By millions of Malakim. Yes, yes that's true. But also, He also guarded it by this same thing, by the firmament, which He has total control of. But He is allowing this firmament to be destroyed. He can, we can rebuild it. **YAHWEH** will allow us to rebuild it. Why doesn't He allow others to have this? Why did He put flaming swords to block this off to where no one could actually find out and take control of what He has here?

26 The very reason or the reason that He doesn't is because of the same thing you see in today's world. You know, you see them trying to screw up everything in the world that **YAHWEH** created, mix it up and as they say, you know, "bring it to perfection." Everything they have done to change this has backfired in their face, you know. It makes be think of this guy that created the "perfect" banana. I know you've probably read this. But he created this "perfect" banana and I remember when this was taking place, we were saying, you know, one disease will destroy them all.

27 The way **YAHWEH** made the fruit of the earth, every peach is different. Every apricot, every grape is different. Now if there was a disease that started in a vineyard, it wouldn't go to every grape. It might kill one grape; the way **YAHWEH** has it set up. But it would have to have a different process to kill the next grape because it's different, or grapevine, in order to defile the grapevine.

28 Now the way they're defiled today is by many different billions of things that Satan has created that has defiled the grapevine and the fruit trees. And, of course, our cattle and sheep that feed off of the grass. The grass is defiled because the earth is defiled by many billions and billions of things that shouldn't be there--bugs that shouldn't be there.

29 So what this man did with the “perfect” banana, you know, he created the “perfect” banana where you would have the same kind of banana. This was through the genes. You’d have the same kind of banana, and it was what they figured was the “perfect” banana. So from that banana they fixed the genes where all bananas would be the same: same size, same color, same shape. They were exactly the same make-up as this sheep you saw. One disease could wipe out all of them. Well, that’s what occurred.

30 But, I remember, I remembered this before and we were talking about how this wouldn’t work, and we hoped that they didn’t defile all the bananas with this, because it would wipe them out. Well, of course, **YAHWEH** saved that. But it did wipe out, one little disease wiped out that man’s whole lifetime of work there, that he did on that banana that he had, that he had the “perfect, perfect” genes for.

31 Every person is different too, you know. But from the many billions of defilements that we have now you can see that they’re slowly taking over and eventually they would wipe out mankind, all animals, and everything from the earth.

32 Well, the Kingdom that **YAHWEH** set up under Mosheh would have been given Authority to have guarded the firmament. They would have had Authority to use the firmament and to guard the firmament, and to use it to benefit, not to destroy. The way we use it today, just a little bit of it, you know, we can control culture that makes cheese. Think about, you know, we have to jail it, of course. We have to put it in jail, and we have to keep it where we want it and then we have to know exactly how much to use to bring forth what we want. Well, of course, think about having all of these things that are used like this under our control and you’ll see the Authority that Yahshua had.

33 Well, from the time now up until when Mosheh died he said, “I know you’re stiff-necked and rebellious, and I know you’re going to rebel against these Laws that I’ve taught you, that **YAHWEH** has given to you here.” And this was a horrible thing, and then we see or we saw, you know, in the days of Samuyl where this actually started taking place and they wanted a king over them.

34 Well, he told them, **YAHWEH** said, “Let them do it but tell them what is going to take place.” Well, he didn’t tell them everything that was going to take place, but he told them a lot of the things that would take place under this kingship and how it would actually deteriorate this kingdom that he had set up; it would get to where it would deteriorate.

35 They didn’t notice, they didn’t know what they were doing. The only thing they could understand at that time was physical things of money, want, illegal lust and so forth; and ownership of this, that and the other. This is what they had their minds on. They were going in to take this land that they’d been promised there for four hundred years and, you know, they were going to go in and enjoy life, like build me a bigger barn. “Tear down all these barns and build them bigger and stuff them full and then I’m gonna sit back and relax.”

36 That’s as Yahshua said, this is what their minds are set on. And He said, “You fool you don’t even know that your life is gonna be required of you this night.” If this is all you’ve got your mind on you’re worthless anyway. What benefit could you be? The very reason you were created was to be a benefit to other people. That’s why you were created. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That’s the reason Yahshua said, “I came as One to serve, to be a benefit to others.”

37 Well, from that deterioration time until Yahshua to where Yahshua said, the Kingdom is being taken by force, Laws of the Kingdom were changed. The Name **YAHWEH** was taken out, as you saw in **Yeremyah**. The Laws were changed. “You no longer follow these Laws now; you got to follow the interpretation.” And of course, everything was handled through the Sanhedrin court. But the Sanhedrin court wasn’t really the proper court that was for the benefit of the people. But it was for the benefit of certain people, certain people who benefited the king and the king’s subjects--what they wanted to be passed out to them, what little they would pass out to them.

38 But had it or if it would have been equally divided like it was under the days of Samuyl, they would have grown, it would have been such a joyous thing to everyone. But then they started a little squeeze here and a little squeeze there, and then they had them down to where most of their money was going to the king, as it is today, to pay the bills, and of course, a few people getting filthy rich. Well, that’s what it deteriorated to.

39 So the Sanhedrin court that we see in Book Two is not the court that was set up under Mosheh, the Perfect Court that was set up under Mosheh and the Priests, but a deteriorated court that we see there that was teaching a totally different doctrine.

40 And I want Kahan David Yahodah to bring this later in his work. But I want to read what we believe is the true translation at this time of

Mattithyah 11:12. And from the time it came to pass that the Righteous are baptized until now, men have changed the Word of YAHWEH and those men who have changed it strive to take it for themselves... Use it for their own illegal lusts and their own benefit instead of the benefit of the people.

41 Now with all that in mind now, if you will go over to **Mattithyah 20**--we used some of this the other night. **Mattithyah 20** and start here with about **verse 17. Mattithyah 20:17. And as Yahshua was going up to Yerusalem...** Here in **verse 1**, He shows that He's talking about the Kingdom. It's like a householder and then He gives you an example there and putting people to work and so forth.

42 And then in **verse 17, As Yahshua was going up to Yerusalem, He took the twelve Disciples aside along the way, and said to them;**

43 **Verse 18, Behold, we are going up to Yerusalem, and the Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests...** Now you would think that the chief priest would be the one He'd want to go to. I mean the chief priests, man if you could get in to see the chief priest, brethren, he was supposed to be the most Righteous person on earth. He was without sin. When he sat in his seat, at certain times, he was totally without sin.

44 Now, if he was a man that was chosen or if he would have been chosen like the Law stated that he should be chosen, he would have been chosen after the order of Melchizedek. The ones that were in office at this time, Yahshua was actually warning His Disciples about. But they were, they were the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that had deteriorated, that finally moved to Rome, joining the Roman empire and moving to Rome. Why would they move to Rome?

45 Well, because they were trying to get rid of the old religion that was established there, and they were having trouble because of Scriptures, because of Scriptures and people saying, "Well, this is not Scriptural." "Well, you're not supposed to be following those Scriptures. You're supposed to be following our interpretation. Don't you remember what we gave you in Babylon when we had you captive for seventy years?" This is what took place.

46 Well, He was warning them. **Verse 18, Behold, we are going up to Yerusalem, and the Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests and the scribes, and they will condemn Him to death...** This is what He's speaking of now. And He warns them of this, knowing what was going to take place next.

47 **Verse 19, They will hand Him over to the**

Gentiles to mock... This was the Romans now, the Roman army who started taking control, trying to force control of the Sanhedrin court to make them do what they wanted to do.

48 Now it's like if you can't beat them join them, because this is what took place later. They said, "Well, we can't beat these guys, so let's become, let's become priests ourselves. We'll become the Pope, and we're also the Roman emperor so we'll have total control this way over the lives of the people." This is what took place down through the years.

49 **Verse 19, They will hand Him over to the Gentiles to mock, to scourge, and to impale...** They, Rome, took the power of death away from the Sanhedrin court. They could no longer issue the power of death over a person. And this is what you see here. So they had to hand them over to the Romans and get permission from the Romans, then the Romans had to do the executing.

50 Well, the Romans here too, you know, if you follow the bloodline here, you will see and I showed you this before, you saw it in Yahnah. And we still haven't finished those sermons, but we'll get back to them. But the people did not stay in the territory, even in the days of training, you know, that forty years there in the wilderness, as they called it. They didn't stay. They left the Camp of **YAHWEH**, and they went out to the cities.

51 And of course, these same men, they were prophesied, if you remember, they were prophesied by Yaaqob to be this or that or something else. And some of them were prophesied to be ruthless and so forth. These men went out, and they built empires throughout the land. These same men became what we saw as Roman soldiers, Rome. And they inhabited these countries, and they built them up, and they took rulership over them. And this is the reason that we see an army here that is ruthless and they set up their own government and so forth. It wasn't like we're Jews and they're all Gentiles. That wasn't the way it is. It deteriorated by a mixture that we see like the kingdoms, the creeping things, the little kingdoms today.

52 Well, here they were trying to take control of a situation that was impossible, because they kept getting too much opposition in this temple, what they call the temple. But the temple, the priests had deteriorated, but the Laws stood firm, and the people, the people were giving them trouble in this kingdom. And this is what I told you when I said when Constantine inherited the kingdom; he inherited all of these problems that we saw building from the days of Mosheh up until that time. And

they were still, even after the temple was destroyed, they still had trouble and they went in and tried to wipe them out.

53 And they've kept these crusades going ever since. The crusades that you see in **Acts**, these were the same crusades you see that the Catholic church is still pulling and has been doing for hundreds of years. History shows them. The most that people know now is just the killings--those things are even forgotten, but they're in the encyclopedias where you can read about the crusades. But that has been going on from these forceful men trying to stop what **YAHWEH** started, trying to stop any Holiness at all from taking place.

54 Now, hopefully we'll have enough time to see this in the Scriptures here as we continue. But he said, **Verse 19, They will hand Him over to the Gentiles to mock, to scourge, and to impale; but the third day He will be raised up.**

55 Now the next thing you see here is a mother who comes and says, "I've got a request of you; I want my sons to sit at Your Right Hand and Your Left". Now these were Yaaqob and Yahchanan. And of course, both of them were killed, if you remember. That's also shown in **Acts**. They were both killed later.

56 But Yahshua, now he explains this first part, knowing that this was going to take place among His Disciples. So if you'll tie this together with the first part of, "I'm going or we're going up to Jerusalem and they're going to kill Me there." And then, because He knows this other part is going to take place here--He told the woman, "Well, you really don't know what you're asking".

57 But yes, there is a Left Seat and a Right Seat, or a Right Seat and a Left Seat in the Court of **YAHWEH**. Now this was what she was referring to. But she thought, as so many others, that Yahshua was going to restore the Kingdom then. They still didn't believe He was going to die. They thought He was going to be like King David, take over the temple again, restore the Sanhedrin court to what it should be like and should have been like. So they had this in mind.

58 But Yahshua knowing that they didn't know what they were talking about said to the woman, "You really don't know what you're saying--what you're asking here," but He said "To sit at My Right Hand and My Left in the Kingdom or the Right Seat and the Left Seat in the Kingdom is granted by My Father only".

59 Well, it's also foretold in Scripture, of course. The first Adam and the last Adam. Yahshua was the last Adam as it said. The first Adam brought death;

the last Adam brought Life. There's also a first Abel who was killed and then another one who brings Life. The last Abel brings Life, but under the Work and Prophecies of Yahshua, the first Adam. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The first Adam who had the first Abel, could have brought Life; instead, he turned to sin.

60 So **YAHWEH** brought all of this work then for another four thousand years down, five thousand years down, to now, to bring in the last Abel from the last Adam who will bring Life, not death. Okay, now keep that all in your mind. Now, don't let that be slipped out during the Feast. Okay? Keep it in mind as we proceed through these Scriptures.

61 But notice the last verse there, He says, last part, **verse 23, ...but is for those for whom it is prepared by My Father...** That's who it's given to. Well of course, it's prepared by His Father in the Book you're reading right there. This Book right here, the source of all Knowledge, gives exactly what Yahshua would do, how He'd get here, and then what He would be doing now and what we're all going to be doing in the future. It's all here in this Book. You just got to study it and let **YAHWEH** reveal these things to you.

62 But now notice here, it says, **verse 24, But when the ten heard this, they were indignant at the two brothers.**

63 **Verse 25, But Yahshua summoned them, and said: You know that the rulers of the Gentiles exercise control over them...** He's talking about the Hebrews who moved out, created empires, came back, took over the temple through a military and was trying to take the temple; and, of course, they were having so much trouble they couldn't go any further than what they'd done. They were actually defeated and didn't know it. So they decided to join in.

64 This is the Prophecy you see in **Daniyl** now, in the fourth beast that the religion joins and this religion also came from the twelve tribes, but it was ruthless men taking it, taking over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. I would I could get this, make it so clear. But maybe I made it plain enough. I hope.

65 But notice, He says now, speaking of this, He's actually speaking of the Sanhedrin court here that this woman had in mind, she wanted her sons to be ruler over, because she thought the Kingdom was going to be restored there. And they kept asking Him, if you remember, "Will you restore the Kingdom at this time?" [laughing] And He told them in a roundabout way, no; but it will be restored but not now.

66 Well of course, He said, **verse 25, But Yahshua**

summoned them, and said: You know that the rulers of the Gentiles exercise control over them, and they who are greater still exercise authority over them.

67 Well, the Roman soldiers that were exercising authority here, they were getting their orders from someone who was greater sitting on a throne somewhere else, from Rome of course. This is where they took it back to. All of it eventually went back to Rome, including all the artifacts of the temple. They were taken back by Titus, and they are at Rome now. One day soon the Pope is going to reveal all of this as he rebuilds the temple and takes the seat there. This is how it's all planned out, and *The Keys of this Blood* as Malachi Martin shows is actual fact, by blood, yes. But not by the Spirit of Melchizedek, not by the Spirit that was given to Melchizedek, a King of Priests, a King of Peace, Who Yahshua was, too, and is at this time.

68 **Verse 26, But this must not be so among you; for whoever will be great among you, let him be your servant...** He was trying to tell them you don't want anything to do with what is going on here in this temple. This is not going to get you into the Kingdom. What is going to get you into the Kingdom is become a servant, service; service to your fellow man. No one can gripe about that, someone wanting to serve them.

69 **Verse 27, And whoever will be first among you, he must be your slave...** The greatest slave.

70 **Verse 28, Just as the Son of Man did not come to be waited on, but to serve, and to give His life as a ransom for many...**

71 Now on this Sanhedrin court, you know, get the idea how it was changed. I'll just read you a little bit of history on it here. *This council was convinced that the lame man...* Verse 7. *...was miraculously healed...* That was in **Acts**, referring to the Sanhedrin court that she was wanting her sons to sit at here, wanting her sons to sit in the restored Kingdom. We see it in action here in the **Acts of the Apostles**.

72 They believed that this whole thing was done through magic, this healing that took place. Now if you'll remember the witch-hunts and the crusades, you will see this taking place here with the **Acts of the Apostles**. And you will see the same judgments here from the Sanhedrin court, if you read the history of the crusades and the witch-hunts. You will see it, that Rome has this same thing going on today, the same Sanhedrin that the Savior said, you don't want any part to do with this, you know. It's people ruling over people instead of people serving people.

73 Well, the Apostles if you remember they

healed a person that was lame. Everybody knew he was healed. There was no doubt about this that he was healed. So the council, the council of the Sanhedrin court, now they had lesser courts that were set up under seven counselors throughout the land, but this was the supreme court in Jerusalem. Like we have the supreme court of this land, the Sanhedrin was the supreme court that decided all the cases from the lesser courts, and they took all the appeals.

74 From there you could take appeals like Shaul did. The Apostle Shaul, he appealed, if you remember, to a higher court. You see the same courts here today in America. You don't see the same kind of judges as you did with Samuyl. **YAHWEH** said there're no Just Judges in these courts now. And He prophesied this even before Yahshua's time, and it had deteriorated to that time.

75 But they thought, and this was what they were trying to accuse the Apostles of. *...and they thought by this trial that they had that it would reveal that they did this from magic and all intercourse with familiar spirits...* They were witches, in other words. That's what they wanted to prove. *...and were casting spells and using charms...* And all of this was unlawful. And they used this against people that they wanted to kill, and they classified them as witches and then they would sentence them to death. But they couldn't kill them because Rome had taken that away from the Sanhedrin courts. So they could no longer kill.

76 That's the reason they brought Yahshua or rather, they brought this woman to Yahshua and said our law says, the law you follow says stone this woman. Remember? Because they were trying to trap Him, and they wanted Him to say no, because if He had said no, He'd have been going against Rome, against the Roman empire. This same council then that had the death penalty taken away, they knew that they didn't have or they couldn't kill anyone at that time. But they took it to Yahshua hoping He would trap Himself in giving the wrong answer there.

77 *...they probably hoped that, on the examination, this business would come out, and that then these disturbers of their peace would be put to death...* Now this was what they were hoping for, so they asked, *...by what supernatural energy and what authority do you get?...* Where do you get this authority to bring forth this? What's this supernatural energy? *...In what name? By what mode of incantation do you get this?...* These are the questions they asked them. *...Who is the spirit you invoke in order to do these things?*

78 *...False prophets, reputed witches, wizards*

were to be brought before the Sanhedrin to be by them judged, acquitted or condemned according to the evidence... This was the job of the Sanhedrin. Now this went on even after the temple was destroyed, and the priests, the high priest and all the priests they wanted; they moved back to Rome, and took the artifacts there. Then it still continued and they still continue trying to wipe out the Holiness of **YAHWEH**.

79 ...*Who gave you authority to teach publicly!*... That also had to come from the Sanhedrin. Now they had narrowed it down by that time, by the time Yahshua came to where they could condemn anyone that went out teaching without their authority. And actually condemn them to death, but they couldn't kill them. ...*This belongs to the Sanhedrin...*

80 The sons of Zabdyah, they wanted the Work of **YAHWEH**; they wanted to serve in the Work of **YAHWEH**. They were new to Jerusalem. They didn't understand what was going on there and how evil it was. This is what Yahshua was teaching them.

81 ...*It was an allusion...* It says, history says. ...*allusion that is made here to the supreme dignities of the great Sanhedrin court. The prince of the Sanhedrin...* Now get this in your mind now. You've got a Sanhedrin that looks like this room right here. You got judges on both sides, but you got a prince in the middle, a prince in the middle. ... *The prince of the Sanhedrin sat in the midst of the two rows of senators or elders; on his right hand sat the person termed as "AB" (the father of the Sanhedrin)...* Now this man had great authority. ... *on his right hand...* Now, you think about Yahshua sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** and you got the picture of the first Sanhedrin court that was actually given to the Priests, the Kingdom of Priests, with **YAHWEH**, Father, **YAHWEH** the Father. Now, you got it totally changed because ruthless men had taken over here.

82 ...*on his right hand...* Of the prince ... *sat the person termed as "AB" (the father of the Sanhedrin)...* And there was a left. ...*on his left hand the CHACHAM or sage...* On the left hand. ...*These persons transacted all business in the absence of the president. The authority of this council was at some period very great, and extended to a multitude of matters. Combining [The House of YAHWEH] with civil acts and civil duties, these were the offices which James and John...* Or Yaaqob and Yahchanan ...*desired to have...* Not knowing what they wanted, as Yahshua said.

83 You really don't know what you're asking here

woman, you know. You don't know what's going on in that thing. It's not like what you came from at Abel. It's not like what went on there, is going on here.

84 This is, I forgot what book I got this from. One of these days I'll find it. I was looking through some of the *King James Versions* I had to see what I had listed and trying to track down where this thing came from. [laughing] But anyway, it's on the Sanhedrin court.

85 It says, ...*The Nasi, or president, who was generally the high-priest, sat on a throne at the end of the hall; the vice-president, or chief counselor...* This is just told in a different way, but it's trying to picture something that would make you understand. ...*the vice-president, or chief counselor, called Ab-bethdin...* Or father in English. ...*at his right hand; and the sub-deputy, or Hakam...* That's spelled h-a-k-a-m. ...*at his left; the other senators being ranged in order on each side. Most of the members of this council were priests or Levites, though men in private stations of life were not excluded.*

86 ...*The authority of the Sanhedrin was very extensive...* Did you get this? This was in the time now when Rome or when the Roman soldiers were in control of the temple, and had taken the death penalty or the actually putting to death away from the Sanhedrin court.

87 ...*The authority of the Sanhedrin was very extensive. It decided causes brought before it by appeal from inferior courts; and even the king...* Even the king, did you get it? ...*even the king, the high priest and the prophets, were under its jurisdiction...* Even the king, the High Priest and the prophets were under its jurisdiction. That's how they had power over Yahchanan, Yahchanan the Immerser, and was able to put him to death.

88 ...*The general affairs of the nation were also brought before the assembly, particularly whatever was in any way connected with religion or worship...* The same thing you see today coming from Rome. Everything that was connected with religion or worship was brought to them. Let's be turning over to **Yahchanan Mark, Yahchanan Mark 14**--anything that had to do with religion or worship, and you had to have permission to do it or they could say you were a witch or you were using whatever, then the death sentence would be passed on you. And then you would be sent to a Roman or the Roman government then to put you to death.

89 Here in **Yahchanan Mark 14** and notice now **verse 55. Yahchanan Mark 14**, start with **verse 55. Yahchanan Mark 14:55. And the chief priests...**

90 Look back up to **verse 53**. **And they led Yahshua away to the High Priest; and with him were assembled all the chief priests, elders, and scribes...** That's the Sanhedrin court.

91 **Verse 54, Then Kepha followed Him, at a distance...**

92 Look on down to **verse 55**, **And the chief priests, with the whole Sanhedrin, sought testimony against Yahshua to put Him to death, but found none...** They were trying to find Him to be a witch or using incantations or sorcery or invoking some spirit beings or something in order to do what He did. But they couldn't find anything.

93 **Verse 56, For many gave false testimony against Him; but their testimony did not agree.**

94 **Verse 57, Then there arose certain ones who gave false testimony against Him, saying;**

95 **Verse 58, We heard Him say...** And so forth. Well, this was when He was being judged by this--look on over to **chapter 15** and **verse 1**--by the Sanhedrin.

96 **Yahchanan Mark 15:1. As soon as it was morning, the chief priests held a consultation with the elders, scribes, and the whole Sanhedrin; then they bound Yahshua...** This is when they said, "Let's kill him." ...**then they bound Yahshua, led Him away, and handed Him over to...** The Roman army. The whole bunch had to sentence Him to death. He went to His Own and His Own refused Him and actually passed the death penalty upon Him.

97 **Verse 2, And Pilate asked Him: Are you the King of the Yahdaim? He, answering, said to him: You say this.**

98 **Verse 3, However, the chief priests accused Him of many things; but He said nothing...** Yahshua said nothing.

99 **Verse 4, Then Pilate asked Him again, saying: Do You have nothing to say? Look how many things they testify against You...** They say you're worse than Al Capone. [laughing] Oh no, that was me, wasn't it? I forgot. I'm getting it mixed up with the Scriptures here.

100 **Verse 5, But Yahshua still said nothing, and Pilate was amazed...** It says.

101 Now let's go on over to the **Acts of the Apostles** now, in **chapter 4, chapter 4**. And you see they were still in power here. Look at **verse 1** first.

102 **Acts 4:1. And they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees...** They were there. ...**came upon them.**

103 **Verse 2, Being indignant that they taught the people, and preached the resurrection from**

...the Disciples were saying Yahshua is going to have Power to raise the dead.

the dead through Yahshua... Now if you get what they're doing here, this went against the Sanhedrin court which had the power or authority of life and death.

104 But they're saying Yahshua now, the Disciples were saying Yahshua is going to have Power to raise the dead. So they're saying that He is going to be given the power of the Sanhedrin court. Well this is what they didn't like. And of course, **...they preached the resurrection from the dead through Yahshua...** Messiah. Well, of course, that's what Yahshua taught too.

105 If you'll hold your place there and turn back to **Yahchanan 5, Yahchanan 5**, because He did have that Power. It's given unto Him, that Power. **Yahchanan 5:25.** He says, **Truly, truly, I say to you: The hour is coming, and now is...** That is, "I'm now given Authority." Not, "I'm now raising the dead, but I'm now given Authority." ...**now is when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of YAHWEH, and those who hear will live.**

106 **Verse 26, For just as the Father has Life in Himself, so He has given to the Son...** That is, the Son of Man, the Firstborn of many brothers. ...**to have Life in Himself...** This is the authority. The word called **authority** in **Genesis 1** where He said, "I will make man in My Image," and He's the First One to be made in **YAHWEH's** Image, and "I will give him Authority over all the creeping things with which the earth creeps," including the firmament.

107 **Verse 27, And has given Him Authority to execute Judgment also, because He is the Son of Man...** Who was promised this Authority.

108 Go back to **Acts** now. And this is what they were preaching, the same thing that Yahshua was preaching.

109 **Acts 4:3. So they laid hands on them, and placed them under arrest...** They arrested Him.

110 Look on down to **verse 5. On the next day, their rulers, elders, and scribes,**

111 **Verse 6, With Chananyah the High Priest, and Caiaphas, Yahchanan, and Alexander, as well as all who were related to the High Priest...** See you got the Sanhedrin here again. ...**were gathered together at Yerusalem...** This was the appeals court or the Sanhedrin.

112 **Verse 7, When they had set them in their midst...** Set them in the midst; that is, put them on the witness stand. ...**they asked; by what power; authority, or by what name have you done this?**

113 Look on over to, you should tie that in with what I brought or the information now that I just gave you there. Look on **chapter 5** and start with or let's read **verse 41** first.

114 **Acts 5:41. So they went out from the presence of the council...** That is, the Sanhedrin court. ... **rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for His Name.**

115 Now with that in mind look back to--to **verse 38. Now about the case presented before us, I advise you: Withdraw from these men, and leave them alone...** Go back to **verse 34**. This was Gamaliel.

116 Now if you remember, I believe it was Shaul, the Apostle Shaul who trained at the feet of Gamaliel. Now Gamaliel taught him the Laws, and, of course, he taught him the traditions. And of course, Shaul was also taught as a Roman or a Roman soldier. But he was actually the same thing that I was talking about a while ago. He was Jewish, of course, one of the strong Jews that was prophesied to be violent, very violent people. That was their nature. And this was given in the original Prophecies concerning the twelve tribes.

117 Well of course, he stood up then. **Verse 37, And after this man, Yahdah of...** Let's see, Gamaliel. Let's go back to Gamaliel.

118 **Verse 34, ...Gamaliel, a doctor of the Laws; a teacher of the Laws of YAHWEH, who was greatly respected by all the people, and he gave instructions that these men should be taken outside for a short time.**

119 **Verse 35, He then said to them; Men of Israyl, be careful what you intend to do about these men.**

120 **Verse 36, For before our time there arose Theudas, who claimed to be somebody...** And, of course, he came to nothing.

121 And look on down to **verse 37, And after this man, Yahdah of Galilee rose in the days of the census registration, and drew away a following after him; he also perished, and all these who had followed him were scattered.**

122 **Verse 38, Now, about the case presented before us, I advise you, withdraw from these men, and leave them alone. For if this plan or this work is of men, it will come to nothing;**

123 **Verse 39, But if it is of the Mighty One...** Did you get what he called Him there? Notice, he wouldn't use the Name. He would not use the

Name. So this would tell you something right here, that this Priest was not on their side, and no use of the Name **YAHWEH** was permitted. No use of the Name Yahshua, because it had the Name **YAHWEH** in it, was permitted. Yahshua means **YAHWEH** will save His People from their sins.

124 So he said, **But if it is of the Mighty One, you cannot destroy it—and you might even be found to be fighting against the Mighty One.**

125 **Verse 40, So they took his advice. And when they called the Apostles, they beat them, then commanded them not to speak in the Name of Yahshua, and let them go...** That's the same thing that the great Sanhedrin court in Rome is teaching today. Don't use the Name **YAHWEH**, same thing exactly. And don't use the Name Yahshua, take it out of your vocabulary.

126 **Verse 41, So they went out from the presence of the council...** Or the Sanhedrin court. ...**rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for His Name.**

127 **Verse 42, Then daily in the sacred precincts, and in every home, they did not cease to teach and preach Yahshua Messiah.**

128 Look to **chapter 6**. Just one more Scripture here, maybe. Well, Let's go to **Acts 3** and tie this one in. If I leave you right now, it would be a mistake, because tomorrow I'd have to take up and I'd have to finish this, and it wouldn't make as much sense if you get it right now.

129 Look at **chapter 3** and **verse 18**. We'll skip through this one also. But look at **verse 18**. Now this was what they were teaching.

130 **Acts 3:18. But those things which YAHWEH foretold by the mouth of all the Prophets, that Messiah must suffer, He has fulfilled this.**

131 **Verse 19, Repent, therefore and be converted...** Repent and be converted. This was the message that they were teaching. Repent of sin and convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws. **Repent, therefore and be converted that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing may come from the Presence of YAHWEH...** Look on over to **chapter 4** and **verse 17** and tie these two together.

132 **Acts 4:17. But in order that it may not spread further...** This teaching they were teaching. ...**in order that it may not spread further among the people, let us sternly forbid them with threats that from now on they speak no more in this Name.**

133 Now go back to **chapter 3** again and look at **verse 21. Acts 3:21. Whom the heaven must retain...** This is Yahshua Messiah. **Whom the heaven must retain until the time of the restoration of all things...** Well the time of

...the time of restoration now has already started, brethren. It has already started. It started with, “In the Last Days I will establish My House, to restore My House”. Start it up again, and to restore this Authority, this Authority of actually raising the dead, Authority over the firmament.

restoration now has already started, brethren. It has already started. It started with, “In the Last Days I will establish My House, to restore My House”. Start it up again, and to restore this Authority, this Authority of actually raising the dead, Authority over the firmament.

134...about which **YAHWEH** spoke by the mouths of His Holy Prophets since the world began... These same Prophecies are coming, they're coming to pass there and now.

135Verse 22, **For Mosheh truly said to the fathers: YAHWEH your Father will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your brothers. Him you will hear in all things, whatever He says to you.**

136Verse 23, **And it will be that everyone who will not hear that Prophet will be utterly destroyed from among the people.**

137Verse 24, **Yes, and all the Prophets from Samuyl to those who followed after, as many as have spoken have foretold the same things about these days... Let's read on.**

138Verse 25, **You are the children of the Prophets, and of the Covenant which YAHWEH made with our fathers, saying to Abraham; and in your Seed all the families of the earth will be blessed.**

139Verse 26, **To you first, YAHWEH having raised up His Son Yahshua, sent Him to bless you... To bless you; how did He bless you? Remember? This is what YAHWEH did. He blessed you with the same thing. He blessed you with keeping the Sabbath, teaching you how to keep the Sabbath. That's the same thing that YAHWEH did. ...bless you, in turning every one of you away from his iniquities... On the Sabbath Day, each Sabbath Day.**

140Now verse, **verse 1 of chapter 4. Acts 4:1.**

And as they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees came upon them.

141Verse 2, **Being indignant...** Now notice they were teaching the Laws and the Prophecies here, and the priests, they came upon them from the temple. **Being indignant that they taught the people, and preached the resurrection from the dead through Yahshua...** The Firstborn of many brethren Who had this Authority or was given this Authority.

142Look down to verse 5, **On the next day, their rulers, elders, and scribes,**

143Verse 6, **With Chananyah the High Priest...** And so forth came together to make this decision and, of course, they sternly warned them not to do it.

144Let's see one, just one more. **Acts 9, Acts 9:2, well look at verse 1. Acts 9:1. Then Shaul, still breathing threats and murder against the Disciples of Yahshua, went to the High Priest...** Notice, he goes to the High Priest. Now he's a Roman soldier at that time, but he's out to kill. And he wants to kill everybody that won't obey the Sanhedrin court.

145Verse 2, **And he asked him for letters to the synagogues in Damascus...** In Damascus now. ... **so that if he found any who belonged to this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound to Yerusalem...** And of course, this was the crusades, the crusades.

146But of course, Yahshua called this Great Apostle Shaul. This man changed his total attitude, his total spirit where he then became like Yahshua Himself, and did a most wonderful work in his life teaching peace and pursuing peace and the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** to come.

147Let this dwell in your mind, all of this now. Now, in the morning I wanted Kahan David Yahodah to bring some of these Scriptures. He's got a lot to cover. So everyone be here. This is very important that you be here and understand--see how they've twisted some of these things, especially about the second Abel, and the Work of these Last Days. There're many Prophecies that they covered concerning this. I do believe that **YAHWEH** allowed this to be done for the reason of hiding me and this Last Days' Work until the time that it would be established in Abelin, in Abilene, Texas and then move to the country.

148May **YAHWEH** bless you, and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you brethren. I love you sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Fifteen

**The Universal Church's Teachings Identify
Them And To Whom They Belong.**

**The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings
Identify Who We Are And To Whom We
Belong #3—There Is Only One Work Of
YAHWEH, But There Are Many Deceivers
Going Out Into The World Of The Gods
[Feast of Unleavened Bread]**

04/14/09

K. Banahyah: If you'll all rise and give honor to whom honor is due, the Greatest Teacher of Peace, the Seventh Malak whom YAHWEH sent to purify this Priestly Family, our beloved Kahan, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! What a wonderful day! May--you may be seated. You may be seated. May **YAHWEH** bless you, bless your understanding today. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I was told to talk about the pancakes. [laughing] This would be a great subject, I could spend an hour and a half on this today! Somebody passed us a note and said, you need a different recipe for them pancakes; they're horrible! [laughing] I just want you to know I got the note! Without leavening but then that's what **YAHWEH** wants you to experience, see? He wants you to experience unleavened bread. [applause, Praise **YAHWEH**]

3 **YAHWEH** hasn't put you through what He put our forefathers through, but if you go back and remember this and remember, see every generation

that **YAHWEH** called, He put them through a suffering process to bring certain ones to perfection. All did not yield to it, of course, but those who did yield to it, they were brought to perfection; like Abraham, for instance. But all of his seed that he chose, you know, coming down to Yahshua, they proved themselves and then they were tried and chosen, of course, through the suffering that they went through. He hasn't put you to flight yet where you'd have to bake your bread without leavening on the run, you know. But it could be, if it's necessary for Him to do that, He might just do it. I hope He doesn't have to go that far. I hope you can learn the lesson the best way. The best way is not through experience. The best way is through reading and believing. That's **YAHWEH**'s Way. [applause, Praise **YAHWEH**]



4 But if you won't believe it, if you won't believe it, and you won't take it by experience either, then, you know, He will discard you, along with the pancakes that you're griping about! [laughing]

5 The thing that I want to talk about today is the deception that is going on and it's very subtle. If you remember Satan, she was more subtle than any beast--any of the beasts; and this was talking about the governments and she led a kingdom that was far more subtle than anything on earth. She started inspiring mankind, of course, to go her way in hopes of destroying mankind because she doesn't want to see mankind succeed. And if mankind succeeds, of course, they will take over. They will be given Authority over everything and One of them has already made it; Who's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. But He says and the Prophets say, too, that if this last remnant doesn't make it, then the others won't make it. The Plan would fail.

6 I have no reason to believe that the Plan will fail. It's been tried and tested now for 6,000 years and I see exactly what **YAHWEH** says is coming. And of course, He calls heaven and earth to witness that He won't allow anyone in that Kingdom unless they humbly submit to all of His Laws, to His Kingdom. They've got to humbly submit to those and learn to love **YAHWEH** with all their heart, all their body, all their soul, He says.

7 But this deception that is going forth and very subtly being taken forth, you can see it in their articles. I read you this the other day, part of it. This comes from their own writings and they say some truth, but then they mix it with this little subtle remarks that are not true and this throws you off into reincarnation and evolution. And if you're not noticing it, of course, it goes into your subconscious mind and that makes it easier for the next fellow that comes along, of their sort, to teach you some more, either consciously or subconsciously.

8 But listen to these statements and I'll try to point them out to you. First off, the Catholic church, (I'll read this to you maybe tomorrow morning) but in their book *The Catechisms Of The Catholic Church*, they admit that **YAHWEH** gave His Name to Mosheh. And of course, it was translated, "I am that I am," but every commentator that I would deem worthy of remark knows that "I am that I am" is the first place that **YAHWEH** revealed His Name and they say that. They comment on it saying, this is It, this is the Name of **YAHWEH**. He revealed It this way and they translated It "I am that I am." They translated It many other things in trying to figure it out and then they hung onto those things

because they were popular and deceptive. And I think they kept it more because it was deceptive than they did because of its popularity because they wanted to deceive.

9 But listen to this, it says *There is a theory of those who assert that Christ...* First off, His Name is not Christ; Yahshua is His Name. They admit it in *The Catechism of the Catholic Church* for every place His Name is found in *The Book of YAHWEH*, which they call the "Old and New Testament." "New Testament" alone is using psychology on your brain. There wasn't a new covenant given. There was a renewed Covenant today through Yahshua our High Priest and King over the re-established House of **YAHWEH**, a renewed Covenant as **Hebrews 10** shows where He says, "I will write My Laws in your hearts and in your inward parts I will write them." When you do that, you call it conversion, that's what it's speaking of, conversion. Repent and be converted.

10 Of course, if you don't repent and you're not converted to **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, you know, there's no hope for you. Your sins are never blotted out by the one who died for us, who was Yahshua. But they put this in after saying every place that this Name was found in Book Two or in Book One, because they know His Name is Yahshua but they put the name Jesus. They took out the Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. In the "Old Testament" they put Elohim or El and then in the "New Testament," as they call it, which is Book Two of *The Book of YAHWEH*, they put Adonai every place where kyrios in Greek was found.

11 They are the ones that translated it into Greek first, and making out like the Apostles spoke in Greek when they say they spoke in Hebrew, in the Hebrew tongue. There're all kinds of proof showing that they wrote the first manuscripts in Hebrew, but they want to make out like that the only manuscripts there is is the Greek manuscripts. And of course, they lie, the Apostles themselves say they wrote this in the Hebrew tongue. They were Hebrews. They spoke the Hebrew language. That is, a variant of the Hebrew language. And I've brought that out many times now from this Babylonish change in the language.

12 But anyway, they replaced the Name, and they admit so. They admit they did it in *The Catechism of the Catholic Church*. And I didn't write that book. It's on the market, comes straight from the Catholic church. And they tell you, out of respect for God. Yeah, that's exactly who they're showing their respect to. Not **YAHWEH** because **YAHWEH** is not a God. But you got to catch all these things.

So you have to be educated in what they've done and what was actually in the original.

13 They're trying to make out like, out of respect for **YAHWEH** we call Him God; or "the Lord", which are both pagan titles; Canaanite. They came from Canaanite worship of pagan Gods, and of course, the Greeks they had their pagan Gods. And when the name Jesus Christ was chosen by Constantine, he chose it from four different Gods. He chose two of them. And of course, they admit this. This is history. It's a matter of history.

14 Well, *there is a theory of those who assert that Christ...* Meaning Yahshua. *...did not really die upon the... stake, they put ...cross...* He didn't die on a cross. That's where you get your crucifix and the "t" standing for Tammuz. So they subconsciously, place this in your subconscious mind. It's so subtle that, you know, most people never find this out. They never get this far. They have a lot more deeper things than this that they're trying to bring into your mind now to get you to deny the Savior, Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

15 And this is the reason that Satan is trying to get you to deny Him. There's no other! There will never be another. He's already made it. And He stands firm with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And He said "blessed are those who do His Laws, because I'm going to give them right to the Tree of Life". Remember the Tree of Life was shut off in **Genesis** because Adam, Adam and Eve turned to sin. But He has the Authority to give that Tree of Life to anyone. But He won't give it to anyone, He says in **Revelation 22:14**, unless they keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, becoming humble to **YAHWEH**'s established Work is what He's talking about.

16 *...Christ did not really die upon the cross that his supposed death was only a temporary swoon, and that His Resurrection was simply a return to consciousness. This was advocated by Paulos...* And they give the books and the year, 1842. *...and in a modified form by Hase...* And they give the books also there. *...but it does not agree with...* They say, it looks like they're trying to bring forth some truth here now, see. *...but it does not agree with the data furnished by the Gospels...*

17 Now of course, it doesn't agree with any of the Writings of the Apostles, speaking of Yahshua's Words or their writings after Yahshua's death and resurrection.

18 *...The scourging and the crown of thorns, the carrying of the cross and the crucifixion...* Well, there see, they slipped you another one. Crucifix?

You know, that's this little thing they wear around their neck, making out like it's crucified see, instead of sacrificed. They don't have a crucifix for the word "sacrifice". So they, subconsciously, place this in your mind, this little crucifix, and before you know it you're looking for one to buy to hang around your neck.

19 This was a lie to begin with see because He didn't really die on a cross. He died on a stake, and of course, history backs that up. And it's in our book, in the magazine, *The Prophetic Word*, on 12/08--this is the date. I told you the other day to get this and read it, 12/08. And if we have to we'll reprint. But I think we probably got enough for you. If you'll get that, you need to get that thing and carry it with you and be able to show it to people.

20 This is what you need to be training for, to show this, teach it to others. Let me see, crucifix. *...the three hours on the cross and the piercing of the sufferer's side cannot have brought on a mere swoon. His real death is attested by the centurion...* And I told you, you know, these things had to have eyewitnesses. Everything that's recorded in the Scriptures was done with eyewitnesses, and they were Holy men who were eyewitnesses to these things, and **YAHWEH** only chose their Work to put in our Work today.

21 Now that was the Work that they have gone to extremes to change, remove the Names, change the Names and, of course, try to mistranslate it and leave out words. If you heard the Great Kahan David Yahodah's work yesterday, you'll see how they actually left words untranslated. And of course, we know they did. Everyone knows they did, but they say, when asked, "well, why didn't you translate this word?" "Well, it becomes problematic, you know, when we translate it."

22 In other words, you find out the truth. That's the problem they have. Well, this is the problem they're having today because we're bringing the truth, and of course, The House of **YAHWEH** is. And they're being asked questions about it. [applause] Their attendance now is dropping also. Someone brought me some statistics yesterday on the people who are attending the Catholic church and it's dropped off dramatically in the last year.

23 Let's see. *...His real death is attested by the Centurion and the soldiers, by the friends of...* Yahshua, they put, *...Jesus...* They slipped that name in instead of Christ now; they put Jesus. *...and by his most bitter enemies...* Yes, history shows even from the most bitter enemies that this took place. *...His stay in a...* Now, here's where they slip you another one. *...His stay in a sealed sepulcher for*

thirty-six hours... Well, we'll probably use more of that if I get time in this week.

24 But if you go over to **Mattithyah 28**. Now, I'm not going to bring the full sermon explaining all of these Scriptures. But it's here a little and there a little in Book Two that show you that the Passover was on Thursday of that year, the year that He died. He was put in the grave. He was placed in the grave on Wednesday evening. Just as the sun was setting He was placed in the grave.

25 Three days and three nights later, He rose, which was Sabbath evening, Sabbath evening as the sun was setting He rose. Three days and three nights in the grave, not thirty-six hours, but three days and three nights in the grave. And this magazine shows you these Scriptures to back up everything I'm saying.

26 But **Mattithyah 28:1. In the end of the weekly Sabbath...** The Sabbath ends at sundown. It doesn't end Sunday morning. You're already twelve hours in the first of the week, Sunday morning. Yahshua said, "is there not twelve hours in a day, twelve hours in a night." The evening and the morning, the night and the day, make up a twenty-four hour period. And Yahnah stayed in the fish's belly, as **Yahnah 1:17** says, three days and three nights.

27 When they went to the sepulcher-- **In the end of the weekly Sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week...** That's when the sun is going down. That's the dawning towards the first day of the week, at the end of the Sabbath.

28 With today's world, they've changed the calendars, of course. They have your days and nights, off. They have the day beginning at midnight instead of the way the Scripture has it, evening and morning. Today now, they're starting to change your calendars to where they're showing Monday to be the first day of the week in many places now. We've seen it coming out in several places now, where the calendars are showing that the seventh day of the week is Sunday; it's not the first day of the week. Where Monday is your first day of the week, and Sunday is the seventh day of the week. So they're trying to change your calendars, too, which we refer to.

29 We say look at your calendar, you can see which day the Sabbath is. It's the seventh day. That's what Scripture calls it. Well, now if they get their way they'll change the Roman calendar completely, and they'll have Monday as your first day and Sunday as your seventh day of each week.

30 But, **In the end of the weekly Sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week,**

Miriam Magdalene and the other Miriam went to see the sepulcher... And if you read the rest of that you'll see that He had already gone. He's already gone! He's not here! He rose as He said He would. Now get the magazine and read the rest of that and have it to where you can actually show it to other people.

31 This was at the going down of the sun. Not the next day with twelve hours into the first day of the week. Get it. Get the magazine. It's got all the details in it for you.

32 The many though are going to fall. If you turn over to **Revelation 12** here, you see in the Last Days, exactly what **YAHWEH** is showing us. You know, I remember back years and years ago when I first started going to different religious meetings and I had a desire at that time to learn the Scriptures. And I thought that everyone, you know, the churches and things were smarter than I was. And I'd been reading the Scriptures and I loved what I read, but when I got the opportunity to go to a place where I thought, you know, the Scriptures were, you know, this man was really smart.

33 And I would go, but I'd go prepared to be able to teach what I learned. And when I would come back I would be able to show my brother, you know, what went on at that meeting and I took notes and wrote them down. And I still have some of those notes that I took. Some of them were here. Some of them I found a lot of mistakes in--since continuing the studies.

34 But that's the reason I wrote to you. I wrote a letter to you, I hope you read it. But I said, come prepared to learn. The more of this that you can learn in order to teach others, but learn it not just for yourself, you know. Don't be selfish with it. What you want to do is be like the Apostles and actually want to spread this Message to others throughout the world. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] Like the film we saw the other night. By the way, that's going on the world television show.

35 But here He tells you in no uncertain terms here in **Revelation 12:9** that Satan has deceived the whole world. Well, the way she has deceived the whole world is exactly like it started out to begin with, "you shall not surely die. You won't surely die." I was noticing this, it's chocked full of immortality of the soul. [laughing] And of course, Yahshua was the "God that raised Himself". There was no God greater than--oh, I'm sorry, I used the incorrect Name. Jesus Christ is the God that raised himself.

36 Well, Jesus Christ is two Gods, you know. It's not one. So they speak with a forked tongue. And

of course, they say, “well, the two together make one, but there was only one and he raised himself. He was dead and he raised himself.” Well, you can see the confusion in this. They can’t see the confusion in it. They say, “we believe in one God.” But you’re bringing forth two here. In fact, three: God the father, God the son, God the holy spirit, you know. But this is the confusion that **YAHWEH** has allowed.

37 But it is written here. **Revelation 12:9. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, who deceives the whole world...** Who deceives the whole world. And then, of course, He shows you how she goes to work here. And how in **Revelation chapter 13** she fights against the Name of **YAHWEH**, which she’s doing today. And when you find the ones doing this; you will see that it’s the Catholic church that’s doing it.

38 They’re fighting against the use of the Name. They can’t do it Scripturally. They’ve got to admit it’s there, you know. It’s a matter of fact. It’s a matter of history. Everything we read says, **YAHWEH** is the Name of the Creator. But they say, “out of respect for **YAHWEH**, we put the name God there”. So, they’re doing this, you know, and people are falling for it all over the world, thinking God is **YAHWEH**. But **YAHWEH**, history says that no God has ever used that Name. This Name **YAHWEH** has always been unique to Israel coming from Mosheh, and no God has ever used it. Well, I don’t think **YAHWEH** would allow a God to use that Name. And I’m glad. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 In the Holy Scriptures, let’s be turning over to **Romans 10**. But in the Holy Scriptures there’s only One Being Who can foretell the future. The Gods never, you know, they never proclaimed that they can foretell the future. They never proclaim they can raise the dead. If they could raise the dead, they’d be raising the dead, you know, to get you to follow after them. But they can’t. Satan can’t. Satan is chief of the Gods and she can’t raise the dead. At one time, she could create and maintain flesh, but she lost that ability when she turned to sin.

40 But **YAHWEH**, He’s the Only Being Who offers Salvation. And He only offers it to those who will obey. And He says that from **Genesis** to **Revelation**. If there was a false prophet in the Holy Scriptures, he would be teaching what the Catholic church teaches today, don’t follow the Name **YAHWEH**. You can’t find the Holy Prophets teaching this in the Holy Scriptures. There’s no

place in the Holy Scriptures.

41 In fact, **Yahyl 2** shows the Last Days that we’re in right now and says, those who call with the Name of **YAHWEH**, they’re the ones who’re going to have salvation. They will be saved, those who will turn and start calling with the Name **YAHWEH**. Of course, if you remember Shaul’s writings to Timayah, he says, not just saying the Name, but turning from all unrighteousness.

42 Well, here in **Romans 10** now. And the Apostle Shaul is speaking. Go to **verse 15. Romans 10:15**, he says, **And how can they preach, unless they are sent?...** How can they preach unless they’re sent? Now, if you will believe the Scriptures, you know, if you’ll believe the Scriptures, you’ll believe me because the only thing I teach is exactly what is found and I don’t twist it. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

43 How can they preach, unless they are sent? If you look on over, you see a little “h” by that word **sent** there, you see a reference for you, to show you what this word means. Sent by who, the Catholic church? No, no. For a couple of thousand years there wasn’t a House of **YAHWEH** to send anybody anywhere. If there had been, **YAHWEH** would not have had to establish it in the Last Days. And He says, but in the Last Days, I will establish My House.

44 Now of course, I think they put temple there to throw you off, and then they put the temple of God. But the Interlinears, the Dead Sea Scrolls, everything we have from the original, that is close to the original, calls it The House of **YAHWEH**. If you had an interlinear, I should have made you a copy and showed it to you, but in the twenty-third **Psalms**, the *King James Version* says “the Lord is my shepherd”. Well, *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church* says, we changed that. That’s where the Name **YAHWEH** was. We took it out, out of respect for God. Well, God is Satan. God is Baal. God is--well, there’re many Gods and many lords, the Apostles said. So which respect to who was you showing respect when you took the Name **YAHWEH** out.

45 **YAHWEH**’s not a God. He’s never been, never has identified Himself as a God. Neither, as I just told you, neither can the Gods use that Name. They never have. They show more respect than the Catholic church does. But the Catholic church is actually yielding to God in changing or taking the Name of **YAHWEH** out and making out like that God wrote these Holy Scriptures or inspired the Holy Scriptures.

46 But in the Last Days, and this wasn’t the Last

Days here. They were getting ready for the Last Days and they wrote this for us. Then **Revelation** shows us what will take place in this period of time that we're in now, and it's taking place. Brethren, the things that have taken place already are astounding. And of course, the trouble is brewing. But I don't want to get back into that.

47 Look here at *set apart*, on the word **sent** there. It means to *set apart*. *It usually denotes separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal...* And so forth. *...in order for one to fulfill a commission...* So a person must be called as Yahshua was and He didn't just pick Him off of the street, you know. Yahshua was pronounced from the beginning, from the beginning. In the beginning He was promised to Abel; in the beginning. And then his ancestors made Prophecies, given Prophecies by **YAHWEH**. Abraham being the most bold one by **YAHWEH** said, "From your seed, from your seed this is going to be so."

48 Well, of course, Satan has done everything she could to destroy those seed but even Mosheh, brethren, even Mosheh, **YAHWEH** hid him. He hid him in order to preserve him for the purpose of bringing forth the Laws and the history. They had the Laws before that but they didn't have a Kingdom. They couldn't produce anything to put out like we have here and, of course, they had to have it so a Kingdom was established and took control for quite a while. They even built a temple for this person who was prophesied to come.

49 If you could, if you could just get everything about Yahshua in your mind that is shown right here and shown by every Prophet, none of them, none of them altered it. They all were prophesied to say different things at different time periods and they all agreed, everything agreed that Yahshua would be without sin. He would be spotless, sinless, so forth like the Passover lamb and that He would come and die for our sins, paying the price for our sins so we could repent and our sins could be blotted out. Repent and be converted, the two go together.

50 When you see the Scripture it says, if you sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come, all of that means that a person must repent and be converted. Then if they turn back to sin after that, as Kepha was inspired to write, remember here a little and there a little; take it all. But Kepha was inspired to write once they've been given these Holy Laws, once they've repented, been converted to these Holy Laws, then if they turn back to sin, they're like a dirty pig that's been washed and turns right back and gets dirty again or a dog after he vomits up something that shouldn't be there, turns

around and licks it up. They're that bad. They're shown in that honor of respect; people who, leaving the Work of **YAHWEH**, turns back into the world for one reason or another.

51 We'll come back to this right here, but go over to **Amosyah** and remember the word **sent**. They've got to be prepared. And as Yahshua was, He was prophesied. They can't just anyone come out and start a Work. I was reading the work of a commentator the other day and he said what a miserable mess it is for a child to be placed in a position of service to the Creator **YAHWEH**. And they said, in our studies, we see that unless that person is prepared by **YAHWEH**, he will not only suffer miserably himself in trying to do a work he's not classified for or called to do, but he will be put in a position to cause absolute misery to many by placing him in a job that he's not called or never intended to be sent to do.

52 So even they, and through the studies of the Hebrew words, they see people taking these things upon themselves. I think, brethren, if I hadn't been geared from the day one, I would have probably quit after sending out the newsletter for a short time. And then after the Work, you know, after we got deeper into the Work and we started suffering persecution and our children started suffering persecution, I saw people quit. In fact, I had one very close to me at one time, my brother-in-law, who was a Freewill Baptist preacher. And I used to make him terribly mad when I was twelve years old and I knew more about the Scriptures than he did and he couldn't stand it. He was above me in every other way but he couldn't stand up to the Scriptures. He didn't know the Scriptures like I did. And of course, I had my bible that I carried with me; I think I wore that thing totally out. [laughing]

53 But I had a chain reference in that bible and, of course, commentaries and concordances and things like this were hard to find at that time; but I had my own chain reference that I had made in my own studies and had written under one verse or beside a verse. So I could take a subject and I could put him to shame. And I never showed him my bible, [laughing] my *King James* bible. But he got so mad one time, he slammed his bible, he threw it against the wall. [laughing]

54 But anyway, he was so proud when he started telling me that they had asked him to become a minister in this church, the Freewill Baptist. And he was just so proud of it and he moved to Arlington, Texas, which is not too far from here, and they put him over this church. And then about a year and a half later, right at

I've been thrown in jail, my life has been threatened; it was threatened again this Feast. You know, you name it, I've had it! But without having, without having a special strength from YAHWEH, I don't think a person could stand up under the load. I just don't think so. I just don't believe they could.

the time that we were suffering severe persecution and we'd get a crowd built up, or what crowd, I said crowd--thirteen people! [laughing] Twenty-eight people, we got up to twenty-eight people one time, and some people are still here and remember that, and a big group of them walked out because they wouldn't agree with something. But I never altered from what I was teaching. I've never. I said you've got to keep all YAHWEH's Laws. [applause] Praise YAHWEH.

55 But my brother-in-law, he said, he called me one day and he said he quit; he quit preaching. And I said why on earth would you do that? And he said, it was a miserable job. He said, "They bothered me day and night." Well, they bothered me day and night then with twenty-eight members and he had about a hundred, I think, in his church. But he quit. He wouldn't have any more to do with it. He said, of all the things he did, he said, "I was a chauffer, I was a babysitter, I was a go-get-it, he'd go to the drugstore and get medicine for people." He named all of these things that came with this job. He didn't suffer any persecution, you know. He was well accepted in the community as being a Freewill Baptist. But we were, or I was going through all of that and have ever since as The House of YAHWEH has grown. The Priests have taken a lot of that load off of me now so that helps, but the load has increased from other ways so I'm still suffering the same load. But there's no way you could make me quit this job. [Praise YAHWEH, applause].

56 I've been thrown in jail, my life has been threatened; it was threatened again this Feast. You know, you name it, I've had it! But without having, without having a special strength from YAHWEH, I don't think a person could stand up under the load. I just don't think so. I just don't believe they could. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

57 Now, Yahshua was such a Man. He knew what He had to do and, you know, it wasn't easy. It wasn't easy, that last part. It wasn't easy the first part. He was rejected by His Own. When he finally went up to Yerusalem with His Disciples, you know, this was late in the game. But He was teaching His Disciples so they could write this Book for us, Book Two for us and, of course, if they hadn't had a special calling, they couldn't have gone through this either. But they suffered persecution and they were all finally killed; all of them except Yahchanan, as we have a record of. Yahchanan was in prison in a coal mine. I don't know, I don't know any more than that except we know that he was imprisoned on an Island of Patmos and there were coal mines on that island and they put the prisoners to digging coal. Now, whether he did that or worked in the kitchen or what, I don't know, but that's where the **Book of Revelation** was revealed to him that we have and hold dearly in *The Book of YAHWEH* today.

58 Well here in **Amosyah** now, Yahshua--He was called. He was prophesied; the Savior was prophesied. Well, His Disciples were actually prophesied of, even Timothy. His name was not Timothy but he was prophesied of and they even spoke of that Prophecy.

59 Well, here in **Amosyah**, we see here that **YAHWEH** talks of trouble coming, Judgment and so forth. And He says, **Amosyah 3:3, Can two walk together, unless they are in agreement?...** The problem that we see here is, Day of Atonement shows, it actually teaches us that we have to be in agreement. Of course, we see this throughout the Holy Scriptures.

60 I won't agree with you unless I could see it in the Holy Scriptures. I won't agree with you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now, I will teach you what YAHWEH inspires me to teach, which is exactly what Yahshua taught, the Apostles taught. I can't see any place that I'm varying from it at all. If I did, I'd be the first one to change it. But when you write me letters or things and say, "I don't understand this," I'll try to help you to understand it. Sometimes it takes a lot of study to understand a certain point and one of them being unity; but you've got to come to unity.

Now, Yahshua was such a Man. He knew what He had to do and, you know, it wasn't easy. It wasn't easy, that last part.

61 One of them being the Sabbath Day. I've brought out enough on the Sabbath Day for you to know that you can't do your work on the Sabbath Day. You can't boil your water. You can't bake your food. You can come, and you can take your place in The House of **YAHWEH** and do **YAHWEH**'s Work and if your job is working in the kitchen, that's fine; if it's working cleaning toilets on that day, that's fine. Whatever you're assigned to do, do it with all your might. And the lowest servants who do their jobs with all their might are going to be given great positions in the Kingdom, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 You may find it drudgery right now, you know, some job that needs to be done. I was so amazed one time [laughing] because a person that, you know, a businessman--and I found out about it later, but he came here. He didn't tell anybody he could afford anything but he came here and he had a high paying position where he was in business but he asked to rent a place. Well, the only thing they had left was something that didn't have a shower or a commode and he took it. And they put him to cleaning toilets and during the Feast he volunteered for work and they put him to cleaning toilets. He said nothing about it. He just went right on and cleaned them and I didn't find this out until later and I finally found out about it. And I won't tell you who he is. You know, Satan would probably try to strike him down, but he went through it.

63 I've seen women do the same thing. Women who wouldn't touch their foot against the ground [laughing] and they come here and they're assigned to cleaning toilets and they don't object. You know, they patiently do it but we don't pick and choose. You know, we don't cast lots for these positions or anything. They say, "Where am I needed?" Well, "Right here." [laughing] And they take it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]. I would too. I would too gladly. I would. I would do it and I have done it. I've proved that I would do that. **YAHWEH** knows that I've proved it already. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 But here we see now in **Amosyah 3:3**, He tells you, you know, you've got to walk together. Yahshua said we've got to be in unity. Yahshua won't accept you unless you are in unity. The only way you're going to come in unity, He said, is humble yourself like a little child and do what you're told to do and whatever you're assigned to do, do it with all your might. Now that's the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua gave plenty examples of what the Kingdom is and said the Kingdom is likened unto this and this and this. And one that sticks with me, He said the

Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is like a householder. He told His Disciples this before the mother came to Him and said, "Well, I want my sons to sit at Your Left Hand and Your Right Hand." And He said, "You don't even understand what you're asking, but that position is assigned by My Father in Heaven." [laughing]

65 And of course, had she known the Scriptures, as I told you the other night. We'll get deeper into that one in this Feast, I have it planned anyway, it's actually assigned by **YAHWEH** already. It won't be by pick and choose because of the looks. I would fail miserably; I know that! [laughing] But it will be or it has been assigned and it was assigned. That position was assigned before the earth was created, **YAHWEH** said.

66 Well, anyway, back to this, The House of **YAHWEH** was assigned. It was in **YAHWEH**'s Plan to be today created, that is, established in the Last Days by an Okie, with the use of an Okie **YAHWEH** established it. Now, He showed He could take the least, least person on the face of the earth and do His Work. And that's what He's proven that He can do and has done so far already. And He said this thing is gonna go through and you're going to have a certain position in the Kingdom. Now, that's His Promise to His House right here. It's His Promise to me, but it includes every one of you. You are all one Body with me if we're in unity. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 The ones that are not in unity, you know, they haven't trimmed their lamps. He gives an example for that. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is like these dumb, foolish blondes who didn't clean their lamps, get their oil, drink the oil in, that comes from the oil tree and He plainly shows you who that olive tree is in this Last Days. And you can remain stupid, you know. [laughing] I mean, you know, nobody can force you to accept Knowledge or accept these Holy Scriptures. But He shows you over and over, if you're not in agreement, you can't walk into My Kingdom together and He will take you out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 Now, if you are in unity and that's all He asks of you, don't speak against the Work, He says. Don't speak against the Work. Speak to build the Work up, to bring people into the Work, into unity, not into disagreement. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 Now, He's showing you this, He shows you the Judgment before that and then He brings you down to **verse 6** and then He shows, **Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity fostered by religious imposters be**

taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?... Well yes, He's showed that. For 2,000 years He didn't even have it. After the Apostles were killed, the Work stopped. The House of **YAHWEH** stopped. It disappeared from history. And of course, He said or a Prophet said, **Isayah 2:2**, in the Last Days, I will establish My House. Well here it is. And He said by whom He would establish that House. He gives you every bit of that in detail. And then Yahshua our High Priest said, "I know your Works, I know what you're doing. I'm the One Who set before you the open door and no man can shut it." And He said, "These who hold fast, I'm going to give them a position. I'm going to come and serve them."

70 Well He said, will there be all this wicked work and He not have any? It's like Satan thinks she's won the battle, you know. No one notices when the Righteous are taken away. The Righteous were taken away and for almost 2,000 years there wasn't any Righteous Work going on. It was all deteriorating; slowly but surely deteriorating. They were doing away with one Law after another until today's time. Then of course in 1960 or in the 1960s, here come the swinging sixties where the diseases started being created by Satan in a big way and she has brought the world down to where thirty-three percent of our children are deformed now when they're born.

71 Those who live with this deformity never get over it. Many of them, a certain percentage die. Those who live with it, many of them wind up in the state school. If you've ever been to state schools you know, it makes me cry every time I see this knowing, knowing the suffering that is going on there; and seeing these children who, though it wasn't their fault they were born with it and their parents put them away. Because, you know, they can't stand to look at their own mistakes that they made. And many of these things now are in the genes, these diseases that we've created that have latched on and joined the chromosomes in your body and actually become a part of your body where it's actually bred and it never leaves the generation. Then others, others come and get with it and you have a slew of armies in there working against you when you're born.

72 We were talking last night about the sprinkling and I said, you know, I think this sprinkling does a lot more than what we could imagine. Because a group this size right here, according to statistics, according to the statistics, we should have about, I would say two hundred and fifty to three hundred people here with AIDS

dying right now. That's the kind of shape the world is in. Something has kept this back from you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

73 There are over or way over a hundred individual STDs. There are actually thousands of variants of those STDs that we see and scientists know that it's just a short time till mankind, that this, his illegal lust would actually wipe him out. But you add to that the ignorance, the confusion, and the illegal lust continuing, you know, then bring forth the nuclear destruction that would actually wipe mankind out, too, if **YAHWEH** didn't have a Plan to stop it. Your life is doomed. I can guarantee you anything. Your life is doomed unless you come into agreement with the Last Days House of **YAHWEH**. That's the only way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Well **YAHWEH** says, **verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** And of course, go back to **Romans** here now, **Romans 10**.

75 Go back up to **verse 10**, He says, **For with the heart one believes unto Righteousness...** I want you to watch for something in your studies. They try to get rid of the word **Righteousness** and they do this in the translations. I was going to make you a copy of some translations where the word **Righteousness** is actually used but they translate it into "good" or "goodness" and they painted it over to where you'd never know what to look for elsewhere in the Scriptures. Because here a little and there a little, remember this. One Prophet says **Righteousness**, another one tells you a little about **Righteousness**, another one tells you a little about **Righteousness** with the deception and so forth. So bringing it all together you see that you've got to push this disagreement aside and agree with this **Righteousness** or you won't fall into unity, as **YAHWEH** says and you can't walk with the one that He chooses to place His Name with.

76 **For with the heart one believes unto Righteousness...** Well, remember what **Amosyah** said now. They can't walk together unless they are in agreement. **...and with the mouth confession is made...** And of course, this may separate some more. I can only tell you what I see in the Holy Scriptures. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** was set up under **YAHWEH's** Priests. He says go to those Priests and do what they tell you to do.

77 So you go to them, you take your offering to them and, of course, it showed you that they make atonement for you. They make atonement for

You've got to love me or you've got to hate me, one of the two. If you love me, you'll keep my Commandments. My Commandments are Yahshua's Commandments. I never add anything to it and I never take anything from it.

you. Yahshua didn't change any of that. He makes atonement for you, but only when you go to the Priests and the Priests go to the High Priest and the High Priest once a year makes atonement for you. That's what went on. That's the way the Kingdom of YAHWEH was set up and the Priest who's killing the lamb for you, he has to know what you've done in order to make atonement for you. He couldn't take a lamb and say, "Well this man murdered his mother, I guess. I don't know. He didn't tell me." Well maybe he just stepped on somebody's something and broke it. He had to take the lamb, he had to go to the Priest, he had to confess, with the heart, though.

78 You've got to love me or you've got to hate me, one of the two. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] If you love me, you'll keep my Commandments. My Commandments are Yahshua's Commandments. I never add anything to it and I never take anything from it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

79 So Righteousness, hold your place right there. Now, remember there's all kinds of things spoken of concerning Righteousness. (I just noticed I'm out of time.) [laughing] One Scripture, one Scripture, one Scripture, **Deuteronomy, Deuteronomy 6. Deuteronomy 6.**

80 Now, remember YAHWEH set this before mankind and this was to try people for His Kingdom. **Deuteronomy 6:1. Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which YAHWEH your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them...**

81 And then in **verse 7**, He said, **And you must teach them diligently to your children...** If you don't do that, you're not doing what YAHWEH says. And if you can't be in unity with that, you know, you won't be in unity with me because I'm one hundred percent for teaching our children to

walk in these Laws, Statutes and Judgments of YAHWEH.

82 Then He says in **verse 25**, **And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws...** This will be your Righteousness.

83 Now, He says here in **Romans 10:10**, **For with the heart one believes unto Righteousness...** They believe into Righteousness by just thinking about it? No! You're given another bit of Prophecy, another bit of advice under Inspiration in **I Yahchanan**.

84 **I Yahchanan 3. I Yahchanan 3:7 says, Little children, let no man deceive you...** Let no man deceive you, which means there're gonna be people in here trying to deceive you. Don't let these people deceive you. You must become into unity with me, you must become into unity with me, with my House, with YAHWEH's House, His re-established House. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

85 **Little children...** Assuming now, He's assuming that you've humbled yourself as a little child, see. Now, **...Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness...** In **Deuteronomy 6:25**; this is your Righteousness if you will practice this. This is your Righteousness if you will practice this. **Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices...** This Righteousness.

86 If you look down to **I Yahchanan 2:29. If you know that He is Righteous...** Which you should know by now. **...you know that everyone who practices Righteousness is begotten of Him...** Where does that put those who will not practice this Righteousness that YAHWEH gives you? Out. Can two walk together unless they are in agreement? Nope, they can't.

87 Until this time tomorrow morning, may YAHWEH bless your understanding. I love you brethren! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Let no man deceive you, which means there're gonna be people in here trying to deceive you. Don't let these people deceive you. You must become into unity with me, you must become into unity with me, with my House, with YAHWEH's House, His re-established House.

Chapter Sixteen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #4—The Universal Church Is Bringing Forth The Same Doctrines Brought Forth In Genesis By Satan, Nimrod And The Church That Sits On Seven Hills In Revelation [Feast of Unleavened Bread] 04/15/09

Kahan David H.: At this time if you all would please stand. YAHWEH has prophesied that His House would be established in the chief of the nations, the United States of America, in these Last Days. It is my honor and high privilege to introduce to you the man who has built The House of YAHWEH at Abilene, the One Who has set Justice, the line and taught Righteousness, the plummet, the Great Kahan, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! The fourth day of the Feast and you're still cheering YAHWEH! [laughing] Clap your hands to YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated.

2 If you don't mind, we've been working on a Scripture for quite a while, and we think we have it. I think we have it. You know, all the world's authoritative books says we got it right. And so, I'd like for Kahan David Yahodah to come forth and

present it to you, if he would, and then I'll come back, I'll come back up. The Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins. [applause]

The Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins: As you know, in the Scripture, we have one Scripture that everyone should know by heart, and that's **I Timayah** or formerly **I Timothy 3:15**. Turn to page 934. We'll look at that Scripture and point out the translation to it. The Scripture reads: **I**



Timayah 3:15. But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of YAHWEH who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth...

The word **house** that is written in **I Timayah 3:15** is translated from the Hebrew word **bayit** and this word is listed on page 168 of Volume 1 of *The Hebrew Aramaic English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, which shows this word means *house* and refers to a form of the Hebrew root word **bal**, that is not ba-al, baal. That's bet, ayin, lamed and it is a Phoenician word. It's **bal**; bet lamed; and anyway this word is listed on page 205 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* and shows this is the original root word and the original spelling of the name *Abel*.

So what **I Timayah 3:15** is actually saying is, **But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of YAHWEH at Abel who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth...** Until now this was the only Scripture we knew of that testifies that The House of **YAHWEH** at Abel is the Pillar and Ground of the Truth. But brothers and sisters, we just found another one. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Turn to **Revelation 1:5** on page 971. **Revelation 1:5** page 971. Everybody got it? The Scripture reads: **And from Yahshua Messiah, the Faithful Witness, and the Firstborn from the dead, and the Ruler of future kings of the earth. To Him Who loved us and freed us from our sins by His own blood...** The word **faithful** that is written in **Revelation 1:5** is translated from the Hebrew word **aman**. This word is listed on *The Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius First, pages 112 and 198, which show this word means *to make fast, to build up, to strengthen, to be true, The House of YAHWEH*.

The word **witness** that is written in **Revelation 1:5** is translated from the Hebrew word, *owad*. This word is listed on page 1021 of *The Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius First, which shows this word means *to give an honorable testimony*. And if you read the Book of **Yahchanan 8**, Yahshua all He did was say, "I have told you the truth, yet you want to murder me." And then He said in **verse 32**, "You shall know the Truth and the Truth shall make you free."

Okay, the word **witness** that is written in **Revelation 1:5** as I said, it means *an honorable testimony* according to Julius First on page 1021 in his *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament*. This word is also listed in *The Hebrew Aramaic English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume II, page 1042 and in conjunction with *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius First, pages 205 and 1214. These two books show this word also means as well as *honorable, testimony*, it also means *Abel*.

So this is what **Revelation 1:5** is telling you. **And from Yahshua Messiah Who gives Righteous Testimony to The House of YAHWEH at Abel which is the Pillar and Ground of the Truth and Who is the Firstborn from the dead and the King of the kings of the earth. To Him Who loved us and freed us from our sins by His own Blood.** You now have two witnesses in Scripture by two different men of **YAHWEH** that The House of **YAHWEH** is the Pillar and Ground of the Truth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding, please stand. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins:

3 Thank you Dave. Thank you Dave. You may be seated again. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

4 Now yesterday we were talking about the one sent. You can't, you can't preach unless you're sent. That is, you can't go out here and start a Work of **YAHWEH** on your own. Will **YAHWEH** have it? No, He plainly says He will not. Unless it's Prophesied, He won't have it. In fact, you'll be going against His Will. He shows you in the Hebrew words you will suffer miserably and not get a reward. Now you can suffer miserably if you're part of the Work that He calls and He sends. You can suffer miserably and get that kind of reward, but the other, you won't, because you'll be bringing forth lies and hypocrisy trying to do a job that you haven't been assigned to do. If you're assigned by **YAHWEH**'s House, then of course, **YAHWEH** blesses those who we send out from His House, and He blesses the Work as you can see. That He does through the open doors as our Savior, Yahshua Messiah has testified.

5 Remember that Testimony that Kahan Yahodah brought out there of this Scripture, **Revelations 1:5**, because we're going to be cov-

ering that. If you would, if you'd write down **Yahchanan 6:29**, Yahshua Himself testifies. That's part of the Testimony about the one who He knew would be sent in these Last Days. He was mentioned in Prophecy, and Yahshua knows the Prophecies. You could tell He knew the Prophecies. And He kept saying, "Have you never read in the Prophecies," this or that, you know.

6 Well, He knows that the Last Days' Work is mentioned with Him in the Prophecies. Anyone can see that another Work there is given to one who they name which is the Last Witness. And then, of course, Yahshua's last Testimony, which is **Revelation** that was given unto Him by **YAHWEH**. He also testifies of this group right here and says He's well aware of what we're doing.

7 And then in **Yahchanan 6:63**, let's turn there and read that. Yahshua Himself is going to take out those that offend. He says that. Now you better remember this, because He is against you if you try to, if you try to offend what the Work is bringing forth here. But here in **Yahchanan 6:63**, He says here and get this in your mind. Yahshua doesn't lie. He tells you the truth about this stuff and the spirits and the spirit beings and the Spirit of **YAHWEH**. The Spirit of **YAHWEH** is His Laws, what you get from His Laws, the Righteousness that you get from His Laws.

8 **Yahchanan 6:63**. But He said, **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** The Spirit? What's He talking about? **...the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak...** That is, the flesh is useless in trying to bring forth Eternal Life to what we have now, you know, by physical means, by microscopes, by, you know, drugs and so forth.

9 I was just handed an article here as I was coming on stage. *Death Rate Falls When Doctors Go On Strike...* Now, this has occurred four times, yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But the True Spirit is what keeps you alive, and the True Spirit is your conversion to **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That Spirit of **YAHWEH** that comes from the Laws, the teaching of the Laws, if you believe, of course. If you will believe and let it work in you, that's the Spirit that brings you to Righteousness. It turns your heart, turns your heart and your mind to Righteousness.

10 **Yahchanan 6:63**. **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting...** Spirit and Life Everlasting.

11 Look over to **Yahchanan 12:50**. I think that's right. **Yahchanan 12** and **verse 50**. Yeah.

Now YAHWEH has the Plan. He's the Only Being Who offers a Plan, and you can see that this Plan would work if people would keep the Laws.

Well, **Yahchanan 12:49** says, **For I have not spoken on My Own; but the Father Who sent Me gave Me the Laws...** He gave Him the Laws because He had them written before He was born. He had them written through the Prophecies, the Prophets of Old and that's what Yahshua kept referring to. **...what I should say and what I should speak...** That's exactly what I speak from, what was written about me. And of course, the Prophecies that **YAHWEH** allows me to understand. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 In **verse 50**, **And I know that His Laws are Life Everlasting; so whatever I speak, I am saying exactly what My Father has told Me to say...** Well, that will get you on the right track now if you will believe it, only if you believe.

13 Now **YAHWEH** has the Plan. Go back there to **Genesis 1**. He's the Only Being Who offers a Plan, and you can see that this Plan would work if people would keep the Laws. It's only when one acts like a ignorant fool and turns against the Laws of **YAHWEH** that trouble is born between people. But **YAHWEH** offered His Plan, after He created the heavens and the earth in **Genesis 1:1-3** and He allowed them, He allowed the Sons of **YAHWEH** to roam the earth. And then, when they brought it to confusion and ignorance and hatred and misery and then destroyed all life on planet earth, then **YAHWEH** comes in and redoes it. And He says, "Now here's the Plan, here's the Plan. We'll make mankind in My Image and after My Likeness and then I will give him Authority to rule this." He would rule this and the universe, now that's His Plan, and that's shown throughout the Holy Scriptures from **Genesis to Revelation**.

14 And in **Genesis 1:26** He said, **Then YAHWEH said...** After this took place on earth, after the destruction came and He proved that, you know, this is what takes place when people go after their illegal lust and entertainment and stupidity, then they start fighting among themselves and trying to take control, forced control. Right now, they're trying to force control over the people; that is, the governments are. They're issuing

rulership, forced rulership. And Yahshua said this is not going to be in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This is not what brings peace. Forced rulership doesn't bring peace.

15 What brings peace is people agreeing on keeping Perfect Laws of Righteousness. And when they get in that Spirit, once they develop that Spirit, then you have peace between brothers and sisters, great peace, enjoyable peace. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 **Genesis 1:26. Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image and according to My Likeness and they will have rulership...** They will be rulers and this word, it means *guards, protectors, teachers* and so forth.

17 Now **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** placed The House of **YAHWEH** and the universal tree in front of man. That universal tree has grown, of course, and spread throughout the earth as **YAHWEH** said it would and even, He even Prophesied that it would change **YAHWEH**'s Laws. But that universal tree, accepted universally, accepted because of lies, because of deception, the same thing as you see in **Genesis**. It's accepted and acceptable to the carnal mind.

18 And of course, once you reject **YAHWEH**'s Laws, then you're given over to this carnal mind and you can only do such things then. You can't bring forth Righteousness anymore. **YAHWEH** says it's impossible. Once you turn to this carnal mind, it's impossible, unless He calls you, changes your mind and starts you on the other track.

19 So this is this flaming sword that He has out here known as the firmament, but they're enzymes that He has at work controlling--it has a lot more control than you think it does right now, but we're seeing more and more in Scripture, and I'm going to be bringing it out as I can find it and get time to do so. But this is what **YAHWEH** uses in control. He uses it in His Kingdom too. It's very helpful. It's needful for mankind for Life Eternal.

20 But He's going to, **YAHWEH**'s going to give mankind, the son of man as He says rulership. As in the case of Yahshua, He kept saying the son of man. You've got to be the son of man in order to inherit this. There's none of the angels or Malakim, that is, the heavenly Malakim, to whom **YAHWEH**'s made this promise. It's only to the son of man and here you see it right here, the sons of men or the son of man.

21 Now we have a Brother Who's already made it. He's the High Priest. Well what was the High Priest's job? We get that or we get the jobs

of all these Priests who were given to Mosheh, because this is the Kingdom of Heaven as he says is set up. So there's where we see what the Priests do and how they do it, you know. Come to the Priests, the Priests will teach you, the Priests will make atonement for you after you confess and tell him what you've done and bring your atonement and offering to him.

22 Well today He only asks that you confess and repent. He doesn't ask you to bring a bull or a goat or anything like that, but He does ask you to still come to the Priests. That will never change. That's a Law. That's one of the 613 Laws, and it will always be. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 After Yahshua was dead and resurrected and went to heaven to sit at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, His Disciples who He had trained as Priests in The House of **YAHWEH**, the people came to them and they confessed and, of course, they healed them. They confessed, repented and confessed. The Disciples were the Priests of Yahshua at that time. They will be in the Kingdom, too, the Judges, judging the matters. Well you've got to hear a matter to judge it.

24 **YAHWEH** expects us to confess our sins. He doesn't expect us to have to be hauled into His Court and then tried and found guilty. He expects His People to say, "Oh man, I goofed." You know, "I really goofed up. This is my sin. What do I do?" Well, confess it and then repent, of course, and **YAHWEH** says He is Just to forgive you if you do this. He won't forgive you unless you do. That's a fact. But the Priesthood that He set up, the Priesthood that He set up under Mosheh, we have that pattern. You don't have to doubt it, just go and study it, and you'll see it. But anyway, it's given to mankind.

25 But if you go over to **Deuteronomy 30, Deuteronomy 30**, you will see that He's not just doing this for mankind, but He's doing it to save the universe, because the universe is in sad shape right now due to the Sons of **YAHWEH**. And this is shown, the same thing that took place here on earth, the destruction that took place, of course, the wars in heaven are taking place in the universe at this time.

26 Scientists can even see this now with our powerful magnifying glasses, telescopes that we have and then our space satellites that we have. They can see the wars taking place, and this, it was amazing to me the things that I was seeing in Scripture. And right about the time that I was

bringing this out in The House of YAHWEH, Hubble was telling us what they were seeing. And they even saw Satan, the war that YAHWEH predicted, they saw it take place and we saw it. And we were the only ones who knew that was taking place at that time.

27 But if you look here now to **Deuteronomy 30:15**, He says: **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness...** Well, Righteousness as we know is practicing the Laws of YAHWEH. Don't let any man deceive you. That is Righteousness. ...and death and destruction—

28 Verse 16, He says, **In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father, by walking in all His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes and His Judgments, so that you may live and multiply, and so YAHWEH your Father may bless you in the land which you go in to possess.**

29 Verse 17, **But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** The Gods we see in **Genesis**. If you'll hold your place there, too, and go back to **Genesis 2:16** instead of **Genesis 1:16**.

30 I brought this out the other day to you around or before the Feast maybe, I can't remember, what the words "dress and keep" that're written in the *King James Version* mean—"dress and keep." It's to keep, of course, to guard and keep the firmament, to keep our food supply, to keep it from being screwed up like it is today by genetic engineering and so forth that's taking place and, of course, by sick minds.

31 But then in **Genesis 2:16**, He says, **And YAHWEH commanded the man, saying: Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat;**

32 Verse 17, **But...the tree... The universal tree. ...of Righteousness and evil... Very little Righteousness but a lot of evil scattered throughout the earth ...you must not eat... Of it at all. ...for in the day that you eat of it... Dying you will die is the way that should be translated.**

33 Verse 18, **And YAHWEH said: It is not satisfactory that man should... Do this. ... alone... But that he should work with others. Okay.**

34 Now here, back to **Deuteronomy 30**, He says in **verse 17**, if you turn to this God worship like Eve did and Adam did, you start partaking of this universal tree of the mixture, mixing sin, illegal lust and so forth as the Great Kahan David Heimerman Hawkins brought out just now, then you will perish. You're going to perish he said.

35 **Deuteronomy 30:18. I declare to you this day that you will surely perish...** Now that's exactly what our Savior said. Our Savior said the same thing in Book Two. He said either repent or you're going to perish, repent or you're going to perish.

36 Now you might start thinking about some of these Scriptures where it said, you know, if you sin, you're cut off from YAHWEH. So you're going to have to confess to a Priest who's not cut off from YAHWEH. They have to confess among themselves in order to break the barrier. You have to come to the Priests and confess to the Priest or the Priestess for the women, but that's a fact. It's written in YAHWEH's Laws. It will never change. This is going to go on forever.

37 If you goof up, this is what you've got to do in order to get back in touch with YAHWEH, because **Isayah 59:1-2** shows, you're cut off from Him, and you've got to have somebody to go through. And you can't get to the Savior, the High Priest; if you'll just read the Scriptures, you can't get to Him. And He's got to cleanse Himself and make sure that He is clean. Well, now we have a clean Priest Who we can go to; that is, a High Priest, but that doesn't stop the rest of the Law and the reason He established His House. He wouldn't have to establish a House if it wasn't for the Work of that House following the Pattern of YAHWEH. And it's going to be that way throughout all eternity on every planet that we're sent to. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

38 Verse 18, **I declare to you this day that you will surely perish...** And Yahshua said, "Either you repent or you will perish." ...**you will not prolong your days...**

39 Verse 19 now, **I call heaven... I call the heavens to witness this too. ...and earth as witnesses against you this day...** Now what He's doing here, He's saying to the universe, "I'm building a Kingdom here that's going to be Righteous. They will judge you Righteously. They'll have Righteous Laws. You can depend on these Laws." You won't have to think, "Well I can't depend on this law because it'll probably be changed in the next few months by a representative, a government representative or something who will put in a bill and get it passed and take this law away." You can't depend on the laws as they are today, not in any country on earth. You cannot depend on them.

40 Because the ones, the majority in rule, which is universal, the universal church, is the

majority in rule at this time of these countries anyway. The Moslems are in certain lands, but in the place where we have democracy, the majorities are in rule and then they have Senators in different states and representatives and any one of these can submit a law to get another thing changed or altered, so you can't depend on the laws at all. You can't depend on them. And of course, what is lawful today may not be lawful at all tomorrow, or the law may be changed to where, you know, you thought you were following it, but then they file charges on you for following their laws.

41 Well, **I call heaven and earth as witnesses this day...** Against you and for you that this is not going to be in the Kingdom of Heaven. We're going to have Just Laws of **YAHWEH** to follow that will not be changed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They won't be changed. They're like **YAHWEH**; they change not. So we can depend on this forever, His Laws. And He says to the heavens, "You can depend on this group. I'm not going to let anybody in, in this group of rulers, this group that I'm going to give Authority to; I'm not going to let them be a part of My Kingdom unless they submit, humbly submit and become servants to you." Now that's the promise He is making the universe. Could it be any better than that? Any way? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

42 Verse 19, **I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you Life and death, blessings and curses.**

43 Verse 20, **So you may love YAHWEH your Father, by listening to Him...** You know you should love Him seeing what He has planned for us and how to stop all these wars and fighting, it's all in His Plan. **...and then obey Him. Hold fast to Him...** Not just one day, but altogether throughout all eternity.

44 **Genesis 3, Genesis 3.** He allowed this universal to come in and along with it, of course, deception, the deception and we see it right here. The first thing Satan does, "Has **YAHWEH** threatened you and said you're going to die if you don't follow these Laws? Well, we've changed the Laws, you know. Just follow us." The first time where you saw this universal start, you know, was with Nimrod. Because he was the first one to bring forth democracy and, of course, he ruled as a tyrant and that action, the very action describes his maneuvers that are being done today.

45 So the actual creator of this was Satan,

but Nimrod was the tyrant like Cain, of course, who killed Abel. Nimrod became the tyrant after the flood that actually brought forth this universal religion, and he did it for the same reason today. "Let's go on this crusade and all of us become Catholics and then we can own all of this property that these people have worked hard to get. We can take all their property, and all their common wealth and everything for our own, and we'll have so much wealth, we won't have to fight each other to take one another's wealth then." That's what war is all about.

46 Well here you see what we see today in the governments; governments of the land and of the people. In **Genesis 3:7. Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they...** Were shown. **...that they had sinned...** They had sinned.

47 Well this deception now in the Last Days, we come to the Savior's Writings and He, Yahshua, says--Let's turn over to **Mattithyah, Mattithyah 24** on the Savior. Now I'll slow down after this, but you should be able to keep all of that in your mind now. Now **Daniyl 7** showed that this universal religion would join a huge army, a strong army, which was the Roman empire that Daniyl showed to be very strong, teeth as iron and so forth. He showed the strength of that army at that time and showed the religion would join this, and they would become the spokesman for this army, and they would grow stronger in doing so. This was the religion, of course, that was created by Nimrod and slowly gained foothold in the twelve tribes; the twelve tribes of Israyl. They were taking over the kingdom by force, not by servants, by being servants.

48 **YAHWEH** allowed this to be accomplished. He allowed mankind to go his own way. He won't block you if you want to rebel. He won't block you from doing so, but He will take your part out of the Kingdom, so that this life will be the only life you will live and you won't be bringing disruption in the Kingdom.

49 Well here now, we see what Daniyl prophesied, now Daniyl prophesied, of course, of the Savior. He prophesied that sin would actually be taken from the earth. This was in **Daniyl 9**. Now I've brought this out many times. I see no use in covering it again. He Prophesied that the temple that existed would actually be destroyed. Mount Zion plowed like a field and this all took place. Every bit of this took place years after Daniyl had prophesied it.

50 But the Savior Who he prophesied of came

and then it was prophesied that He would die. This was what the Savior was telling His Disciples. "We're going to go up to Jerusalem," He said, "and they're going to file a bunch of false charges against Me. They will arrest Me and hand Me over to this chief Priest." He wasn't being led by **YAHWEH** at that time. And of course, they had taken the Kingdom by force and they said, "Don't obey these Laws. Don't, don't keep these Laws that are written. Keep the ones that are the oral laws that we give you today. Don't call upon the Name **YAHWEH** anymore, but call upon the Lord, call upon Adonai, Elohim and so forth."

51 All of that was done and accomplished, accomplished by this universal religion back in the days of the Prophets. Yeremyah the Prophet spoke out against it and said you've caused My People to forget My Name for Lord. That's what we see in the earth today, as the universal religion. *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church* says every place His Name **YAHWEH** was mentioned, we changed it. We changed it. They admit they changed it. They also admit that they changed the Laws, which they were prophesied to do in Daniyl.

52 Well here now we are in the days of the Savior, the actual Savior Who was Prophesied of, and He had to continually keep telling His Disciples, "I'm the One shown in these Prophecies." And He actually started with Mosheh, and He showed them all the things that were written about Him and what was going to take place. He showed His Disciples that. And of course, the enemy, they laughed. They taunted Him. They hated Him. They persecuted Him, even poked fun at Him, you know, and beat on Him the night He was arrested, just like the Prophets said they would. He knew all of that and He told His Disciples that.

53 But He says, in the Last Days now--now the Prophecies He knew. He knew that the Prophecy said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." He knew that it would be established in another nation that wasn't even discovered at that time. All of that was given in the Prophecies, and He knew this. And here in **Mattithyah 24** the first few verses, He shows the Disciples saying, "What's going to be in The End? What's going to be in the end time?" They were looking forward to, of course, the resurrection of the dead and so forth, and the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** being set up again as it was in the days of Mosheh and in the days of Samuyl.

54 Well here in **verse 11** now, with all that in your mind, He says, talking about The End,

the great pestilence and everything, the sickness, diseases that we see today. (Oh, I needed to read that article. Just hold your place right there.)

55 This was given to me this morning, that I thought it was worthy to bring at this time. *CWD Prions Found In Supplements--Recall Urged...* They're urging a recall on all supplements that contain bovine. If you know anything about the capsules, you better start thinking of getting rid of them. ...*Note--Dr. Patricia Doyle and I have been stating this issue clearly for over ten years...* So this has been going on for some time. They've known it for quite some time, but they're not taking it off of the market, and I wonder why. ...*What is really amusing is that no one dares look at beef gelatin capsules used in countless thousands of supplements and prescriptions...* They don't dare or care to look at it, she said, but she's saying it contains prions that will cause this CWD. This CWD is what they call the mad cow disease in the deer. They have the mad cow disease, also, which is the same thing. It's caused by a false protein that is not a normal protein. And of course, when it gets in your brain where it makes its fold, the regular protein will not leave a hole, but the prion leaves a hole; but it's a protein, so your body accepts it. I've talked about that many times.

56 ...*Chronic Wasting Disease or CWD is a fatal disease that spreads among species of the deer family. The new discovery of prions in antler velvet...* Now that one is being used quite a bit. I notice it in a lot of advertisements. *CWD-afflicted elk suggests this tissue may play a role in disease transmission among members of the deer family, including elk, said the study, which will be published in the Emerging Infectious Disease Journal in May.*

57 ...*"Humans who consume antler velvet as nutritional supplement are at risk...* Says this report. ...*for exposure to prions" the study said...* Now they're begging that they take these off of the market and of course, I guess there's a lot of money in them so either they're wanting to get rid of them or ignore it, one of the two. Let the people die or let them get it.

58 Well, of course, this is some of the non-caring lust, not concerned about, no concern about your brother or sisters; a very self-ish thing going on here that we see in the world today. With this, the Savior said there would be pestilence. That's disease epidemics, which we have plenty of today. Earthquakes, of course,

which means natural disasters that we also have plenty of.

59 And then in **Mattithyah 24:11**, He says, **And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many...** Deceive many. Now this word **false** here, if you combine it here with **verse 12**.

60 **Verse 12, And because iniquity...** False prophets and iniquity go hand in hand as **Mattithyah 7** shows that these false preachers bring forth iniquity and, of course, that's not subject to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **And because iniquity; the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.**

61 Right now it's every one for himself. I was noticing this morning the common people, not the survivalists, but the common people now are trying to get ready to defend themselves and survive through what they know is coming. Many of them are not working. Many of them are just joining or they're being sent to the food bank. The food bank's saying we don't have anything left. Barak Obama's getting on the air and giving commercials saying, "Please give to the food banks, because we're out of food in the food banks." So, you know, the world is getting in a rotten mess here, but in all nations right now.

62 But He says many false prophets and they will bring forth iniquity. That word there **iniquity**, it comes from #458 and #459, and this is what they bring forth: *illegality, violation of the laws, wickedness, iniquity*. Iniquity, that's doing away with the Laws. There's a difference in the word **sin** and the word **iniquity**. Iniquity is sometimes you can know the Laws and ignore them, that's iniquity. Sometimes you just do away with the Laws, that's iniquity. That's what the universal church did or the Catholic Church has done. And they admit they changed the Laws. They say Christianity has no authority at all, except the Catholic Church who changed the Laws. They say, "You have no authority for keeping Sunday, the first day of the week. It's not in there. It's not in the Scripture. You're told to keep the Seventh Day Sabbath. We are your only authority for changing that." They readily admit that they did it. Well that is iniquity. They bring forth iniquity.

63 Now it covers *unrighteousness*, which is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The word **unrighteousness** means transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The same word covers that, because if you take away the Laws, you cause a person to transgress the Laws, transgression of the Laws. It refers *not to one living without*

law, but to one who acts contrary to the law... Or as the Apostle Kepha was inspired to write, those who have turned from the Holy Commandments after those Holy Commandments were given unto them.

64 *...Its usual rendering is iniquity, which literally means unrighteousness or avoiding or doing away with the law. It's used as iniquity in general. "And then will I profess to them"...* And he's quoting this Scripture that I quoted you a while ago. If you'll turn to that and read it, and know that in these Last Days, the Savior was saying this is the way it's going to be; in the Last Days in **Mattithyah 7**.

65 And he tells you here, the Savior does Himself, He says, **Mattithyah 7:15. Beware of false prophets...** Or false preachers, religious imposters as you could put it. **...who come to you...** Looking great and this is the way the Pope does today. They are dressed in royalty. They put on an outward show. Yahshua said they're like the whited sepulcher that is full of death inside, but it's white and shiny on the outside, but inside, there's death.

66 **Verse 16**, He says, **You will know them by their...** Teachings. Now, this fruit or the fruit of the tree; going back to **Genesis** again. There were two trees, one The House of **YAHWEH**, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth as the Great Kahan David Yahodah brought out this morning in **Revelation 1:5** and in **Timayah**, The House of **YAHWEH**, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth and then the universal religion, the mixture of Righteousness and evil. And you will know them by this. The same thing that Nimrod and Cain taught is what's being taught by the universal today; do away with the Laws or iniquity, and know them by this fruit of the tree.

67 And then in **verse 17**, remember again the trees in **Genesis. Mattithyah 7:17. Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth...** That is, keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It brings forth...**Righteous fruit...** Following the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...** Doing away with the Laws. How could it be any clearer than that? I don't see how it could be any clearer. And the churches, the Catholic church and so forth, they take on all the God worship like, you know, Easter bunnies and colored eggs and so forth, but they refuse the Laws. And of course, that's the reason they're being tormented by the Last Witness today, because we're speaking out and saying, you're on the road to death and destruction because you're not following the Laws as **Isayah 24:1-6** said.

68 But notice they can't bring forth Righteousness. **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...** Doing away with the Laws, not subject to the Laws.

69 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity...** Did you get that? This is your Savior doing the speaking. He's writing and He is a Witness of The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. You gotta keep that in mind. He's a Witness of this Work in the Last Days, a Prophesied Work that **YAHWEH** said would bring forth the Laws, the essence of Perfection to a people, a certain people that would humbly submit themselves to **YAHWEH** and actually enter the Kingdom at the Left Hand of **YAHWEH** and I want to prove that to you as we go.

70 **...nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness...** You get that? They can't bring forth fruits of Righteousness. They can't. It's impossible. They are at enmity to the Laws. The carnal mind that is being fed with illegal lust from Satan the devil and, of course, cut off from the Tree of Life which is the Spirit of the Laws, keeping the Laws. Because of this enmity to the Laws; they can't bring forth fruits of Righteousness.

71 **Verse 19, Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire...** That's the end Judgment says the Savior Who all Authority and this Judgment now is given to Him.

72 Now whether you accept Him or not, whether you believe Him or not or whether you take the world of the Catholic Church and start calling on false Gods, pagan Gods, Christ and Zeus; whether you do it or not, you know, it's up to you. But you will be cast into the fire if you don't take fully of this Tree of Life.

73 **Verse 20, Therefore, by their fruits you will know them...** Then, let's just cover just a bit more. I know I'm out of time, but just a bit more here of Yahshua's Writings.

74 **Verse 21, Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher!...** And there's plenty who do this. **...will enter into the Kingdom of YAHWEH, but only he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.**

75 **Verse 22, Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?**

76 And then He's going to say to them, **verse 23, ...Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity...** Get away from me. I never knew you, you who break the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

77 **Verse 24, Therefore, everyone who hears these sayings of Mine...** Yahshua doing the speaking **...and does them, is like a wise man...** You can't go wrong by following Yahshua's Teachings. You can't go wrong by following these Laws as Yahshua Himself practiced them. There's no way **YAHWEH** could hold you guilty for obeying Scripture. There's no way. But if you go contrary to these Scriptures, then, of course, you are guilty and He says you will perish.

78 I know that, I know that most of you love the Word of **YAHWEH** as I do. I've seen it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I'm in hopes that everyone does, but remember this Scripture that Kahan David Yahodah brought out this morning.

79 **Revelation 1:5. And from Yahshua Messiah who gives Righteous Testimony to The House of YAHWEH at Abel...** Which is, you know, so fantastic, that He would give this and it'd be covered up by translators who admit they did it. They admit they left out words. They admit they're problematic if they translated it correctly. But, you know, the things they covered up, and the amount of times they did that, especially in Book Two. It's also in Book One but especially in Book Two and the Savior talked about this Last Days' Work continually.

80 It's almost all what He taught to the Disciples. I don't know if they understood it or not. Some of them did, because they made comments on it. And the resurrection and who would actually resurrect or be the voice of that resurrection--which is going to be you, brethren. You know, you're going to have that Power in these Last Days. That's one of the reasons The House of **YAHWEH** was created. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

81 But from Abel... **And from Yahshua Messiah Who gives Righteous Testimony to The House of YAHWEH at Abel, which is the Pillar and Ground of the Truth and Who is the Firstborn from the dead and the King of the kings of the earth, to Him who loved us and freed us from our sins by His own blood...** That is everyone who will repent and confess and be forgiven and be converted, then you have Eternal Life.

82 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I'll see you in the morning. Don't miss it now, okay? I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seventeen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #5—Yahshua's Kingdom At Work In This Time Period: The Rod Which Means The Branch Sent Forth By YAHWEH [Feast of Unleavened Bread] 04/16/09

Kahan Nearyah: Now if you'll all please stand, I have the honor and privilege to present to you our head, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Clap your hands to **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] I love you people. May **YAHWEH** bless you. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I don't know if you've heard about Rick Perry calling the President some names and threatening to remove Texas from the union. I don't know how that's going to affect America, but there're about eleven states that have become trouble now for President Obama.

3 It makes me think of Constantine when he took over. He had his hands full of problems too. They all do brethren, because, you know, they

don't have a set of laws that they or that the people can agree to. And the economy and everything is run by the ruthless men--we can see part of this in some of these articles I'm fixing to read you.

4 *The Bush Six To Be Indicted. The Spanish prosecutors will seek criminal charges against Alberto Gonzales and five high-ranking Bush administration officials for sanctioning torture at Guantánamo.* This is just some of the problems. This is minor compared to some of the things that are taking place.

5 This one right here is talking about mad cow disease and, of course, you know, the efforts that the FDA has gone through to try to protect



the market from mad cow disease. Their efforts are very small, of course, and are not doing it.

6 But listen to this one: *Tons of Beef Suspected Of Mad Cow Disease sold. About 13 tons of American beef...* Now this is just one. You know, we have thousands of these producers, beef producers that the government has to deal with. And it's an impossible situation. You know, we have laws, of course. They've passed laws, but then, it's like saying you've got to remove the brain and the spinal cord.

7 Well, the butchers say in order to do this we'd have to drive the prices up. We'd have to charge a lot of money for this, because it's a timely, a time-consuming thing to remove this before we send the meat out. Well in removing it now, think about this. In removing this, unless there's extreme precautions made, this is going to scatter it. It's like putting a cancer to the knife, all it does is spread it throughout the meat. Well, think about trying to remove this spinal cord and brain from the meat, and the contamination. You're gonna contaminate the rest of the meat in doing so, unless, unless there's extreme caution taken.

8 But this, *13 tons of American beef were falsely sold as Australian products 5 years ago...* This was five years ago, so, you know, ten years from now, if we haven't blown ourselves apart with bombs, ten years from now people will be dropping like flies from this right here, selling contaminated meat to the public with mad cow disease. It takes about fifteen years for it to reach the brain.

9 He says: *About 13 tons of American beef were falsely sold as Australian products five years ago in defiance of a disposal order issued after a case of mad cow disease, or bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE) was reported in the United States. The prosecution indicted two men, identified...* Two companies, in fact. ...*Monday, for having hoarded the American beef from a discount store where Seon worked and having supplied it to big discount store chains and department stores...* And now these are the ones that people all flock to, the stores, you know, the discount stores. And I won't name them, but you know who they are. And this is only one out of millions of diseases. As a result of lust; this is a different kind of lust.

10 *HIV is increasingly virulent...* That is, it's getting stronger. It's resisting their drugs. It's even marrying cells in your body and hiding for a short time away from the drugs.

11 Here's a positive note. *Jordan King to*

meet Obama this month. Now, if you remember, Kahan Yedidiyah brought out the information about Jordan owning the Temple Mount. Jordan is meeting with President Obama the 21st of this month. And then the Pope is meeting with the Jordan King, next month before He visits Israel. So you tie that altogether and you know what they're going to talk about. The peace treaty, the peace treaty, that they hope to bring peace with, of course. And he, the Pope, hopes to take over the temple mount, rebuild the temple and take his seat there along with all the artifacts that they stole when they destroyed the temple. You're knowing more about this all the time, so the picture should be starting to make sense now for everyone. Praise **YAHWEH**. [ap-
plause]

12 *Gonorrhea and syphilis resistant to penicillin...* Now that was their number one drug for fighting these two diseases and now they're becoming resistant. I suspect it's teaming up with something like AIDS or another bacteria of some kind that will make it resistant to penicillin. You know, when GM started trying to make corn resistant to certain diseases, they used bacteria to do so. Well, imagine this in your body now, and you have syphilis. Well syphilis, of course--here's this army that can kill it or at least kill part of them. It's a vicious army, this penicillin that's coming against it; so if the syphilis teams up with another bacteria that's stronger than the penicillin, see. And this is what they do when we keep stockpiling them in our body through fornication and adultery and bestiality and sodomy. Well, you know, this is what takes place.

13 *Monsanto GM corn harvest fails massively in South Africa. Urgent investigation demanded...* *Monsanto blames the failure of the three varieties...* Now the failure of three varieties, they're blaming it on not enough or not putting enough fertilizer on it in the lab, but it's failed miserably. ...*80 percent of the crop has failed...* Because of lust. Their variety of corn has failed, eighty percent. Well that's the world.

14 Now back to **YAHWEH's** Plan and, of course, to stop all of this from taking place. Well, I brought out yesterday, **YAHWEH** is the only One with a Plan to stop this. **YAHWEH** is going to stop it not only for the universe, but for the earth that He created afterwards. And of course, He created it for that purpose. The earth and the heavens that involve the earth, He created that for mankind and the government

YAHWEH has this Plan to stop all of the hurt, all of the sickness which could wipe mankind out in a few years now. It's got that bad and, of course, there's no turning it around. It's like the firmament, you know, we've gone too far with it. We can't stop it now. Only YAHWEH can actually stop it and, of course, He can.

that He is setting up that He is training in setting up.

15 If you want to turn with me to **Revelation**, I've got to get some things in your mind in the next two days. I've got two days, I've only got two days left.

16 **YAHWEH** has this Plan to stop all of the hurt, all of the sickness which could wipe mankind out in a few years now. It's got that bad and, of course, there's no turning it around. It's like the firmament, you know, we've gone too far with it. We can't stop it now. Only **YAHWEH** can actually stop it and, of course, He can. He can create more of what's in it to actually overcome what is taking place right now. But it's to the point to where, it's, this body called the firmament, is weakening like we weaken our bodies with sin.

17 Well, we're weakening this firmament with sin. And the earth mourns and fades away. The firmament is included in that word **earth**. It's part of the earth and **YAHWEH** made it to feed the earth and feed you and everything that's on the earth. He made it to keep just a certain amount of certain things coming from the sun and moon and everything else up there, just a certain amount of it. And it has to change and engage it and put limits on it in order for it to adjust to keep you from being killed instead.

18 Someone asked me, "please explain the Passover Lamb again". It's very simple. To me it's very simple, but you know, if you understand all the Scriptures. **YAHWEH** told the children of Israyl to get blood. He brought hail, and first one thing and another; that came from the firmament. And, of course, all He's got to do is give

the command. He doesn't have to pen it up like we do, pen up tiny bits of it like we do, and use it, like in cheese processing. You know, we can actually control part of the firmament. We can take certain bugs out of the firmament and actually control them and then put that amount into the cheese or the milk we want to make cheese out of, see? That's part of the control. **YAHWEH** can control the whole thing.

19 The Passover Lamb, He intended to kill all the firstborn, all the firstborn of animals and people, if you remember. Now get all of this in your mind. If you have to, read it again and again and again, but get it in your mind. And of course, He told the Israylites, get blood of bulls and goats and put it on your doorposts.

20 What if they'd gotten blood of a mule? It would not have worked. What He told them to do, they did. And of course, they were protected from what some call the death angel in the *King James Version*, but actually what it is, is a portion of bacteria that only prey on firstborn, firstborn of anything. And **YAHWEH** controls it. Now this is necessary, it's very necessary to have in the firmament, but **YAHWEH** has it controlled to where it doesn't get out of hand in most cases.

21 Today it's getting out of hand in a lot of cases and a lot of infants are dying from it, but that's because they have changed the atmosphere so there're maybe wind-driven currents that will have a ball of these things coming here and there and they will get in the mother, the father, or the infant. Well, of course, at this moment in time when He separated the Israylites from the Egyptians, He said put this blood on your doorpost and then this death angel, which is part of this firmament, will pass over you. It's like the wind, you can't see it, but you can certainly see when it attacks the infants, man or beast, you know. They're going to die if there're enough of them there to do so. And **YAHWEH** commanded that there be enough. That was His Judgment to allow this to show His Power over the Gods.

22 The Gods were helpless. They're helpless concerning the firmament. That's the reason they want to try to destroy it. That's the reason they're trying to destroy it right now. They're also helpless with The House of **YAHWEH**. They're wanting to destroy The House of **YAHWEH** right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Well anyway, that's it. And I don't have time to go into the details, you know, one hundred per-

cent, but in a nutshell, that's what took place. It was a one-time thing to show His Power over the Gods. It's not a Law that we do this any more. We're not separating and killing any firstborn that I know of today. And it was for that purpose, one time purpose only. It's not a Law that you separate and go your own separate ways. No, you're to go to The House of **YAHWEH** and that's where you're to keep the Feast. And that's what He said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 In **Revelation 12, Revelation 12:1**, we're shown women, throughout, and trees and they represent, of course, The House of **YAHWEH**. We'll see that. I'll go into it a little, but you should understand that part already. But here we see two different women shown here. We see the first that brought forth the Savior in this chapter, the first woman, and how she was persecuted, and Satan wanted to kill the child and kill her and so forth.

24 Then we see another woman for this time period that works in the wilderness. She's given a job to do in the wilderness and Satan wants to persecute and kill her. Now all of these things were shown by the Prophets, but here it's shown in another way, in a different way by this last revelation that's given to mankind through the **Book of Revelation**, through Yahshua our High Priest.

25 This is the First Man that came from the woman that Satan is trying to destroy here. But in **Revelation 12:1** now He says: **And there appeared a great wonder in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars...** Other people have noticed this. But it's not a hard Prophecy to figure out here. And of course, I don't see any need for me to go back and bring this in detail. I've brought it in detail already. I believe I put it in *The Mark of the Beast* in fact.

26 But he said, **verse 2, And she, being with child, cried out, laboring in birth, and pained to be delivered...** Now this was a House of **YAHWEH**, of course. And the labor that she went through, the trials and the tribulations as was prophesied through Eve if you remember. This was in **Genesis** when it was said because you have done this now, you know, the child, the man that is going to come forth here from your seed is going to come forth through trials and tribulations. They were symbolized as briars and thorns and so forth is the way they were sym-

bolized, but if you really study this, I know I've brought this out in bits and pieces, but it actually means through much tribulation you will enter the Kingdom.

27 Well, it was expressed that way by one of the Apostles. Through much tribulation you're going to enter the Kingdom. Through much tribulation was this Child, this Man born. The Son of Man that **YAHWEH** had prophesied before and planned for before the earth began. So that's what He is talking about with Adam and Eve. Had they not turned to sin, then **YAHWEH**, you know, could have brought this on, given the power to them, the authority to guard, to guard and keep everything as He made it. But since they turned to sin and did not guard everything that He made, well they're not capable of guarding it. You can see their capabilities, because their same capabilities were taken on by Cain, continual war.

28 And of course, this is what we see in the world today. We see religions striving, striving with one another, fighting one another. We see all of them striving to try to destroy the House. They hate The House of **YAHWEH**, because we torment them with what we say, with the Laws we bring forth. The same way as the Savior tormented them. He tormented them with His Words, by teaching the Laws and the Prophets, and they have no excuse for their sins, He said, after they hear My teaching. The same way with us today; we're bringing forth this Message to the world.

29 Well, this Man now that **YAHWEH** had in mind, the Firstborn of many brethren, Who **YAHWEH** had planned, because it wasn't any surprise to Him that man sinned. He knew they would. He didn't force them to, but He knew they would. So then He said through much tribulation, you'll have to prove yourselves to get into this Kingdom, to be a part of the Kingdom that I made this earth for, the reason I created the earth.

30 And He says, **verse 3, And there appeared another wonder in heaven: And behold, a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon her heads...** Really decked out here, looking really, really great, see? It's like I said yesterday, looked like our men went to some pretty fancy places. I left out one of the deacons, Deacon David Knighten. I didn't intend to. [someone says Praise **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**. You're over there somewhere. He has been a big part of this Work, a very great servant

of mine and of **YAHWEH**'s, of the Work in these Last Days. But it looked like Caesar's Palace that they were going to. And I can hardly wait to see the picture of Washington D.C. and then the White House, you know. I mean, those are next, right David?

31 And this, **...great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns...** And of course, this is all symbolized and then shown to us in **Revelation 17**, after more details are given here of her and the work that she is doing. She also worked to deceive Eve as shown in **Genesis** and then in **Revelation 12:9** there. But, notice she draws a big part of heaven with her.

32 **Revelation 12:4. And her tail drew the third part of the stars...** And now, these are the rulers of the kingdoms of the universe that she drew with her. They're all sided with her and working with her in opposition to **YAHWEH**.

33 When, you read of the opposition to Yahshua, it shouldn't be a surprise to you, because this woman is capable of deception. And of course, the leaders, the leaders kindly have it their way for a while, but they are dying too. But the leaders, they want to keep it under their control, so when you speak of stars here, you're not speaking of the subjects, you're speaking of the kings of the universe and the rulers of the universe. And she drew a third part of them with her. Well, that still means that two thirds of them are still waiting for the manifestations of the Sons of **YAHWEH** who are going to bring peace to them and peace to the universe. They're waiting for this manifestation of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which we're the finishing part, brethren. It's very soon now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

34 But she, **...drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them...** Bring them with her. **...to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered...** Now this doesn't mean that they were cast down, but they were actually brought with her to work the earth, work the earth. They're not giving up their place in the universe by any means at this time, but they're working with her in order to try and destroy **YAHWEH**'s Plan, prevent His Plan from taking place, so she has plenty of help. **...of heaven and did cast them to the earth...** That is, brought to work with her.

35 **...And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered, in order to devour her Son as soon as He was born...** Well, if you know, later, she tries to deceive Him and

offers Him all the kingdoms that she's in charge of at this time, because she does have a lot of things, that's, a lot of power here on earth that's been given unto her and it's her we're fighting. **YAHWEH** says you want to serve this person? I'm going to let you serve this person and all of those who don't want to serve this person and want to come out and be a part of My Kingdom are going to be tested and tried because I won't take it for granted. You're going to have to prove yourselves and that's what He said to Adam and Eve.

36 **Verse 5, And she brought forth a Male, a Son, Who was to rule all nations...** That is, prophesied to rule all nations. **...with a rod of iron. And her Son was caught up unto YAHWEH...** As the Prophecy said He would be. **...and to His Throne...** Let me see how far I want to go here. That's as far as I want to go; caught up to **YAHWEH**'s Throne.

37 Turn back to **Hebrews, Hebrews 10:21**. Now this is according to Prophecy. And remember the Jews casting aside the Laws; that is, our early twelve tribes of Israyl who came out with Mosheh, remember Mosheh brought twelve tribes out of Egypt. Then The House of **YAHWEH** was set up to train those twelve tribes, fully train the twelve tribes in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what it was set up for. It was waiting on them in Abel. And this is where the great burning bush was, that's where they came to.

38 And then Mosheh was instructed. Then he was instructed how to instruct the tens, the captains over tens, fifties, hundreds, thousands and so forth. And then He set up a perfect Kingdom. But then He said to them, the Prophecy said, if you remember, after I'm gone I know you're a stiff-necked and rebellious people and you're going to revert back to what we brought you out of, which was Godworship. You're going to revert back to all of this.

39 And of course, Solomon, he knew it too. And he prayed, you know, when they cry out to you, please forgive them, and **YAHWEH** did. And He'd bring them back, do a certain Work, let them do a certain Work that He had for them to do, then they would go again.

40 **Hebrews 10:21**, we want to go to **verse 21**. This is **Hebrews**. These twelve tribes rejected Him at the temple because some of them had taken it by force and taken the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** there by force and they were ruling the temple, and they killed Yahshua. This was all

prophesied that this would be done; in advance it was prophesied. So they killed Him and then in **verse 21**, He's the One, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

41 Now He told His Disciples before He died He had a Work for them to do. He assigned them to this Work; a certain piece was given to them for a certain time period there. This is where the woman was sheltered, as you see in this same chapter or several places here. But the woman, this woman that brought forth this Man-Child was sheltered for a certain time period. Get this in your mind, so they could write what we're reading right now, all of them could do their Work and get this Book out.

42 Now Yahchanan was put in prison, but he was sheltered there from death until he got this last **Book of Revelation**; so **YAHWEH** did not stop His Work by any means with any of these Apostles. And now we have this High Priest Who through much trial and tribulation down through from Adam to the temple that was destroyed, built and destroyed, much trial and tribulation this Man and this woman, this woman came through. Through trials and tribulation you must enter the Kingdom, much tribulation.

43 If you go back here to **Hebrews 1**, **Hebrews 1** and notice **verse 3**. He said, **Who being...**

44 Go back to **verse 2**, **Has in these Last Days spoken to us...**

45 Well, go back to **verse 1**, **YAHWEH, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets...** Well, of course, He's still speaking through the Prophets as one said. And the ones who are dead now are still teaching us through the Work that they did.

46 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son, Whom He has appointed Heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world...** That's the Sons of **YAHWEH**. (Let's see. I don't have the *Diaglot* with me. I would I did, but I don't. I don't have a copy. Yeah, I do. Yes, I do. Yes, I do.) Let me read you something here, something was added here. If I can find the beginning of this verse here. *To us by a son...*

47 Then *verse 2, Whom he appointed an heir of all things on account of whom also the ages He made...* On account of, now the *King James Version* said, *by whom also he made the worlds...* As if Yahshua was the One Who made

them, but He wasn't the One Who made them. He wasn't alive in Heaven. He wasn't a being before He was born of man. He wasn't half God and half man. He wasn't half **YAHWEH** and half man.

48 He was led by **YAHWEH** when He was born. He was led by **YAHWEH** and taught before He was born in the womb of Miriam, but His father was Yahseph as is plainly said in the genealogies in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, if anyone would believe it. His father was Yahseph and His mother was Miriam. He's the Son of Man not the Son of **YAHWEH** until He was begotten by the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, which are the Laws and Prophecies that He taught. That begot Him, yes, from Heaven. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Then He was born into that same character.

49 **Verse 3, Who, being the reflection of the perfection of YAHWEH... He became that. ... and the Representation of YAHWEH's Plan by upholding...** Notice, **...by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets when He had purged sins...** Purged sins, not His own sin, He didn't have any sin. He purged the sins of those who would repent and be converted, those only. And if you turn back to those sins then, there remains no more sacrifice for your sin. Once you repent and you're converted, fully converted to **YAHWEH**, if you want to go back then, then there is no converting you again to this, He said. Okay, after this, after He purged sins, He, **...sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High...** Well, this is the same thing that was prophesied also in **Daniyl 9** and it gave the time period.

50 Look down to **verse 13, verse 13, But to which of the malakim has He ever said: Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool?...** Well of course, **YAHWEH** planned this. His full Plan intends that there be no Gods left. Now this means He's going to let them die. **YAHWEH's** not going to kill them, but He is going to let them die as He says Satan is dying too. And **YAHWEH** says, He even gives the place where she's going to find her peace, because she's never had peace since she left the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If you remember, she roams to and fro, to and fro. In today's world, we're seeking after peace just like Cain but never finding it.

51 Go over to **Hebrews 8** now, start with

verse 1 here. **Hebrews 8:1. Now the point of what we are saying, is this: We do have such a High Priest, Who is seated at the Right Hand of... YAHWEH's ...Throne...** Right hand, notice right hand, now, of the Throne. If you remember, Yaaqob and Yahchanan, what the mother, the wife of Zabdyah was wanting was for her two sons to sit one on His right Hand, one on His Left. Keep in mind now what I told you about the Sanhedrin court and where the prince sat and then the authorities that she was referring to was on the right hand of the prince and on the left hand of the prince.

52 Now keep all of that in mind as you read these things and you see this right hand, let it ring this bell for you because in this way, you can put all of this together and see **YAHWEH's Plan** here for us in these Last Days. ...**Who is seated at the Right Hand of the Throne of the Majesty in the heavens...** Now this is **Hebrews 8:1.**

53 Turn on over to **Chapter 10** now, **Chapter 10** and notice **verse 12. Hebrews 10:12. But this Man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins...** Now the sacrifice, if you'd study the Law of sacrifices, you know exactly what these sacrifices were for, was what He took the place of. The sacrifice, He didn't take the place of the Priests that go to the High Priest. None of that was changed. But He took the place of the High Priest and that total thing there was dissolved.

54 The Levitical Priesthood was dissolved until the Last Days when **YAHWEH** said, "I will establish My House." And then, of course, His House has a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. Everything else remains the same, everything. Nothing else was changed there. ... **sacrifice for sins...** He did the sacrifice for sins. ...**forever, sat down at the Right Hand of YAHWEH.**

55 **Verse 13, From that time on, waiting until His enemies are made His footstool...** What Yahshua is doing right now is judging The House of **YAHWEH**. That's His Job right now, judging The House of **YAHWEH** as it is presented through prayers and so forth. By the way if you have prayers, you know, that you want the Priest to take to **YAHWEH** on your behalf, just drop them in the offering box. We have priests who are fasting right now on your behalf, fasting and praying and the burning of incense and taking your prayers to **YAHWEH**; to Yahshua Who takes them to **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **From that time**

on, waiting until His enemies are made His footstool... Look at **verse 16.**

56 **Hebrews 10:16. This is the Covenant that I will renew...** Now, remember what He says here about Him becoming a High Priest, sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**.

57 And then **verse 14, For by one offering He has perfected forever those who are sanctified...** Well, how are you sanctified? Just by you following these Laws, you know, doing exactly what the Laws have always stated that you do. Go to the Priests, confess your sins, repent, be converted to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, is all of that changed? No.

58 **Verse 16, This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts...** I'll write My Laws in their hearts. Yes, you're going to love to learn them, learn to love them. I'll write My Laws in their hearts. Don't that sound like conversion to you? **Acts 3:19**, conversion?

59 Hold your place right there and look at **I Yahchanan 1:8** I think it's **verse 9. I Yahchanan 1:9. If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness...** This is saying the same thing but in a different way. Put My Laws in their hearts. If you turn to **Psalms**, hold your place in **Hebrews** and go to **Psalms 19**.

60 **Psalms 19:7. The Laws of YAHWEH are Perfect...** Notice, ...**converting the whole person...** You see what He's saying there? I will put My Laws in their hearts. Well, the Laws of **YAHWEH** are perfect converting the whole person. The Laws given through Mosheh, the pattern of the Kingdom of Heaven, they're perfect converting the whole person. ...**The Testimony of YAHWEH is Sure, making the simple ones wise.**

61 **Verse 8, The Statutes of YAHWEH are Right, rejoicing the heart...** Rejoicing the heart. Find joy, find your joy in **YAHWEH** and the Kingdom that He's set before you to look forward to and then the persecution won't be so bad to you. ...**The Commandments of YAHWEH are Pure, bringing Understanding to the eyes.**

62 Look at **verse 11, Moreover by them are Your Servants warned, and in keeping them there is great reward...** Keeping them is reward now as well as later. If you read **Leviticus 18**, **YAHWEH** is keeping diseases from you.

63 Oh also, let's see, **Malakyah**, we can't leave out **Malakyah** in conversion. Look at that. **Malakyah 4:6. And it will turn the hearts of the fathers...** Remember, He's writing it in your hearts. I'll put My Laws into their hearts. Well **Malakyah** said, **...it will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children...** If they will teach it diligently now as the **Deuteronomy 6:7** says, teach it diligently to your children when you rise up, when you go to bed. Teach it by example, too, you know. Be a servant to your child. Teach your child when you rise up, when you go to bed, all the time. And show him the difference in **YAHWEH's** Character and the character that he's going to receive in the world.

64 **And it will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers...** And it's going to do that before, before this Day of **YAHWEH** comes; and done by the last House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says that He'll send the Laws and the Prophets. That's us, brethren. That's us today that He's talking about that turns these hearts. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

65 Now we're in **Hebrews 12, Hebrews 12:2** says: **Looking to Yahshua, the first Who was led and perfected by the Faith, Who, for the joy that was set before Him: endured the sacrifice, despising the shame; Bosheth; Baal, Lord, and is set down at the Right Hand of the Throne of YAHWEH...** There you see that right hand again.

66 Now with that in mind now, let's go over to **Psalms** again, **Psalm 110**. And speaking of this same thing, and remember through trials and tribulation, Yahshua was brought forth. The woman was brought forth that the great red dragon wanted to kill, that old serpent called the devil and Satan who deceives the whole world, as **Revelation 12:9** says. Well here now, in the **Psalms**, the Prophecies that He was always referring to and saying, this has got to be fulfilled. This must be fulfilled.

67 **Psalm 110:1. YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King: Sit at My Right Hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** That's what we just got through reading. In fact, one of them said, it's written in a certain place by a certain Prophet. Well, of course, this is it. We're reading it now.

68 And then, **verse 2, YAHWEH will send the rod of Your strength...** **YAHWEH** is going to send the rod of Yahshua's strength, the rod

of Yahshua's strength. **...out of Zion...** That word **Zion** means the 613 Laws as **Malakyah 4** also had reference to; we just read, that turn the hearts. **YAHWEH will send the rod of Your strength...** Speaking to Yahshua. **...out of Zion. You will rule...** That word **rule** there is judge. **You will judge in the midst of Your enemies...** Through this rod that He sends out of Zion, because it's going to go west; from the east to the west. Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

69 Now get that in your mind there, this judge or sit. **Verse 1, YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King...** Which is Yahshua Messiah. He wasn't born yet, but, **...to my Ruler and King: Sit...** That word **sit**, I've taken, I don't know, I think about four sermons to explain that one thing there, because this is the word they used. Boaz sat at the gates. He judged at one of the gates, if you remember. And then the twelve tribes, when the temple was built and the wall built and the twelve gates were built, you had someone sitting at each gate; meaning they were judging at each gate. And they took their sacrifice to the judge and said, I have sinned, I have done thus and so. He gave it then to a Priest who would take that sacrifice and kill it and do certain things with it. And then part of it would be for the Priest and part of it for the person.

70 **Verse 2 now, verse 2, YAHWEH will send the rod...** The rod. That is the rod. It's also shown in other places to be a branch. *The branch as extended, figuratively a tribe or a congregation of people...* Which is, of course, The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

71 You couldn't understand this if I'd brought it fifty years ago or ten years ago, but in putting it together now with everything that you have heard in the last two years, you should be able to put this together.

72 This branch or rod that **YAHWEH** is going to send out belongs to our Brother Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He's the Head, of course, always under **YAHWEH** Himself. Okay? And it means *congregation of people with a rod for chastising...* Not beating on a person. It means teaching, this chastising always means correcting or teaching.

73 *...correction, ruling, a ruling scepter, support of life...* That rod of life also means support of life. He's speaking of The House

of **YAHWEH**, which is the support of life or Tree of Life that was set in the midst of the Garden of Eden, House of **YAHWEH**, Tree of Life or Support of Life. It's all saying the same thing, but with different Hebrew words that refer back to the original or root word for that Tree that He put in the so-called Garden of Eden. [laughing] The so-called Garden of Eden, which was the Garden of **YAHWEH**, the Great Garden of **YAHWEH**, where **YAHWEH** became a Servant to His People, His Creation, fed them every Sabbath Day, personally. He was their Servant, and He still is our Great Servant. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 It also means *bread*. If you remember where He said, "I will take away from them the staff and the bread of life." In **Isayah** that's what He was referring to. I'm going to take everything away from them that I gave to them, because they've turned from My Laws. And He told **Isayah** this and also **Yeremyah** the Prophet, the Great Prophet **Yeremyah**. ... *Over all the food supplies...* Get that? Over all the food supplies. That's what He put Adam and Eve in the garden for, and said dress and keep it. It means to guard and protect. **Dress and keep** means *to guard and protect*.

75 GM is not guarding and protecting our food supply. The FDA is making a weak attempt at it. So you get their examples. You're not going to do this, brethren. You're not going to be swayed by money put in your right hand or left hand and like **YAHWEH** said, the judges of the world are. You won't be swayed by or tempted in any way to let this ever occur again, what we're seeing on earth today with the earth mourning and fading away.

76 **Rod** simply means *authority*, authority and

Most people I think want to be Righteous. I don't think anyone wants to be wicked. I think they're led into it and they let their lust overcome them sometimes. But I really think that every one, their desire is to be that way and they actually think that they are, they're doing so.

that's in **Numbers 17:7-11**. Now what did He say He was going to give to man in the **Genesis 2**. I will create man in My Image, after My Likeness and I will give him Authority. **Yahshua** is the first to receive Authority, the first born of man, the first Son of Man to receive Authority, the Firstborn. Look at the Laws of Inheritance for the firstborn and you will see what they are and what the firstborn was obligated to. This was an obligation--to serve more. It wasn't an obligation to rule like the Gentiles rule.

77 We were talking yesterday. This is a great example here. Most people I think want to be Righteous. I don't think anyone wants to be wicked. I think they're led into it and they let their lust overcome them sometimes. But I really think that every one, their desire is to be that way and they actually think that they are, they're doing so. Doctors, you know, I brought up doctors yesterday and they said, when doctors are on strike the death rate falls. And this has been proven so. They're not doing this by consent by any means, I don't think.

78 The way the doctors work today, according to what I can read about them, they are pressed by huge corporations, who do the same thing in the churches; they own the churches. Huge corporations own the churches and they say, "you do it this way." And now they guard the preachers and they forbid them to have contact with the people.

79 One person said they were in a large church like for seven or eight years and they said they never got to talk to the minister of that church, not one time. He always disappeared. Right after the sermon was brought, he disappeared and they never saw him again until the next Sunday or till a special event.

80 Well this is the way the doctors are today and the churches are today. And they press these doctors to get this many operations or this many people seen and get them out of there and get their money. Now this is the press that they put on them or the push that they put on them. And a lot, a lot of the doctors quit these big corporations and go out on their own because of that, because of that very thing, because they're being pressed into it.

81 The hospitals are being pressed into doing the same thing. They say that many times they're in such a rush, they'll get the chart for one person on another person's bed. A man with a bad heart gets rolled into the emergency room and

operated on and they take his kidneys out, or something like this occurs, you know. I know it's not funny, but this occurs because of the push that's being put against them by their leaders, the ones in authority.

82 Well this is not going to take place in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] As Yahshua said, the people, the Gentiles rule, they rule, they oppress people. That's why Governor Perry is bucking up right now and saying, you know, he's calling Barack Obama an oppressor. And he said Texas is not going to take it. Texas is a great state. Their economy is well off. It is! **YAHWEH** made it that way for His House at this time period. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 And it's only become so since the sixties. Abilene, when I came to Abilene in '67, there was row after row of government houses, you know, streets, blocks that were empty. And they had been empty so long, the vandals had come in. They'd stolen the commodes, the faucets, the brass out of the faucets, stealing them and I guess taking them and selling them. Maybe they were using them; maybe these were contractors. They come in and had them stolen. No telling with today's world, but they were vandalized and many of the things were gone out of the houses. And there was just row after row of vacant houses.

84 And one of the sergeants told me on the police department, he said, when he found out that I was investing in the housing market he said, I certainly wouldn't invest in this city. This city is doomed. [laughing] Well, from that time Abilene began to grow. I was buying. You could buy a house, you know, for \$250 down. The real estate dealer would pay the \$250 dollars for you if you didn't have it. But I bought several of those and then I bought a mobile home park and went to filling it. And I couldn't put in rent houses fast enough. But it was all brought about by **YAHWEH**.

85 Well Texas, all of Texas started growing at that time, the same time period. And of course, they don't know that they're being blessed by **YAHWEH** because of The House of **YAHWEH**, but they will one day soon. They'll know that **YAHWEH** brought these blessings to them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But peace is not going to come through oppression, and Governor Rick Perry is saying he's being oppressed, that they're demanding. And several, I think it's

about eleven states now that are saying the same thing and they're trying to, I guess, get enough rebellion against it to stop it. But they're saying they're being overtaxed.

86 Now, I'm not too sure, you know. I remember reading or studying some of this about the handouts that the government gives and the demands they make of the states. And this is how they control them. This is how they control the states here in America. They have to pay their taxes and then the government issues. They get all the taxes, the government gets all the taxes from all the people, and then they issue certain amounts of money to each city that qualifies. And when I say qualifies, I mean they will meet the demands that the government puts upon them. They'll get this money only if they meet those demands.

87 Rick Perry is saying these demands are unreal right now and it's very harsh and he's not gonna go for it. And he can do better off without the union. The union, brethren, is what made this United States so strong: people holding together. But a house divided against itself, don't forget what Yahshua said. A government, a kingdom divided against itself, it won't stand. You know, when they start fighting against themselves, the enemies then can take over. So, this may be something that's going to bring the United States to the point where the enemy will think that he has more power, they have more power.

88 What rules in today's world is the person with the biggest stick. And this is the way it was with Nimrod. This is the way it was with Cain. Kill the one that's in opposition to you. And that has brought the continual war that the nations face today.

89 Israyl, the twelve tribes, they expected Yahshua to be someone like David who was going to take over by war, but that was not **YAHWEH's** Kingdom doing that. **YAHWEH's** Kingdom was ruling by the way that Yahshua said, by peace, by teaching the Laws of Peace. And of course, **YAHWEH** allowed these wars to take place between man. He allowed it with David and the kingdoms to show His Strength there again, to show that He could defeat the Gods with their own, with very few men. He could take six men and put fifty to flight. He would say this is too many, you know. He said this is too many. I don't want this many. Here, just get me this amount of soldiers, and then

they brought Him some more and He said no, it's still too many. And then they brought Him some more and He said no, it's still too many. He got down to nothing almost and went out and defeated several thousand of the Gods, of God worshipers.

90 Well, that's **YAHWEH's** Strength that He has. He had the God worshipers running before the army ever got there, and there weren't but six of them coming. [laughing] Now see, but this again is the power of the firmament that **YAHWEH** controls. There's more done with this power of the firmament than you can believe right now, but you will believe it later as you see more of the Scriptures being fulfilled.

91 Well, here now we are seeing, we're seeing **YAHWEH's** People here, and we're seeing this Last Days' Work broadcast that's going out to the nations so Yahshua sits in judgment of the nations right now. Two, about two billion people that He's judging right now because of our Work. The rod that **YAHWEH** is sending out from Yahshua, the teaching, the congregation that goes out and teaches **YAHWEH's** Way. Does everybody get that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

92 Now notice **Psalm 110:3, Your people will have proven themselves obedient to the Laws on the day You go forth in Power...** Speaking again to Yahshua. He's still speaking to Yahshua here. **...They will unite with You, arrayed in their Holy Garments...** Not weapons of war, but Holy Garments **...Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth, governing with You...** Yahshua.

93 **Verse 4, YAHWEH has vowed an oath, and will not relent nor change His mind: You are a... Priest Yahshua, ...a Priesthood...** You are a Priesthood along with this congregation that I'm sending out for you who You're judging. **...forever after the order of Melchizedek...** Melchizedek, about twenty Scriptures referring

to this man who wasn't listed, he wasn't listed with the Priestly tribes as Malachi Martin says in *The Keys of this Blood*, he just wasn't listed there.

94 And Yahshua Who, Yahshua Who was the Firstborn of many brethren, He's not listed there either right now, because they took Him out. They took him out because He is a Man of Righteousness as Melchizedek. He's after the order of Melchizedek so He was rejected, rejected by His own people.

95 **Verse 5, YAHWEH is at Your right hand. Kings will be grievously cut off on this day.**

96 **Verse 6, They will execute Judgment among the nations...** Teaching and, teaching, of course, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...they will fill the earth....** They translated this **dead bodies**, but it means with *baptized people*. This death is the watery grave that we dip them in. The word there actually means *to dip*. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it also means to *resurrect*. It's judge them and also means to dip them; subdue and dip, subdue and dip. It doesn't mean to kill with the sword.

97 **Verse 7, The One Who bestows succession...** That is, *the act of succeeding another as to an office, the right to do this*. This word they translated **succession**, that's what it means. **...will set them on their thrones...** This is still **YAHWEH** doing the talking to Yahshua. **The One Who bestows succession will set them on their thrones...** Along with Yahshua. **...YAHWEH will exalt them...** Well, what thrones is He talking about there? Well, there's somebody who sits at the left side and that's the woman that Satan has always wanted to kill, but it'll be the last woman.

98 My time is up. I'll see you all in the morning. Don't miss in the morning now. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll see you in the morning. I love you. Shalom! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

...we're seeing YAHWEH's People here, and we're seeing this Last Days' Work broadcast that's going out to the nations so Yahshua sits in judgment of the nations right now. Two, about two billion people that He's judging right now because of our Work. The rod that YAHWEH is sending out from Yahshua, the teaching, the congregation that goes out and teaches YAHWEH's Way.

Chapter Eighteen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong. The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #6—Yahshua The High Priest And The House of YAHWEH In These Last Days Are All Named In Your Bible To Be At Work In This Time Period [Feast of Unleavened Bread]

04/17/09

K. Tsephanyah: I now present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins.!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! I forgot that. [waves palm branches] Praise **YAHWEH**! Thank you men. **YAHWEH** is blessing His House tremendously. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Now it depends on you, of course, as the Great Kahan Tsephanyah just told you. It depends on you. But the things that I've taught have led up to this time right here and this lesson for you and I think you can understand this lesson now. Come and I'll show you the Lamb's Wife. Remember that Scripture? Now I know it doesn't make or it didn't make much sense to you before, because if it had, I would've gotten a lot

of comments before, when I mentioned it. But it will now, with what you know now, what **YAHWEH** has brought you through and instructed you with.

3 If you'll turn over to **Revelation 21**. The Bride, the Lamb's Wife. **Revelation 21:9**. Now He starts off here by saying: **And there came to me one of the seven...** One of the seven, now if you've been up on the Prophecies that I've been bringing to you, you'll know that we are the Seventh, the Seventh Era, the Seventh Malak of **YAHWEH**, and in this time period.

4 Let's go back, with that right there in your mind, let's go back to **Revelation 1**. And I won't bring the full sermon this time on this, but just



remind you of some of the things that I have brought to you in this chapter right here. **Revelation 1**, we see that this is a message. **Revelation 1:1. The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah...** That's our High Priest and King and the Bride is being prepared for Yahshua. His Bride is being prepared for Him. Come and I'll show you the Lamb's Wife.

5 He is the Lamb that died for our sins. ... **which YAHWEH gave to Him, to show His Servants...** For Yahshua to show His Servants. So we know that He has some Servants somewhere that He is using to do a Work with. That's shown to you right there in that Scripture, to show His Servants. Now at this time, He had already died, ascended to heaven and sitting at the Right Hand of YAHWEH and YAHWEH gives Him that information. ...**to show His Servants things which must shortly come to pass...** Or come to pass in a short time. ...**and He sent and signified it through His Malak to His Servant Yahchanan,**

6 Verse 2, **Who has testified to the Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets, and to the Testimony of Yahshua Messiah, and to all things that He saw.**

7 Verse 3, He says, **Blessed is he who reads, and those who hear...** Who will listen, that is, to, ...**the words of this Prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it; for the time is at hand...** Well, the time is at hand when you hear these things. Once you're taught these things and you know what is going to take place.

8 Now look at verse 13 also, **And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Remember one of the seven. Come and I'll show you the Lamb's Wife, and then He says one of the seven, one of the seven. Well He says: **And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet, with a girdle of gold about His chest...** And then He describes His hair, His feet, His voice.

9 Verse 16, **And in His Right Hand He had seven stars; and out of His Mouth went a sharp, two-edged sword; and His Face was like the sun shining in its strength...** Now if you remember the face, let Your Face be upon Your People as one of the blessings of this. And then the Face of Yahshua, see, obtains this Authority, Authority that's given unto Him over the firmament, over the earth, over all creeping things that creep. So, if you'll get that in your mind, you can see what He's describing symbolically here

as the Authority that Yahshua has. Let's see. Let's keep going.

10 Verse 17, **And when I saw Him, I fell at His Feet as though dead. But He laid His Right Hand upon me, saying to me: Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.**

11 Verse 18, **I am He Who lives, but was dead. And Behold, I am alive forevermore. HalleluYAHWEH! And I have the keys of death and sheol; the grave.**

12 Verse 19, **Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this...** These're the things He shows us here. **Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this.**

13 Verse 20, **The secret of the seven stars which you saw in My Right Hand, and the golden Seven Lamp Lampstand: The seven stars are the Malakim of the seven...** Lampstands, that is the messengers now, the messengers. ...**and the seven Lamp Lampstand which you saw are the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH...**

14 So one of these seven now, He says, if you'll turn over to **Revelation 10, Revelation 10.** Now this is the seven that he's talking about and then, of course, chapter, verse 7, **Revelation 10:7.** One of these seven He says; well, **Revelation 10:7** says, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** Through His Servants the Prophets. So these Prophecies, He's saying, are all going to be fulfilled in the time of the voice of the seventh.

15 Now if you turn back to **Revelation 3**, you will see the one that He ties in as seventh, because one of them has to do with the Great Tribulation, in the time period of the Great Tribulation. Well we know in **Revelation 10:7** now that when the seventh speaks, it's all going to be finished. So that will be the seventh and last era of The House of YAHWEH.

16 In **Revelation 3:7.** Remember what **Revelation 1** said now: Given to Yahshua to show us things to come. And then here, **Revelation 10:7**, when the Seventh Malak speaks all these mysteries will be shown, brought out clear and fulfilled.

17 **Revelation 3:7. And to the Malak of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH in Philadelphia, write: These things says He Who**

is holy, He Who is true, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

18 Verse 8, **I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength,..** Remember that because it's shown by the Prophets; what we're reading here is shown by the Prophets, that we'll get to point by point as we go here today and tomorrow. **...little strength and have kept My Word...** Kept My Laws and Prophecies. **...and have not denied My Name...** I don't know of anyone denying His Name in His House, who's part of The House, The House of YAHWEH.

19 Verse 9, **Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser...** Now I brought a sermon on that here a while back and showed you this. This was in the sermons on the judges, Boaz and so forth. The Prophecy, the Prophecy is back in Book One of these people that fell away, YAHWEH gave of those to Satan as a tradeoff here. If you don't have that, get it. It's very interesting, very interesting bit of Prophecies there that YAHWEH shows you to identify His House.

20 **Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser—who preach themselves to be those who worship YAHWEH, and they are not...** But they do worship demons. **...but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshipping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you...** Now this will be near the end but, of course, we are going to see this.

21 Verse 10, **Because you have kept the Word of My Patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation which will come upon all the world, to test those who dwell upon the earth...** Well, this see, ties the seventh and last era in with the tribulation. So we know now that the seventh, that one of these that He's talking about here in **Revelation 21** is actually the seventh; the seventh and last one that He's saying of: there came to me one of the seven. Well, it is the seventh that came to show these things that YAHWEH has appointed to show these things.

22 **Revelation 21:9. And there came to me one of the seven Malakim...** That's Messengers. **...who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues...** That is, telling. This is not bringing it on people but telling about the plagues that the

world will suffer and is suffering at this time. Let me see. I had something that I wanted to read you from that.

23 *That's the High Price of Food--How High Prices Add To World Hunger Toll. There are 923 million unnourished people in the world right now. The FAO estimates 75 million of the world's hungry are a direct result of high food prices. The prices on food have risen by about 70% this year...*

24 *...Global food shortage forces prices up. There is a growing global food crisis... A growing global food crisis they say. ...Shortages and rising prices have led to riots in several countries over the past couple of weeks... Just the past couple of weeks and this was written on the 13th of April. In some parts of the world, staples like wheat and rice have risen in price by as much as 70% over the past year. Now the World Bank has recognized the depth of the crisis... The World Bank finally.*

25 *...One of the factors driving up food prices has been the switch of agricultural land use from growing food to producing bio-fuels... That has very little to do with it I think, but anyway it's here. What Yahshua said, what our High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH has told us is here.*

26 *Global rice shortage: The price of rice around the world has risen by as much as 70% in the past year also as global demand has outstripped supply.*

27 *Pestilence...* They actually called this pestilence. *Pestilence threatens...* That's the old English word that was used to translate the Hebrew, that Yahshua used in **Mattithyah 24:7**.

28 *Pestilence threatens cash crop. Agriculture Worries: Climate Change Cited...* Firmament change, they didn't use that, but the firmament change is sighted. They're going to find that out soon. I know they will, because they're working on it now. *Cash crop farmers are bracing in the coming years for an onslaught of pestilence and disease...* It says, and disease.

29 Pope Benedict, he's calling for a pilgrimage here or something. He's blessing the world with more of Mary's efforts to kill them. [laughing]

30 Well anyway, back to **Revelation 10** here now. Let me see. **Revelation 21:7**. He says: **He who overcomes will inherit all things...** He who overcomes, now isn't that strange? You have to overcome all of this teaching about "only believe", but here's the Savior, the last Message

given by the Savior and He says: **He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father, and he will be My son.**

31 Verse 8, **But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and worshipers of Gods (elohim), and all liars, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone--which is the second death.**

32 And then He says, Come and I'll show you the Lamb's Wife, the Lamb's Wife. Well, we're tied in with the Seventh Malak of this Era, the Seventh Malak and that is the Last Messenger, the Seventh Messenger when things are finished.

33 Now he says: **verse 9, And there came to me one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me...** That is, he proclaims this to be coming upon the earth. It's not like he causes this to take place, but he forecast it. He prophesies it, in other words. Then at that time I will give power to My Two Witnesses and they'll foretell these days. **...Come, I will show you the Brides, the Lamb's Wives.**

34 **Verse 10, And he carried me away in the Spirit...** If you remember--maybe we'd better look there. Go to **Romans**. He carried me away in the Spirit, carried me away in the Spirit. What does that mean? Well, he showed me Prophecy is what it's talking about. He carried me away in the Spirit. He wasn't in a la-la land or a bowl of gas or a ball of gas, but he was speaking of the Laws and the Prophecies that I take you back to, that the Seventh Messenger takes you to and shows you these Prophecies. That's what it's speaking of.

35 If you go to **Romans 7:12**, he says: **Therefore the Laws are Holy, and the Commandments are Holy, and Just, and Righteous.**

36 Look on down to **verse 14. For we know that the Laws are Spiritual...** Spiritual, we know that the Law is Spiritual. So he's carrying you. This is a person who carries you to the Laws of **YAHWEH**, through the Laws of **YAHWEH** to where you can become part of this Spirit too. This Spirit can also dwell in you.

37 Look at **Romans 8:1. Therefore, there is now no condemnation for those who are as Yahshua Messiah, who do not walk after the flesh, but after the Spirit...** The Spirit of **YAHWEH**, the Image of **YAHWEH** as Yahshua walked.

These Laws--this character that Yahshua brought forth, the perfect living, the perfect way of keeping the Sabbath Day, the way that YAHWEH keeps the Sabbath Day, this is part of the Spirit of YAHWEH's Laws. The Spirit of YAHWEH's Laws is to become a servant, a servant to one another. That is a wonderful Spirit.

38 **Verse 2, Because through Yahshua Messiah, the Laws of the Spirit have set me free from the law of sin and death...** These Laws--this character that Yahshua brought forth, the perfect living, the perfect way of keeping the Sabbath Day, the way that **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath Day, this is part of the Spirit of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The Spirit of **YAHWEH's** Laws is to become a servant, a servant to one another. That is a wonderful Spirit.

39 **Verse 3, For what the Laws were powerless to do, in that men sought to defeat; overthrow, it, YAHWEH did by sending His Own Son in the likeness of sinful man, to bear witness against sin. And so He condemned the sins of all mankind;**

40 **Verse 4, In order that the Righteous requirements of the Laws might be fully performed in us, who do not live according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit...** The Spirit of the Laws, is Spiritual.

41 And **verse 6, For to be carnally minded is death... That's what the world is. ...but to be Spiritually minded...** Filled with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, Spiritually minded like **YAHWEH** Himself. **...is life and peace.**

42 **Verse 7, Because the carnal mind is enmity against; bitterly opposed to YAHWEH...** Remember that right there, against, against **YAHWEH. ...for it is not subject to the Laws of YAHWEH, nor indeed can be...** So He changes us through the teaching and through the example of keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws to be Spiritually minded.

43 **Verse 9, But you are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if the Spirit of YAHWEH...** That

is, the Spiritual Laws, **Romans 7:14**, the Laws are Spiritual. ...**if the Spiritual Laws truly dwell in you. Now if anyone does not have this Spirit as the Messiah, he is not His...** That is not **YAHWEH's**. No, he belongs to Satan the devil.

44 So back to **Revelation 21** now, again. **Revelation 21:10. And he carried me away in the Spirit...** That is, to show the Laws and the Prophecies. If they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies it's because there's no light in them. Well, where on earth could He take them? To a high mountain, a high mountain; now this high mountain should ring bells in everybody's minds by now.

45 Go over to **Isayah** and let me show you where he takes you to. Where this Seventh Malak, he's actually telling you, he's actually Prophesied here that a Seventh Messenger would do this, that he would take you to this high mountain.

46 You remember when the Prophecies first came to Abraham, and **YAHWEH** said, "Rest assured I'm going to send you into Egypt and you're going to serve the Gods there, the God worshipers for four hundred years, but when I bring you back, you will come back here to this mountain to worship."

47 And of course, the woman, the Samaritan woman said, "Well, our fathers said we're supposed to worship on this mountain." Yahshua said, "Well, the time has come when you won't; you won't worship in this mountain nor in Jerusalem." But there'll be a mountain of **YAHWEH**, yes, but it won't be out here in Samaria this time, won't be in Jerusalem either. Remember all that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You've got to tie all of this in together to understand it.

48 So he takes you to a mountain, the Seventh Messenger, Yahshua said, is going to take you to a mountain, to a Spiritual Mountain, a Heavenly Mountain, and it's told to us right here in **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** Concerning Yahdah and Jerusalem, because that's where the Savior was to die and, of course, then that House was to disappear, not one stone left upon another. That's what the Prophets said, that the Savior would be killed, and then **Daniyl 9** says the temple would be destroyed and another Prophet said, Mount Zion will be plowed like a field. Yahshua said not one stone left upon another, speaking of the stones now of the temple; He wasn't speaking of ev-

ery pebble. He was speaking of the stones of the temple. These were certain stones there that the Catholic Church knows exactly where they are today. I guarantee you they know exactly where those stones are today and will use them.

49 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain...** Notice, now he takes you to a high mountain to show you this, The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Now that's never taken place before brethren, but **YAHWEH** says it's going to take place. He takes you to this high mountain.

50 If you look over to **Malakyah**, you'll see what that high mountain can actually do for you, this high mountain of **YAHWEH**. **Malakyah 4:6. Guess I'm going too fast, right? Malakyah 4:6. And it will turn the hearts... This high mountain of YAHWEH, the Laws of YAHWEH. ...will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers; before I come and strike the earth with a curse...** That's not exactly the way that's written, but before the curses take place, **YAHWEH** said, this will take place. Now, of course, if you remember, none of the wicked will understand this, the fearful and unbelieving.

51 Look at **Daniyl, Daniyl 12** because this is speaking of the same time period here and the Witnesses. And he says in **Daniyl 12:10**, he said, **Many will be purified, and made white...** By this high mountain. ...**purified, and made white...** Made spiritual, made spiritual. **Many will be purified, and made white; tried and tested; but the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand...** This Seventh Malak of the Seventh Era of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Seventh Lamp on the Seven Lampstand.

52 Now, back to **Revelation 21. Revelation 21:10. And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the Holy YAHWEH Shammah, descending out of heaven...** This Malak, the Seventh Malak.

53 I want you to turn over to **Zecharyah**. Let me see, I want to bring that right now. Yes! **Zecharyah**, I think it's the third chapter. Now, here again, he starts off talking about Zion and Jerusalem. And of course, he shows here that he will eventually come back and save this

area here. But then he goes in and he says, **Zecharyah 3:1. Then he showed me Yahshua the High Priest...** Now this Yahshua the High Priest is Yahshua the High Priest, our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

54 Many get this mixed up and they think this was Joshua or Yahshua that lived in about 1400 years B.C.E., but this Book right here was written in about 519. He, this man Joshua as they translated it in the *King James Version*, or Yahshua which was the Savior's Name--He took over after the days of Mosheh, led the children of Israyl into this land, finally, that they had trained for, for so many years and prepared for, for so many years. But then he starts talking about a High Priest Yahshua and how this High Priest is brought into action by the Seventh Messenger.

55 Now if you'll listen closely and pay attention, remember what you read in **Revelation** there, what you read of the Great High Mountain that I take you to, that I'm Prophesied to take you to, the Message that I give you to bring you to a Spiritual understanding.

56 He says, **Then he showed me Yahshua the High Priest standing before the Malak...** The Messenger. ...of **YAHWEH**, with **Satan standing at his right hand to oppose him...** And of course, that's what we see today. We see Satan opposing us right now. Bring this time focus into your understanding here along with this Prophecy.

57 **Verse 2, And YAHWEH said to Satan: YAHWEH rebukes you, O Satan! Yes, YAHWEH Who has chosen Yerusalem rebukes you! Is not this a brand pulled from the fire?**

58 **Verse 3, Now Yahshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the Malak...** Well who clothed Him with filthy garments? They're still clothing Him with filthy garments today and, of course, it's the Catholic Church that's doing so. And now there's even talk out that Yahshua sinned so He couldn't be the Savior and all of this, when the Scripture exactly says differently than that.

59 The Jews, the twelve tribes rejected Him. That is, the universal church that changed its name from Pharisees. They rejected Him, because He didn't take over and rule at that time like they wanted Him to, and kill all of their enemies for them, kill all their enemies for the Catholic Church, enemies to the Catholic Church. They had plenty, because they were doing then as they're doing now. They

were oppressing people, killing people, sending armies out to hunt them down, bring them to the courts and crucify them. That was their law. They were classified as heretics, witches--people who owned the Scriptures. Any of those things you could get killed for.

60 Well, they're still trying to disqualify Yahshua because they don't like His Message. They hate Him today as much as they did back then. Remember how they hated Him? And Yahchanan says, you know, if I hadn't come and preached to them, then they would not know their sins revealed. But now they have no cloak for their sins. I've exposed them, He said. So today He says we, the Witness, is actually tormenting them. The House of **YAHWEH**, is actually tormenting the nations today. That is, these religions, same thing. Well, that's what you see here today. So they're trying to put filthy garments on Yahshua. He says to somebody take them off. Clothe Him with kings' garments. Notice this. This should be in your mind now totally.

61 **Verse 4, And He answered, and spoke to those who stood before Him...** That is a messenger and a group of people that spoke before Him. ...**saying: Take away the filthy garments from him. Then to him, He said: Behold, I have taken your iniquity away from you, and I will clothe you with change of raiment.**

62 **Verse 5, And I said...** It didn't say Yahshua sinned. Yahshua didn't have any sins. He took away the filthy garments of sin that was painted on Him by the Pharisees and some of the Sadducees. "We were not born in fornication," they said. "We're the seed of Abraham." Remember all these words they said about Him? They're bringing the same propaganda today against the Man. But He's saying to them, I've taken these off of You now by a Messenger.

63 **And I said: Let them set the beautiful tsaniph; a headcovering consisting of a kippah, then wrapped with a turban, upon his head...** That's what the High Priest wore. Remember the book, *Why The Holy Garments?* If you read that, you'll know what it's speaking of here and what the High Priest wore. ... **and clothed him with garments, as the Malak of YAHWEH stood by...** The Messenger of **YAHWEH** stood by. You see that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

64 Now **YAHWEH** did this and is doing this throughout the world now. He's taking off these

filthy garments that have been put on Yahshua and has placed Him as High Priest over The House of YAHWEH.

65 Verse 6, Then the Malak of YAHWEH solemnly testified to Yahshua, saying:

66 Verse 7, This is what YAHWEH our Father says: If you will walk in My Ways... Now He's speaking of Him and His fellows as you see in the next verse. He knows that, He has already predicted Yahshua will walk in His Ways. This was before Yahshua was born, of course. But this was a Prophecy written about Him and He also prophesied that He would not sin, that He would walk in His Ways. But He speaks here of Yahshua and the whole House of YAHWEH with Him, who is the Seventh Messenger, putting the Priestly clothes on Him at this time, in this era.

67 ...and if you will keep My Charge, then you will also rule My House... My House, High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. ...and have charge of My Courts; and I will give you places to walk among these who stand by... That's not exactly correctly translated right there but it's close enough for the time being.

68 Verse 8, Hear now, O Yahshua the High Priest, You and Your Companions who sit before you; for they are men wondered at. For behold, I will bring forth My Servant the Branch... Do you see that? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now, he's speaking of Yahshua now, the High Priest in Prophecy and the Branch. Bringing forth a Branch.

69 That can also be translated, besides the branch; Hear now, O Yahshua the High Priest, You and Your Companions who sit before you... That's you brethren it's speaking of. That's you, The House of YAHWEH. He's now High Priest over The House of YAHWEH and you're now sitting before Him and He's now judging you. Praise YAHWEH [applause] ...for they are men wondered at... I think there's something being hidden in that verse, in that part of it there. But it could be that. ...For behold, I will bring forth My Servant the Branch, the remnant that will be purified and Holy.

70 Verse 9, For behold, these are My Saints whom I have purified and who keep all My Laws at Abel... [Praise YAHWEH, applause] At Abel, yes, it's there. All of the world's authoritative books say it is. ...whom I have laid before Yahshua... I've set you before Yahshua, He says. That's YAHWEH speaking. Remember what He says in Revelation 3:7, I know your works. This is Yahshua; He knows our works and has set before us the open door.

71 Well, YAHWEH says, I've set this group in

front of you. ...at Abel whom I have laid before Yahshua. By My Saints, whom I have purified and who keep all My Laws at Abel, complete Knowledge... Get that? Now remember those words. ...complete Knowledge and Understanding is established. Behold, I will teach them, says YAHWEH our Father, and I will remove the sin of that land on that day and they will be in unity.

72 Verse 10, In that day, says YAHWEH our Father: every man will invite his neighbor to live in peace... [Praise YAHWEH, applause] The King James Version said, come and sit under your fig tree, I mean, your vine. But you will teach peace and pursue peace is what he's saying.

73 Well, the servant, the branch. Let me see where to go from here. Let's see, the branch. Now, well, let's go back to Revelation. I'm afraid just to say it and not read it. But go back to Revelation 21 again and let's tie this part in with it right here.

74 Revelation 21:11. Having the Glory... Well, read verse 10 again to get it set in your mind again.

75 Revelation 21:10. And he carried me away in the Spirit... That is in the Prophecies and the Laws. ...to a great and high mountain... House of YAHWEH, re-established House of YAHWEH. ...and showed me that Great City, the Holy YAHWEH Shammah, descending out of heaven from YAHWEH... Descending, well, the very next verse now.

76 Verse 11, Having the Glory of YAHWEH...

77 Let's turn over now to Isayah 42, Isayah 42. Remember what you saw there now about the branch in Zecharyah 3. And we'll come back to Zecharyah here a little bit. But Isayah, Isayah 42 and notice here verse 8. Remember what it said now, My Glory, the Glory of YAHWEH, in Revelation, that he brings forth, this Messenger, the Seventh Messenger brings forth.

78 Now Isayah 42 and look at verse 8. I am YAHWEH, that is My Name; and My Glory I will not give to another, nor My Praise to graven images... You know, I told you yesterday that no God has ever carried the Name YAHWEH. It's not on any of the deities, ever. It never has been, never will be. YAHWEH won't allow it. He won't allow the Gods to pretend they're YAHWEH. And this is what He says here. This is the meaning of verse 8.

79 Go back to verse, well, let's just go back to verse 1. Isayah 42:1. Behold! My Servant Whom I uphold! My Elect One in Whom My Soul delights! I have put My Spirit upon him; He will bring forth Judgment to the Gentiles; nations... He will bring forth Judgment to the Gentiles. Now, Yahshua is

If you don't lift Yahshua up you're not part of my House. You're not part of The House of YAHWEH, which is my House. Yes. I lay full claim to this House, to you my people. You are my people. And that makes you YAHWEH's People. I've made you YAHWEH's People. YAHWEH has made you His People through me.

definitely spoken of in this chapter but this is not speaking directly of Yahshua. It's speaking of the one that takes the filthy garments off of Him and then lifts Him up. We must lift Him up as Mosheh lifted the serpent on the rod up for all to see. We must lift Yahshua up.

80 If you don't lift Him up you're not part of my House. You're not part of The House of YAHWEH, which is my House. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Yes. I lay full claim to this House, to you my people. You are my people. And that makes you YAHWEH's People. I've made you YAHWEH's People. YAHWEH has made you His People through me. [Praise YAHWEH applause]

81 Now, he says, **verse 2, He will not cry, nor lift up His voice, nor cause His voice to be heard in the street.**

82 **Verse 3, A bruised reed He will not break, and smoking flax...** Now all of this is speaking of Yahshua here, from **verse 2** on.

83 **Verse 4, says, He will not fail nor be discouraged, till He has established Judgment in the earth...** This is definitely Yahshua Messiah. And the world there or **earth**, actually means *universe*. ...and the isles; countries, will wait for His Laws.

84 **Verse 5, This is what YAHWEH the Father says, Who created the heavens and stretched them out; Who spread forth the earth and that which comes from it; Who gives breath to the people on it, and Spirit to those who walk on it:**

85 **Verse 6, I, YAHWEH, have called You in Righteousness, and will hold Your hand; I will keep You, and give You as a covenant to the people, as a light to the Gentiles; nations;**

86 **Verse 7, To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and from the prison those who sit in darkness.**

87 **Verse 8, I am YAHWEH, that is My Name;**

and My Glory I will not give to another, nor My Praise to graven images.

88 **Verse 9, Behold, the former things...** Now, he's speaking to somebody and saying, **Behold, the former things have come to pass, and new things I do declare...** Well, how does He declare these new things?

89 If you will look to **Isayah 44:7**, He tells you how He's going to declare these things. **Isayah 44** is speaking of the two brothers from the same womb. He will pour out His Spirit upon their seed, their seed. If you remember what the seed of Abraham is, we'll go through that and make sure you understand it. But the seed of Abraham are those who do the work that Abraham taught people to do. He says I know you will teach these people My Laws, **YAHWEH** said this. He said, and through your seed, not speaking of *The Keys of this Blood*, you know. Malachi Martin had it all wrong. The universal church has it all wrong. The seed of Abraham are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, who become spiritual minded through the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

90 Well, I will declare it. Notice in **Isayah 44:7. And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them...** Let them declare it. Go back down to **Isayah 42** and read this again.

91 **Isayah 42:9. Behold, the former things have come to pass, and new things I do declare...** If you hold your place there now, and go back to **Psalms 110, Psalm 110**. I brought you every one of these Scriptures before but we're tying them all together now and you should be able to understand this very clearly. **Psalm 110**, but hold your place in **Isayah 42**. We'll come back to it.

92 **Psalm 110, Psalm 110** and start with **verse 1. YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King: Sit... That is, judge, judge. ...at My Right Hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** That's what Yahshua is doing at this time. He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He said, "I don't judge the world, I judge My House."

93 In **verse 2, YAHWEH will send the rod...** Now this rod, I read this to you yesterday. Let me tell you again. It means a branch, a branch. Now if you remember, if you remember I just read this to you, the branch. **Zecharyah 3**.

94 **Zecharyah 3:8. Hear now, O Yahshua the High Priest...** He wasn't born yet, but this is a Prophecy written about Him. **Hear now, O Yahshua the High Priest, You and Your Companions who sit before you; for they are men wondered at. For**

behold, I will bring forth My Servant the Branch...
For You to use, for You to judge and use.

95 Now go back to **Psalm 110. Psalm 110:2. YAHWEH will send the rod...** That's the Servant, the Branch, which includes everyone sitting here in this room. *As extending, figuratively a tribe or congregation of people with a rod or mission or instruments...* Which are the Laws and the Prophecies. *...for teaching, for chastising, for correcting, for ruling, a scepter...* He says, *... support of life, bread, over all food supplies. Rod is the symbol of authority, Numbers 17:7-11...* If you want to write that down.

96 Now, go back down to **Psalm 110:2. YAHWEH will send the rod of Your Strength...**

97 Talking about the King Who sits judging, see in verse 1. **YAHWEH said to My Ruler and King, Sit at My Right Hand...**

98 He's talking to Him, **YAHWEH** says to Him. **Verse 2, YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength...** Remember He said in **Revelation 3**, He said, you have a little strength. Remember that? This is the strength that **YAHWEH** is giving Yahshua. He doesn't need much. Remember, **YAHWEH** says I only need a few to do this.

99 **YAHWEH will send the rod of Your Strength out of Zion...** That word **Zion** means--**Zion, 613 Laws**. That's what it means. **Malakyah 4**, the references there show you what the word **Zion** means. He said, **YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength out of the 613 Laws. You will rule... You will judge. ...in the midst of Your enemies...** Sit here till I make Your enemies Your footstool. You will judge Your enemies.

100 **Verse 3, Your people...** Speaking of you here, brethren, every one of you here, all of you. **Your people...** This is the rod that He's using, the rod of Yahshua's Strength here. **Your people will have proved themselves obedient to the Laws on the day You go forth in Power. They will unite with you**

Yahshua qualified for that Authority. Now, He's judging. He sits as High Priest over the House of YAHWEH judging you. So be careful what you say and uphold Yahshua. Take the filthy garments away from Him and put the great Priestly Garments on Him.

arrayed in their Holy Garments. Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth, governing with You. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

101 Hold your place there and go to **Psalm 72**. You got enough fingers you can do this. **Psalm 72**. Just hold your place and go to **Psalm 72:1. Give Your Judgments to the King...** That is Yahshua. That's what He says in **Mattithyah 28:18**. He says, all Judgment is given unto Me now. He qualified for that Authority. Now, He's judging. He sits as High Priest over the House of **YAHWEH** judging you. So be careful what you say and uphold Yahshua. Take the filthy garments away from Him and put the great Priestly Garments on Him.

102 **Give Your Judgments to the King, O YAHWEH, and Your Righteousness to the King's sons.**

103 **Verse 2, He will judge Your People...** That is, guide and command. We are the instruments who He's using to go to the Gentile nations. **He will judge Your People with Righteousness, and Your needy with justice.**

104 **Verse 3, Then the mountains...** The uplifting, same words that're used in **Isayah 2**. It's a promotion of the churches. **...and hills will bear peace for the people, by Righteousness...** These instruments will be sent out.

105 **Verse 4, He will bring justice to the afflicted of the people; He will save the sons of the needy, and will crush the oppressor.**

106 **Verse 5, He will...** Or as the Interlinear says here, they will reverence You. **They will reverence You as long as the sun and moon endures, from one generation to the another...** Interlinear is the one that says that.

107 Look on down to **verse 11, Yes, all kings will fall down in front of Him; and all nations will serve Him.**

108 **Verse 12, For He will deliver the needy who cry out, and the afflicted who have no one to help.**

109 **Verse 13, He will spare the poor and needy; He will save the souls of the needy.**

110 **Verse 14, He will redeem their lives from deceit... Deceit of the universal churches. ...and violence...** All the world is deceived today as **Revelation 12:9** says. **...precious will their life be...** That's not blood there. But **...precious will their life be in His eyes.**

111 Let's see, **verse 16, His chosen will abound throughout the land on the top of the mountains...** That is the promoted House of **YAHWEH**. **...they will cause this to come to pass. They will flourish like the fruit of Lebanon, thriving like the grass of the field.**

112 Well, back now to **Psalm 110, Psalm 110:3. Your People will have proved themselves obedient to the Laws on the day You go forth in Power. They will unite with you arrayed in their Holy Garments. Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth, governing with You.**

113 **Verse 4, YAHWEH has vowed an oath, and will not relent...** All of these things now are vows of YAHWEH to you, brothers, brothers and sisters. **YAHWEH has vowed an oath, and will not relent nor change His Mind: You are a Priesthood forever after the order of Melchizedek...** King of Priests who taught Abraham, if you remember. Many Scriptures written about him. He was the teacher of Abraham. Abraham was a teacher of the same things, and YAHWEH said, from your seed, from this seed, this character that I've put in you of keeping the Laws and the Prophecies, this Spirit, that will be a blessing to all the universe.

114 **Verse 5, The Rulers and Kings at Your Right Hand, O YAHWEH, will strike through; completely crush, kings in the day of His Judgment.**

115 **Verse 6, They will execute judgment among the nations, they will fill up the earth with dead bodies...** That's not dead bodies. That's baptized bodies as I told you yesterday.

116 Now back to **Isayah 42, Isayah 42:9. Behold, the former things have come to pass, and new things I do declare...** Through these elect of YAHWEH, through The House of YAHWEH, the last remnant, with Yahshua as the High Priest. ... **before they spring forth, I tell you of them.**

117 **Verse 10, Sing to YAHWEH a new song, and His praise from the end of the earth, you who go down to the sea...** That is, the people, who are sent to the people. Remember the seas are the nations, tongues and languages. ...**and all that is in it; the isles; countries, and the inhabitants of them.**

118 **Verse 11, Let the wilderness and its cities lift up their voices; the villages Kedar inhabits. Let the people of the Rock; Sela, sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains...** The uplifted places.

119 **Verse 12, Let them give Glory to YAHWEH, and declare His praise in the islands; countries.**

120 **Verse 13, YAHWEH will go forth like a mighty man, He will stir up zeal like a man of war. He will cry out, yes, roar! He will prevail against His enemies!**

121 Look over to **verse 21, YAHWEH is well pleased, for His Righteousness' sake, to magnify the Laws, and make them Honorable.**

122 Look down now to **Isayah 43:1. But now, this is what YAHWEH says, Who created you,**

O Yaaqob, and He who formed you, O Yisrayl... And then He shows the waters, the seed of these Two Witnesses.

123 **Verse 5, Fear not, for I am with you; I will bring your seed from the east, and gather you from the west...** Giving the directions here that He brings you from.

124 **Verse 7, Everyone who is called with My Name...** Now if you remember, another verse goes with that and says, you know, they must turn from evil. If they're called by His Name, they must turn from evil. ...**whom I have created for My Glory...** My Glory I will not give to another He says. ...**I have formed; yes, I have made them.**

125 **Verse 8, Bring forth the blind people who have eyes, and the deaf who have ears.**

126 **Verse 9, Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the peoples be assembled! Who among them can declare this...** Nobody, He says, no one but Him. They do not have that Power. Their Gods are helpless to tell the future. They're working with blind eyes. Their presidents, their world leaders, they think they're going to do something and it all backfires in their face. ...**and show us former things? Let them bring forth their witnesses, so they may be justified; or let them hear, and acknowledge; This is the Truth!**

127 **Verse 10, You are My Witnesses, says YAHWEH, and My Servants whom I have chosen...** All of this brethren is talking about you and what goes on in this time period right here.

128 Last, last part of **verse 12, ... Therefore, you are My Witnesses, says YAHWEH: that I am YAHWEH!**

129 And then **verses 16 and 17,** that I am the Only Power. We are His Witnesses.

130 Well, I'm out of time and gone over. But we'll come back here to **Zecharyah.** This is almost all that **Zecharyah** speaks of is our time period and The House of YAHWEH that's established in these Last Days, of course, and Yahshua as being the High Priest. But this place names Him, this place names Yahshua. And of course, they know His Name. They took it out of the Holy Scriptures. They admit that they did. And every place they found it in the Scriptures they put the word **kyrios** in the "New Testament". And of course, they translated it to Joshua. [laughing] Using a "J" that was invented by the Catholic church so they could use the name of something to go with their God Zeus.

131 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you, all of you. YAHWEH bless you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Nineteen

The Universal Church's Teachings Identify Them And To Whom They Belong, The House Of YAHWEH's Teachings Identify Who We Are And To Whom We Belong #7—The Brides, The Lamb's Wife Bringing Forth Its Strength Of YAHWEH By Bringing Forth Yahshua Messiah As High Priest And King In The Midst Of His Enemies [Feast of Unleavened Bread] 04/18/09

Kahan Michayl: And now, if you'll all stand. It's my great pleasure to introduce the only one who can save us in the Ark of YAHWEH, our Great Beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH. Shalom everyone. Praise YAHWEH. [Oh, let me see. Waves palm branches] Praise YAHWEH. What a beautiful crowd today. You may be seated. And I do know that this is all praise to YAHWEH that you're--you're giving me right now. And that's what I'm here for is to bring honor to YAHWEH. [applause] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 YAHWEH's Way is slowly growing like a tree, a big strong oak tree. And I tell you again this is the safest place on the face of the earth. You may not believe it now but you will believe it later. Hate for you to miss out on it by not believing.

3 But the Savior gives me the right, right here, you know, I, for years, I wouldn't say anything about myself. You know, I even avoided teaching Scriptures that I knew was speaking about me. And I've always pushed everyone else forward in doing YAHWEH's Work, but then the Priests themselves started bringing me out, the Kahans and the Kohanahs. And they said or they'd say, "Isn't this Scripture speaking about you?" [applause] And I said, well you Priests can bring it out but I'm not going to.

4 But Yahshua, I finally noticed this and I said well you know this is Righteousness. In **Luke 24:27**, He says, **And beginning at Mosheh; the Laws and**



the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself... So you can't say that it's wrong to show **YAHWEH's** Prophecies. We can't avoid the Prophecies. And I'm not trying to brag on myself or anything like that. I fully know I'm an Okie and how I was raised. The only thing I can boast in is the fact that **YAHWEH** has called me out of the world and He has enlightened me with the Scriptures that I can teach you. [applause] And I'm going to do my upbest at it.

5 Now, **Genesis 26:5**, it says that **YAHWEH** said, Because you have kept My Laws, My Statutes and Judgments, then your seed, your seed--you know, people think well that's his bloodline. But that didn't mean his bloodline. His seed, his physical seed comes from his bloodline but the Prophecies if you'll look at the Prophecies, and we'll study some of them today. I've got to bring some of it in to make you understand about the Lamb's Wife, because the Lamb's Wife is going to be Abraham's seed, and of course, the seed of Abel.

6 But from your seed, and of course, we're shown what his seed, what that actually means in Book Two, is that those who are begotten by his or by this character he brings forth of **YAHWEH**, they become the seed of Abraham because of Abraham's teaching. Abraham wrote most of **Genesis** or at least a lot of it, Abraham and Melchizedek. And of course, from their teachings that we're still reading today that involve the Lamb's Wife, the Lamb Himself and the Bride.

7 I painted you a picture of the Sanhedrin Court. The Marriage will actually take place in the Sanhedrin Court. It won't, it won't be set up like, like it was in the temple when they actually killed Yahshua. There's where His death took place, But there's where also He's going to stand with the Body. **Hebrews** said, you didn't desire sacrifice of Me, you desired a Body of Me, a Body of Believers, Body of Believers. That's His Wife.

8 Now Father, I went out, I found this woman, I've taught her the Laws and she is so perfect, she wants to keep every one of those Laws and here she is. Now Yahshua's standing at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, right? Where is the Bride standing? But on the Left Hand of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] And **YAHWEH's** the One Who says on My Right Hand and Left Hand, to sit at My Right Hand and My Left Hand. This is what they asked, to sit at Yahshua's Right Hand and Left Hand and He said you don't even know what you're talking about.

9 Well, I know what I'm talking about. [Praise

YAHWEH, applause] I'm a little bit ahead of the Apostles in that field right now. [laughing] And so I know what is going to take place and the Father, of course, has the final judgment on the Bride. And that's the reason some will be kicked out and not chosen as the Bride as we see in the parables. When you get all of this together now, it makes one beautiful picture that **YAHWEH** has painted.

10 And it started back with the Prophecies that He expounded on back in the time of Mosheh, starting with Mosheh and all the Prophets, not just one or two but all the Prophets. He spoke of this and He said if you're Abraham's seed then you'd be doing the works of Abraham. The works of Abraham, well, that's keeping the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of **YAHWEH**. These're the works of Abraham. They wanted to kill the Savior for telling them that. But keep that in mind right there.

11 And then let's go to **Revelation 21:9** again here. Now we covered some of this yesterday. (**Revelation 21:9**--I didn't get time to bring this but I will between now and Pentecost, **YAHWEH** willing.) **I Corinthians, I Corinthians 15:22**. I'll just read it to you quickly.

12 **I Corinthians 15:22. For as in Adam all die, in the same way all who are as Messiah will be made alive...** Will be made alive, they'll be resurrected and given Life Eternal. Now keep this in mind.

13 **Verse 23, And every man in his own order...** **YAHWEH** says some of the last will be first and some of the first will be last. Keep that in mind as you're thinking about the Bride in this time period's Work, the Work that we're in right now.

14 And then Yahshua said, He gave a parable, and I don't know how many's put that together. But He talked about the Kingdom is like a man that goes out, he has a vineyard, and he goes out and he finds some workers and he said, "Come work in my vineyard today and I will give you so much." And then later on he found some more and he said to them, about noonday, he said, "Why stand you here idle, why not come out and work and I'll pay you what's right?" So he found some more and put them to work. Then later he found some more and put them to work. And at the end of the day, he gave them all the same price and some of them griped about it. They may gripe about us getting this being the first, but we're going to be the first **YAHWEH** says, the first. [applause] And we're *going to resurrect them, of course.*

15 **Verse 23** there, **I Corinthians 15:23. And every man in his own order Messiah the first One recalled from the dead; afterward, those who are Messiah's at His coming.**

16 **Verse 24, Then the end, when He will have handed over the kingdoms to YAHWEH, to our Father, when He will have destroyed every other rule, and every authority and power...** How's He gonna do that? Through us, through the donkey.

17 We're His donkey who carries the load. Put yourself in that position. We're the donkey or called the ass in the Holy Scriptures, that carries the load; that do the Work for Yahshua. He's the One we're working through, and we'll see that plainly now. I'm not, I'm not exaggerating here, that's what we're shown as in the Holy Scriptures. And I am pleased to be identified in that way right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

18 **Revelation 21:9. And there came to me one of the seven Malakim...** It's actually the Seventh Malakim as I showed you yesterday. ...**who had the seven bowls...** That is, the Messages. These were Messages or a book of Messages that was given unto them described as a bowl full of plagues, the last plagues that we foretell, the Prophecy that we foretell.

19 I was hoping to show you the last one but that will be later. It will be sometime, maybe before Pentecost that I will bring this out. So be sure, be sure and get the sermons or if you are on the satellite system, you'll get it there. ...**full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying: Come, I will show you the Brides, the Lamb's Wives.**

20 **Verse 10, And he carried me away in the Spirit...** I showed you what that was yesterday, the Spirit that you get from humbly submitting to YAHWEH's Laws. A humble, peaceful, servitude spirit that you get there. ...**to a great and high mountain...** Which is the uplifted House of YAHWEH ...**and showed me that Great City, the Holy YAHWEH Shammah, descending...** That is, the Powers of that City. ...**out of heaven from YAHWEH...** The Powers of YAHWEH descending.

21 **Verse 11, Having the Glory...** That's the Name of YAHWEH. It's the Name of YAHWEH that He won't give to any of the Gods, won't let them use it. ...**of YAHWEH. And her light was similar...** Well, don't try to remember that, just go to this other here.

22 But the Lamb's Wife. In **Numbers 21**, I'll just quote this. **Numbers 21:8-9, YAHWEH** told Mosheh make this bronze serpent and stick it up in the air so the people can look upon it and it will do this for them. Lift it up.

23 Well in **Yahchanan 3:3, 14 and 16**, Yahshua must be lifted up in the same way by us for this to do the job, and that is, of course, what is Prophesied. Then we started going into the Prophecies where

The House of YAHWEH actually lifts up Yahshua, strips off the filthy garments that the Catholic church has put upon Him, and put upon Him the royal garments that He deserves to wear, of course. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

24 And He sits at the Right Hand of YAHWEH now, the Right Hand of YAHWEH waiting for the Body. Let's be turning over to the Prophecy in **Genesis** now. One of the Prophecies that I'm sure He showed His Disciples, in **Genesis 49**. I went to great extremes to bring information on this chapter and this history that is given us here. But there're many Prophecies concealed in this.

25 But He sits at the Right Hand of YAHWEH waiting for His Bride to stand at the Left Hand of YAHWEH to be given in unity, saying, "Yes, all of these are in unity with You, they are Yours." And of course, He's proving us right now, doing a work through us as Prophecy shows for this time period. Is that not beautiful to you? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And all of this is shown throughout the Holy Scriptures and totally hidden from the world.

26 I've never heard a sermon like this in my life coming from any of the preachers anywhere, not Jews, not Christians, not anyone. And you read the cream of the crops' writing, you know, their commentators, and they get so confused they don't know, they say well, this can't be talking about this. And everybody thinks it's this but then these Scriptures don't agree. And one yesterday, or a few days ago, he said, "Well, that's what all the manuscripts said but I think it should read thus." And he gave a totally different thing.

27 Here we have all these manuscripts, forty-something in total, and they all said the same thing, but he said, "No, that can't be true." [laughing] He said, "It reads like this in all other places." But it wasn't talking about that in all the other places. But he said, "In this place, it reads this. But I just don't think it's true." Maybe I'll show you that, read it to you today, maybe. I hope.

28 But anyway, in **Genesis 49** now, we have the Prophecy here of the tribes and what would be taking place. And YAHWEH gave this Prophecy, this Inspired Prophecy, to show what would be taking place among these people, and in certain ones here, the tribe of Yahdah.

29 **Genesis 49:8. Yahdah, your brothers will praise you; your hand will be on the neck of your enemies...** And so forth.

30 But down in **verse 10**, this is where it gets important for us and for the entire world, the blessing. He says, **The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between**

his feet, until... Now notice the word **until**, until. Well, a lot of things are prescribed for this time period, this **until**.

31 And then certain things have to go on from there that He shows here. But it's not forever. But they won't depart until, until the House is established in another place. They will be destroyed. Until they're destroyed and the Levitical Priesthood dissolved and so forth.

32 Well, He says, **...He to Whom tribute belongs comes to Abel, and the obedience of the nations is His...** Now this, of course, is speaking of Yahshua and the seed and the bringing forth of that seed.

33 The Laws now, it's speaking of the Laws. And the firstborn Law gives us this information and the right of inheritance to the firstborn is given in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And of course, Yahshua is the Firstborn, not of man but of **YAHWEH**. He was begotten by **YAHWEH** with the Character of the Laws and the Prophecies. The Prophecies contain the promises, and then the Laws contain the character and this is what **YAHWEH** begot Yahshua with. And then He came to maturity and was born, actually born into the **YAHWEH** Family, this **YAHWEH** Character. He had it fully. This is exactly what the Bride must do too.

34 Keep that in mind now and go over to--hold your place there, just hold your place there, and go over to **Zecharyah 4, Zecharyah 4** and notice **verse 11, verse 11**. No wait a minute, wait a minute. Let's read a little further here. If you got your place there in **Zecharyah**, hold it.

35 Remember now the Lawgiver. **Genesis 49:10. ...from between his feet, until He to Whom tribute belongs comes to Abel, and the obedience of the nations is His...** Now the next one is the Prophecy of how this comes about, in this Prophecy, the Law giving from that point on.

36 Now, **verse 11, Tethering his donkey...** Tethering his donkey, that means like you would tie it but it's tied in a certain way. It's called tethering. **Tethering his donkey to the vine...** Remember He says, I am the Vine; you are the branches. I'm the Vine; you are the branches. **...tethering his donkey...** Another one calls it foal. *King James Version* calls it foal, but it means donkey.

37 **Tethering his donkey to the vine, tethering his donkey colt to the choicest branch...** Choicest branch, you got that, huh? [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. And it doesn't mean choicest branch, it means chosen branch or ordained branch, an ordained branch, an ordained branch.

38 Now, let's go to **Zecharyah 4:11** here. Now it is so amazing and you can't find this in any other

book except the Holy Scriptures, but people actually wrote things here in this generation, in the **Genesis** generation. Thousands of years later **YAHWEH** inspired someone else to write a little more about it; and somebody else thousands of years after that when they didn't even know each other. Yet, they contributed to the scenario or the picture that **YAHWEH** was painting here of His Kingdom where He says, I will make man in My Image, My Image. And all of this is the process of making man in His Image, Yahshua being the first of course.

39 Well, here now in **Zecharyah 4** and notice **verse 11**. And remember He ties His donkey to or the foal to the branch here.

40 He says in, **Zecharyah 4:11. Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two Olive Trees upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left side of it?...** Now get the picture here too because you've got one on the right and one on the left. And He's speaking here, remember here in **Genesis**, about tethering your donkey to the Vine, to Yahshua. His donkey colt to the chosen branch.

41 So, keep in mind now **Hebrews** that said you've not desired of Me sacrifices but a Body, a Body of Believers, a Body of Believers. One that will do You honor. That's another one I'm gonna have to pass up. I won't have time to bring it. I so wanted to bring it this Feast, this Feast. But the wife is the choice, the choice one, the choice of the fold. You know, who can find a virtuous woman. This is spoken of by the Apostles, you know, here a little and there a little.

42 And then he said, you know, this is great for a husband and wife but I'm actually speaking of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. But it's so of a husband and wife too. But this is the way to get along. This is the way to become--become servants to one another, become servants to your children too.

43 Okay, the Lampstand and upon the right side of it. Now look back up here to **verse 1. Zecharyah 4:1 And the Malak who talked with me came again...** The Messenger. **...and wakened me, as a man who is wakened out of his sleep,**

44 **Verse 2, And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven lamps on it, and there are seven pipes to the seven lamps.**

45 Then he said in **verse 3, And there are two Olive Trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side of it.**

46 And then in **verse 4, So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked him: What are these, my ruler?**

Remember now the Branches, there is a Chosen Branch for a later part of work. There're two Branches to begin with. But there's later, there's a Chosen Branch that YAHWEH said will do certain things. In fact, it's the Strength of Yahshua that He uses in the Last Days to do the Work.

47 Look on down or come on down to **verse 10, Zechariah 4:10. For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice, and will see the plummet...** That is, the Righteousness. **...in the hand of Zerubbabel...** And of course, this is not the man Zerubbabel. This word, the root word shows it means *to scatter seed*, it means *a sower to Righteousness in Babylon, opposing Babylon, one opposing Babylon*. So you see the plummet in the hand of the one opposing Babylon.

48 **...And the complete Knowledge and Understanding of YAHWEH will go throughout the whole earth...** That's what you're seeing. That is what you're seeing throughout the whole earth. This has never occurred before. But it's going this time throughout the whole earth.

49 **Verse 11, Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two Olive Trees upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left side of it?**

50 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Branches. **...which, through the two golden pipes...** Remember now the Branches, there is a Chosen Branch for a later part of work. There're two Branches to begin with. But there's later, there's a Chosen Branch that **YAHWEH** said will do certain things. In fact, it's the Strength of Yahshua that He uses in the Last Days to do the Work.

51 Now **verse 14, Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones...** Remember, that's what the word means there. It's not choicest but the chosen or anointed to do a certain job; this certain donkey that's anointed or chosen to do a certain job. **... Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

52 **Zechariah 5, Zechariah 5** and look down to **verse 5**. We'll just skip through this one, but you've

got to get it in your mind.

53 **Zechariah 5:5. Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by commandment...** Sent by commandment, isn't that strange. Sent by commandment.

54 I'm gonna have to give up **Genesis** over here for the time being. I can't hold it and go to **Revelation**. But I need you to go to **Revelation 12** right here and then we'll come back to **Zechariah 5** here. **Revelation 12**, because here is something that is sent by commandment, and remember this now. Understand, he says, **Zechariah 5:5, ...understand that which is sent by commandment...**

55 If you'll look over to **Revelation**, probably most of you know this, because I've brought this one out before. But it's a little bit hard to understand but now with everything progressing like it's progressing and this late in the game, everyone should be able to understand it today.

56 **Revelation 12** and notice **verse 6. Revelation 12:6. And the woman fled...** You see a woman before this here. **Revelation 12:1-5**, you see a woman who's in labor with a child and, of course, this was when Yahshua was brought forth. This woman brought Yahshua and--well, we better read it.

57 **Revelation 12:1. And there appeared a great wonder in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.**

58 **Verse 2, And she, being with child, cried out, laboring in birth, and pained to be delivered.**

59 **Verse 3, And there appeared another wonder in heaven: And behold, a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon her heads...** And if you'll remember I explained all of this in **Revelation 17:15-17**.

60 **Verse 4, And her tail drew the third part of the stars... I read this yesterday. ...of heaven, and did cast them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered, in order to devour her Son as soon as He was born.**

61 **Verse 5, And she brought forth a Male, a Son, Who was to rule all nations with a rod... With a rod. ...rod of iron. And her Son was caught up unto YAHWEH, and to His Throne...** But His job is to rule, to rule. And He does that through His House. He becomes High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

62 Now you see another woman. This is not the same woman here. In **verse 6**, it's not the same

woman. Then you see this woman, a woman. They put she fled because they thought it's talking about the same woman. It's not talking about the same woman. **Verse 6, And the woman fled...** And the word **fled** there means *to shun, vanish, escape from society*.

63 A woman **...into the wilderness...** The word **wilderness** there means *to go into the midst of God worshipers*, which is also shown in **Revelation 17:3**. The wilderness, it means God worshipers. **...where she has a place prepared...**

64 That word they translated **place** there, I don't have it or we don't have it in this version but we will in the next one. It means a position. This woman here is given a position, an authority to get ready for a time period, to get a certain man ready for a time period. This word **place** actually means *position, condition, opportunity, a license, formal permission from a constituted authority to do a service for a time*. That's exactly the way it's written, the way that it should be written according to the world's authoritative books.

65 A service, she is given permission to bring forth a service by a constituted authority to do a service for a time. Remember the word **time**. Remember the word **time**. Now, look up to **verse 14**.

66 **Revelation 12:14. And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place...** Remember the word place there now. **...where she is nourished...** The word is not nourished. It actually means, if you want to look it up, it means, from the *Analytical Greek Lexicon*, page 408--its meaning is *to teach or educate*.

67 So the woman, this woman who is given this authority to do a service for a time period, a time period, is taken into the wilderness where she vanishes from sight, into the wilderness, into here place. She's hidden. She's actually hidden where she is teaching; teaching, meaning to teach. She gets a work ready, or brings forth a man who is to do the work for a time, a time. You get that? **...for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent...** So the second woman here brings forth another man.

68 If you look back up now, look back up, let me see here exactly where. You have this first woman who gives birth to Yahshua, and then you have another woman who gives birth to another man--authority to another man to actually do a work, a prescribed work for a time.

69 Well look at **verse 13**. Now the dragon was cast down, the one that deceived the world. The dragon was cast down.

70 **Verse 13, And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man...** Brought forth the man to be taken into a wilderness.

71 Now notice, notice now, too, **verse 14, And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle...** Great eagle. You know, I remember years ago when I was bringing this, someone said, we were in the pressroom Sanctuary at that time--it's being used as a pressroom now, our pressroom. But at that time, we were holding services, and somebody said, when I brought this out, they said, they were coming out Highway 36, now the same sign may still be there, but it says American Eagle, "On wings of the eagle".

72 Well, of course, that's how the Work began, in fact. Where He takes us into the wilderness to do this Work among the God worshipers and among the kings of the earth, because if you add that to it, we're taken before kings, **YAHWEH** said. On the wings of a great eagle this Work is done. And from that point, on the wings of the American Eagle, [laughing] and if you tie that in, it's like **YAHWEH** managed every detail of this Work that we're doing at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 And **verse 13** then, **...she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man.**

74 **Verse 14, And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle that she might...** This man now, this woman, The House of **YAHWEH** woman, goes into the wilderness, meaning to teach, to educate, not nourished but to nourish others for this time period, about this time period. Now, if you look back to **Revelation 11:3**, you see this is done by Two Witnesses, **Revelation 11:3**.

75 Bring forth the man. Now let's go back now to **Genesis, Genesis 49**. Hold your place there in **Zecharyah** and go back to **Genesis 49** again. Now remember **Revelation 12:13**. They persecuted the woman who actually is given the power, authority to do a work. So he says to Yahshua then, to whom tribute is due, that's **Genesis 49:10**. He's the first One to make it and He's High Priest, as His birthright is, High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

76 He says to Him, **Genesis 49:11, Tethering his donkey to the vine...** Or His foal. **...tethering his donkey colt to the chosen branch; he will wash his garments...** (Let me see how far I want to go right there. Yes, that's right.)

77 Let's go back to **Revelation 12, Revelation 12** here. Remember **Revelation 12:6** and the word **place**, the word place.

78 **Revelation 12:14, Revelation 12:14**, for this time period, it means this place, the place or the authority given unto this woman that brings forth this man who is taken out on two wings of a great eagle.

79 Now look back to **Revelation 12:10. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation...** Now remember this right here. Remember **verse 6** here, this woman fled. That is, she is strengthened here. It means *to shun, vanish, escape for the purpose*; that is, the place where she is *strengthened, fattened, cherished, reared up, bring up, and fed and nourished*.

80 It's somebody, in other words, she's having a baby where she brings up the baby, cherishes the baby, brings the baby up and nourishes the baby. Now she's given a place now, this is a job or opportunity to do a service for a time period. Get all of that in your mind. I'm sorry I threw you off there.

81 And now **verse 10, And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation and Strength...** Now is come Salvation, at this time, and Strength. It hadn't come before but now it's come. ...**Now is come Salvation and Strength and the Kingdom of our Father, and the Power of His Messiah...** Notice all of that is given to the Messiah. Now it's come. The word **strength, strength**, now is come strength. He told you about this strength, if you remember.

82 Turn back, hold your place right there, and turn back to **Revelation 3, Revelation 3**. Here's the Strength of the High Priest that he's talking about here, the Strength of the High Priest.

83 **Revelation 3:7. And to the Malak of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH in Philadelphia, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts...** All of that is given in **Revelation 1. ...and shuts and no man opens:**

84 **Verse 8, I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word...**

85 Go back to **Revelation 12:10. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation and Strength...** Strength, fulfilling this **Revelation 3:7. ...and the Kingdom of our Father, and the**

Power... Notice the word **power** there, the word power. And remember the word **donkey**, too, donkey of the Messiah. [laughing]

86 Now, look over or hold your place there because we'll be coming back, I think. Let me see if we are. No, we won't be coming back there. We'll be going to another place. So you can discard **Revelation**. But remember the words **power of the Messiah**, power of the Messiah.

87 Now let's go over to **Psalms, Psalm 110**. Remember the power of the Messiah, the power of the Messiah, and go to **Psalm 110** and notice **verse 1**.

88 **Psalm 110:1. YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King...** To my Ruler and King, Yahshua Messiah. ... **Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool.**

89 **Verse 2, YAHWEH will send the rod of Your Strength...** Remember that word strength. ...**the rod of Your Strength...** Let's see, strength, it's the Laws and the Prophets. Remember? *Malachi 4* says, they have the power of turning the hearts of the fathers to the children and so forth.

90 **YAHWEH will send the rod of Your Strength...** Talking to Yahshua. Remember what **Revelation 12** says, **Revelation 12:10** said. ... **the rod of Your Strength out of Zion...** That word **Zion** there means 613 Laws as is shown in *Malachi 4*, 613 Laws. So He will ...**send the rod of Your Strength out of Zion...** or out of the 613 Laws. Your Strength is out of or comes out of the 613 Laws.

91 ...**You...** Yahshua ...**will rule in the midst of Your enemies!...** Through this right here, The House of **YAHWEH** established in these Last Days. The House of **YAHWEH** established in the Last Days. ...**You will rule...** That is, You will judge.

92 This word **rod** now, remember the word **rod**. At the top it means *a branch as extended*. This is #4294 if you want to write it down and read it for yourself. It means *a branch as extended; figuratively a tribe or congregation of people*. We read that yesterday. Remember?

93 Now **verse 3, verse 3**, he says, **Your People...** So he's talking about the rod of Your Strength here that takes the 613 Laws that You will rule by in the midst of Your enemies. They are Your People, Your People, or Your Bride that I'm going to give you if they are in unity with you. Your people, that's the reason it's so much important, brethren, on believing in the Savior Who **YAHWEH** sent. Don't let anybody put dirty clothes on Him again. Praise **YAHWEH!**

94 **Your People will have proved themselves obedient to the Laws...** That is, the word Zion there, to the 613 Laws. ...**on the day You go forth in Power. They will unite with You, arrayed in their Holy Garments. Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth...** Yes, completely cover the earth. And then after the order of Melchizedek there, as is shown.

95 Now let's go back to **Genesis** again now, **Genesis 49**. (I don't think I missed anything there.) But **Genesis 49** and notice **verses 10 and 11** again.

96 **Genesis 49:10. The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He to Whom tribute belongs comes to Abel, and the obedience of the nations will be His...** The obedience of the nations. Well, of course, we are prophesied to bring forth two billion of them. So how to get this?

97 **Verse 11, Tethering his donkey to the vine...** I am the Vine, He says, you are the branches. ... **tethering his donkey colt to the chosen branch...** The ordained branch to bring this forth, which we see is brought forth by a woman who was hid or vanished from society, and brought forth a man who was to do this--ordained a person to do this. **...he will wash his garments in wine...**

98 This is the first place where you get the authority to drink wine at Yahshua's Memorial. Wine, wine, it's the blood of the Lamb, or represents the blood of the Lamb. **...he will wash his garments in wine...** Let's see, we're going to have to get two more Scriptures, two more Scriptures in our or under our belt here. Choicest branch. **...he will wash his garments in wine...**

99 Let's go to **Isayah 45:4**. The choice branch, the choice branch.

100 **...he will wash his garments in the wine, he will wash his robes in the blood of grapes...** Blood of the grapes, of course. The juice of grapes is not pure. It's not pure like Yahshua's blood was, the blood. In fact, when the skin of the grape is first broken--I brought this out many times now, but let me rehearse it here and get this in your mind. When any time the hide of the grape is broken which you've got to do to get the juice out but the instant, the instant you break that hide the firmament goes to work on it, and of course, it starts a fermenting process.

101 Now before it's broken, if it stays on the vine too long, you'll see it starts fermenting right there around the stem where the stem goes in. Now, the fermentation process that **YAHWEH** set in motion purifies the blood of the grape. But the blood of

But the choice branch, or chosen branch, he will wash his garments in Yahshua's blood. That is, he will partake of the pureness of Yahshua's blood, representing Yahshua's blood.

the grape that you're seeing here is a certain color which, let me come back to that. But anyway, it's a certain color that we dip our tallits into, that **YAHWEH** dips our tallits into to make us royal, or gives our Savior as He is pictured; the royalty.

102 But let's go with the wine, the wine. The donkey will wash his garments in the wine, the wine, which of course is Yahshua's blood. You don't always get authority directly in doing things, but sometimes you get it indirectly and this is one of those cases. There're a lot of instances that I brought forth in the booklet, I don't know if I brought all them forth, but anyway, *The Body and Blood of Yahshua*, in that booklet. But indirectly you get these authorities that **YAHWEH** gives to you. And then you've got to know about everything in order to understand why it would be this way.

103 But the choice branch, or chosen branch, he will wash his garments in Yahshua's blood. That is, he will partake of the pureness of Yahshua's blood, representing Yahshua's blood. Hold your place and we'll go to **Isayah 45** and get this back in our mind again.

104 **Isayah 45:4, Isayah 45:4. For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** You get to see that word right there, **chosen**, choice. But it's actually chosen branch, chosen branch, which means ordained branch.

105 **For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen; and I call you by your name...** This is one of the things that the commentators, they just can't understand because they think it was talking about the ancient tribes. But then when they start trying to explain it, then they get all mixed up and they say, well, there's just something wrong with the way this is written. There's got to be a mistake here. But it's not a mistake. It's talking about the Witnesses here of course, and the Work that they are to do. But remember the word **chosen** there.

106 **For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** That is, chosen for a certain job, chosen for a certain job.

107 And look at, let's see, I think we go to

Zechariah 4, Zechariah 4 for this same thing here. (Let me see how far we go here in--okay.) **Zechariah 4. Isaiah 45**, keep that in your mind now, Yaaqob My Servant's sake and Yisrayl My Chosen, chosen for this certain job as we saw right there in **Genesis 49, Genesis 49**.

108...**I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl)**... He said. You didn't do it, you just thought you were doing it; but I'm the One Who did it and just brought it about. ...**though you did not recognize that it was Me**.

109 Now, **Zechariah 4** notice **verse 12** here. **Zechariah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Two Olive Branches.

110 Now, if you go back up you'll see that there's a Lampstand. In **verse 2**, you'll see the Lampstand and then he says, what are these? And then He says, what are these Olive Trees?

111 And then in **verse 4**, he says, what are these?

112 And then in **verse 6**, ...**not by might nor by power but by My Spirit, says YAHWEH our Father...** All of these things are going to be done by YAHWEH's Spirit. YAHWEH's Spirit as I showed you is the Laws and Prophecies of YAHWEH. By the Laws and Prophecies of YAHWEH we will accomplish this. Teaching of Yahshua, of course, holding Him up as the Perfect Example of Peace.

113 Now in **verse 12**, he says, **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil through them?**

114 In **verse 14**, **Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.**

115 Look quickly down to **Zechariah 5:5** now. This is what goes out by commandment to the whole earth in **verse 6**. Goes out by commandment, as we saw in **Zechariah 4:12**, to the whole earth.

116 Look down to **Zechariah 5:9** now, and you see two women. **Zechariah 5:9. Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; The Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection...** Remember that, the Standard of Perfection. ...**which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH.**

117 And then, **verse 11** now, he says, **And he**

said to me... Where are they going? ...**To build The House of YAHWEH...** To build The House of YAHWEH.

118 **Verse 10** says the Two Witnesses, where they, the Two Witnesses, are going. These're the two women here.

119 **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...** Notice where he said to build it. ...**The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws...** By YAHWEH's Spirit. ...**in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist...** That's America. It wasn't established at that time, but it is now. ... **And it will be established at that time; when the Two Witnesses are called out to their work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH.**

120 That's **Zechariah** now. [applause] Okay. Now, let's go back and let's see I believe it's **Psalm 110**. So he says to do this now.

121 **Psalm 110:1**, he says, **YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King: Sit at my Right Hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** Here's how He does it.

122 **Verse 2, YAHWEH will send the rod...** The rod, remember what that is now. the rod. That's a branch, a branch. ...**of Your Strength...** The Strength is the Laws of YAHWEH. You have a little Strength, the 613 Laws. ...**You will judge in the midst of Your enemies!...** Judge YAHWEH's House, of course, in the midst of Your enemies. And Your People will have perfected themselves at that time.

123 Let's see there was one more that I had to show you. Yes, let's go back to **Genesis 49**. It's bad to have to skip these things and try to bring it all in one sermon but that's what we've got to do and then I'll bring it out later, of course, in detail.

124 But go back to **Genesis 49:11** again. **Tethering his donkey to the vine; tethering his donkey colt to the choicest branch...** Chosen branch. ...**he will wash his garments in wine; he will wash his robes in the blood of grapes.**

125 If you hold your place there and turn over to **Revelation 19**, this makes it clearer what this is speaking of. **Revelation 19** start with **verse 11**.

126 **Revelation 19:11. And I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and He Who sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in Righteousness He judges and makes war...** He doesn't make war like you would go out and kill enemies. He makes war with the Babylonish system.

His sword is the Word of His Mouth, who we are. We're the trumpeter of Yahshua. I've brought that out, too, many times. We're the trumpeter of Yahshua Who He uses right now to reach the world, all nations.

127 **...in Righteousness He judges and makes war...** In Righteousness, Righteousness is keeping the Laws of YAHWEH and, of course, teaching the Laws of YAHWEH.

128 **Verse 12, His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. And He had a Name written that no man knew, but He Himself.**

129 **Verse 13, And He was wrapped in a tallit...** Notice, **...dipped in blood...** This is the same thing you see over here in **Genesis 49**, speaking about the branch, the donkey, the Work it's tied to, The House of YAHWEH it's tied to. He will wash his garments in wine. That is, the blood of Yahshua, partaking of Yahshua's blood. And then his robes in the blood of grapes, which means dipping it, dipping his tallit in the blood; dipping his tallit in blood, which brings us, brethren, all of us to royalty, royalty. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

130 I would that I could cover **Proverbs 31** right now but it would take another sermon. Maybe you can get it. Let's go over for the last Scripture here, the last two Scriptures. **Luke 24** again, **Luke 24**. These two last Scriptures that put it in your mind now along with this other. This, this is what it's all about.

131 **Luke 24:27. And beginning at Mosheh; the Laws, and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself.**

132 Now look at **Revelation** again. **Revelation 21, Revelation 21**, here is the Lamb's Wife. And this is exactly what you have become, brethren. You've, that's right, you've become the wise, five, of the foolish virgins; you've become wise.

133 **Revelation 21:9. And there came to me one of the seven...** That's the seventh who expounds this. **...Malakim who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying: Come, I will show you the Brides, the Lamb's Wives.**

134 **Verse 10, And he carried me away in the Spirit...** That is the Spirit of YAHWEH. You have to get this in your mind, the Spirit of YAHWEH. You have to get His Laws in your mind, which is His Spirit and that is the Spirit that He wants in you; His Laws and His Prophecies. **...to a great and high mountain...** Or promoted House of YAHWEH.

135 This is the Seventh Malak now showing you this. **...and showed me that Great City...** This is what He's saying, the Seventh Malak is showing the Bride in order to make her the Bride. The high mountain is The House of YAHWEH, promoted House of YAHWEH, **Isayah 2:2-3**.

136 **...and showed me that Great City, the Holy YAHWEH Shammah...** Which of course is sending the inspiration. **...descending...** It's actually descending. **...out of heaven from YAHWEH...** Giving this inspiration to us right now.

137 **Verse 11, Having the Glory of YAHWEH...** The Glory, that's His Name, His Laws and His Prophecies. And that's what we're bringing forth and have brought forth from the beginning of the Work of YAHWEH. **...And her light was similar to a most precious stone...** That is, you're the light of the world. That's what's coming forth from you right now to the nations. They don't like it right now but they will soon.

138 **Verse 12, And had a great and high wall...** And so forth.

139 Well, you are that Bride, brethren. And you're coming to perfection at this time. You've just about got it, I think. Everytime I say that somebody falls away so I shouldn't say it, I guess. But I know that YAHWEH is weeding out the virgins, the foolish ones at this time. And I hope there're no more. I hope they're all gone, gone permanently. I hope I don't lose anyone else here. [applause]

140 I know, I know that some of you are a long ways from home, not your home, this is your home. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] You're a long ways from where you live. I know you've got a long travel. If you're gonna travel tonight well, please try to get you some rest this afternoon, someway or another. And don't take a chance on losing your life out there trying to get back to your work. But I know you've got to do it. I know, I know there's still work to be done, a lot of it. I don't think it's going to be very much longer now. It looks like the things are ripe for all hell to break loose at any moment.

141 I would like to have prayer with you, if you'll all stand. All stand, and I'll ask YAHWEH's Blessings upon everyone here before they leave the Sanctuary. May YAHWEH bless you. And if you'll all raise your hands, I'd like to have prayer with you.

OVERSEER YISRAYL HAWKINS PRAYS:

142 Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is YAHWEH. This is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, your

Last Days Witness coming before You Father through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**.

143 Coming before you Father on behalf of Your whole House, the Bride of Yahshua to be, who is training and has trained now, many of them for years. And through the example set to us Father by Yahshua our High Priest and King, through His Example Father we're coming to perfection. Through Your Laws, He set us the Perfect Example of how to keep Your Laws and become a Servant, Father.

144 This is such a beautiful thing that we see from You Father and Your Great Plan. And I know it's so hard, and it's impossible for the world to understand it right now. Thinking they can bring foolishness, thinking they can bring peace through harsh rulership and dictatorship that have never brought anything but war and fighting.

145 We know Father that Nimrod was a great example of this and the kingdoms that have fallen, that were divided against themselves because of their laws of lust and stupidity that are still being passed by the beastly system, trying to bring everyone under control of their system.

146 We don't see that in Your Kingdom Father. We see Loving Service from one another that is impossible to start wars and fighting with this kind of attitude and we see that in Your Great Laws. And it does indeed bring Glory to the Name **YAHWEH**, knowing that all who accept the Name **YAHWEH** must turn from all evil.

147 And we bless You and Praise You Father for this Knowledge and Understanding that You have brought to Your House of what Your Kingdom is going to be like, and we look forward to it Father. And we know that and I didn't get to the sermon this time but we see that when the Seventh Messenger pours out his Message, Father, concerning the firmament that The End is near.

148 And we're asking You Father to let it come. We've seen enough of it to last us throughout all eternity, the ruthlessness and hatred, and sickness and disease that are clouding the earth and the atmosphere. And everyone is saying, "help", but

they have no place to go to because their Gods can't help. But we thank You Father for Your Plan that will stop this and actually let this earthly planet survive and then bring life to all the planets of the universe, True Life, Everlasting Life.

149 We bless You and praise You Father for this great knowledge that You've given us. We bless You and praise You for the wonderful food that you blessed us with this Feast, the love and joy that were shared here at Your House Father.

150 We ask You Father to continue Your Work. Don't let Your Work stop. We thank You Father for the ones who brought the prayers and fasting and took the prayers of the people up to You with the lighting of the incense, the smoke of the incense that they also sent up to You.

151 We bless you and Praise You for that. And the workers Father, the willing workers who poured their hearts and energy out to serving Your People Father. We thank You for them. [crying] We see an example, we see this great example Father of love, never, never known before on earth in 2,000 years, that we know the Apostles had also and the Prophets of Old. But we see it now Father in Your House, the Lamb's, the Lamb's Wife, the Lamb's Bride Father, we see it in them, and we thank You for it.

152 We praise You and thank You Father and we ask Your help and Your guidance Father, and Your protection upon Your People. Protect them Father on the way back to their jobs and please Father bring them back speedily. And bring this wicked world to an end speedily Father.

153 We ask these things and we give You thanks for Your People Father, Your Son's Bride. We give You thanks in the Name of our High Priest and King, Your Son, our Brother and our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

154 I love you brothers and sisters. I love you. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. I'd like to jar these rafters one time, if you will, at the count of three, Hallelu**YAHWEH**. One, two, three, Hallelu**YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you. [applause]

And we're asking You Father to let it come. We've seen enough of it to last us throughout all eternity, the ruthlessness and hatred, and sickness and disease that are clouding the earth and the atmosphere. But we thank You Father for Your Plan that will stop this and actually let this earthly planet survive and then bring life to all the planets of the universe, True Life, Everlasting Life.

Chapter Twenty

The Two Witnesses #1

04/25/09

Kahan Conanyah: Now, if you'll all please stand it's my great honor and privilege to present to you, the one who is tethered to the vine, our beloved Pastor and Kahan, the Greatest Teacher in the world, Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] You may be seated. Someone left me some more material, it looks like. I've got tons of it already I can't cover today; so many things taking place.

2 I hope, I hope the news cheers you up. I hope you're not sad about it. When you see this world coming to an end, like it is right now, to me, it's very uplifting to see these Prophecies. The world is in deep trouble. If you're part of the world, you're in deep trouble. You need, you need to start pulling out, repenting, confessing, repenting and getting out of it.

3 Let's see, house of Yisrayl. Someone had a question; didn't have any name on it but it had the question: *Should we call The House of YAHWEH the house of Yisrayl from now on?* Can if you want to. It doesn't bother **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] It's my house. If you're one who rules as **YAHWEH** or intends to become that way, it's your house. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm sure you've walked down the road and getting close to your house, maybe when you were children and you were walking with a stranger you'd say, "That's my house up there." That didn't mean you was trying to take it away from your dad or your mother, of course, but it's your house if you're one of the family. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you; and you may be seated if you're still standing!

5 The Great Kahan David Yahodah brought this out years ago, I remember, and here is his work. It says, wherever the words or phrase "house of Israel" are written in the English translations of the Holy Scriptures, these words are translated from two Hebrew phrases, which are the Hebrew words *bayit Yisrayl* or *bayit ha-Yisrayl*.

6 *The English Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by William Wilson page 223 shows the Hebrew word **bayit** means *House of YAHWEH*. The word **Yisrayl** is listed as word #3478 in the *Hebrew Dictionary of the New Strong's Expanded Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible*, which shows the word means *he will rule as YAHWEH*. And thus the correct message or meaning of **house of Israel** is *The House of YAHWEH who will rule as YAHWEH*. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

7 If you need more help on that, I'll be glad to help you. Don't get discouraged if you don't yet understand it. Call me and I'll talk to you by phone or write me another letter. It wouldn't hurt to sign it if you want to.

8 I'm glad that the Great Kahan Conanyah brought this out today because this will save me a bunch of time on what I want to cover today about the one sent. We're the ones who're prophesying and tormenting the world right now as several Scriptures show. We're tormenting the world because we're saying what you're doing is causing what you see in the world today. And we're saying you need to repent, you need to repent and come



out of it. Now, that's the door that **YAHWEH** sent Yahshua to open. Yahshua is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He opened a door for His Work in these Last Days and He is fully aware of it and fully responsible for it. So He opened a door for His House to take this Message to the world, see that what you're doing--a curse causeless does not come, as **Proverbs** said. So what you're doing is causing these things to come upon you.

9 We're hearing now about the bird flu or swine flu, but that's not the biggest thing that's taking place. If you'll listen closely, now these are STDs and this report came from White Plains. *Every year, an estimated 15 children every minute...* That's every sixty seconds. ...*"15 children every minute, about 6 percent of total births worldwide are born with a serious birth defect"*... You know what's causing that? Fornication, adultery, bestiality and sodomy.

10 Get this one now. This is another one. ...*Every minute of every day a baby is born with HIV...* Every minute of every day this is taking place right now in today's world. Should we keep our mouths shut? Should we run and hide because they hate us because they're being tormented by this Message? [audience yells "No!"]

11 *Teen birth rates: STDs on the rise. Another report by the Keisler Family Foundation released last year found a higher rate of growth in teen pregnancies. The birth rates increased 3% among girls ages 15-19...* Now, what does the government do about this? ...*U.S. Plans To Allow Sales of Morning-After Pill to Minors...* And they don't have to report it to their families. They also have abortions, free abortions for them. They don't have to report that.

12 *Sharp increase in HPV-Positive Tonsil Cancers found...* These are all new Gods that're coming up as **YAHWEH** said they would in this time period.

13 Now, this is one that uses the word **pestilence**, the old English word that's found in **Mattithyah 24:7**. *Pestilence threatens cash crop. Air-borne on the Rain...* These are diseases that're now threatening the crops of America and throughout the world. They're carried in the firmament. That's something else I've been telling you about and showing you what we've done to the firmament itself. I'm the only one that I know of in the whole world who is telling this and the cause. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Now we got the bird flu, of course, the swine flu, which is a cross between man, man's genes and pig genes and bird genes and they're scratching their heads wondering, "How did that ever occur?" *CDC*

says too late to contain U.S. flu outbreak... It's too late. "We can't do anything about it," they're saying. This is April 24th, 2009. ...*Washington. April 24. (Reuters)-The U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention said on Friday it was too late to contain the swine flu outbreak in the United States. CDC Acting Director Dr. Richard Besser told reporters in a telephone briefing it was likely too late to try to contain the outbreak, by vaccinating, treating or isolating people. "There are things that we see that suggest that containment is not very likely," he said.*

15 ...*He said the U.S. cases and Mexican cases are likely the same virus. "So far the genetic elements that we have looked at are the same,"...* You know, genetic elements. Now, you know, it's in the genes. We've put it in the genes. There's a way of putting things in your genes. Of course, mankind has been practicing it and He's told, **YAHWEH** has told him, "Don't do these things." You know, you're actually hurting your own bodies when you do this.

16 *Besser said it was unclear why the virus was causing so many deaths in Mexico...* It's just unclear. Well, maybe they'll, when they read my next newsletter, maybe it won't be so unclear to them. ...*The symptoms: sudden fever, coughing, muscle aches, extreme fatigue. The new strain also appears to cause more diarrhea and vomiting than normal flu.*

17 ...*Mexico swine flu deaths spur global epidemic fears...* I won't read you all of this. There're stacks of mail on this, this morning. But, let's see. It says, ...*The geographical spread of the outbreaks also concerned the WHO-while 13 of the 20 deaths were in Mexico City, the rest were spread across Mexico-four in Central San Luis Potosi, two up near the U.S. border...* He says.

18 ...*Scientists have long been concerned that a new flu virus could launch a worldwide pandemic of a killer disease. A new virus could evolve when different flu viruses infect a pig, a person or a bird, mingling their genetic material. The resulting hybrid could spread quickly because people would have no natural defenses against it...* I hope you got all of that.

19 ...*In most cases, it comes from direct pig contact. "We've seen swine influenza in humans over the past several years and in most cases, it's come from direct pig contact. This seems to be different"...* This time it seems to be different. He says, ...*It's unclear how the eight who became ill between late March and mid-April contracted the virus because none were in contact with pigs...* None of these were in contact with pigs so this virus

had to be bred and then once it was bred it came out to where it was airborne or waterborne, which it's both, I think right now, airborne and waterborne. Then it has part of mankind in it, it has part of a pig in it and it has part of a bird in it. So a pig, a person or a bird can now get it by breathing it or touching someone that's got it or so forth. It's part of you. It's part of the man or woman's body. So it gets in and it carries the pig and the bird with it. ...*which is how people usually catch swine flu. And only a few were in contact with each other.*

20 ...*CDC officials described the virus as having a unique combination of gene... Now genes; surely you know about genes by now. I've brought, I don't know, how much stuff on this in the past. ...gene segments not seen before in people or pigs. The bug contains human virus, avian virus from North America and pig viruses from North America, Europe and Asia. It may be completely new or it may have been around for a while and was only detected now through improved testing and surveillance...*

21 If you'll turn to **Leviticus**, turn to **Leviticus 18**. And maybe with what they know here now from this, if they would just open their minds to what's taking place and what **YAHWEH** warned them of. **YAHWEH** warned everyone and said, you know, He wrote this for everyone thousands of years ago saying, "Don't do this or you're going to bring this upon yourself." And in this time period, Yahshua said because of sin increasing in this time period, that's in **Mattithyah 24**, He says because of sin increasing and, of course, the population, the environment that we are facing today, He shows that these epidemics will spread quickly and kill a lot of people.

22 Well in **Leviticus 18:23** is your cause. Don't do these things to defile yourselves, He said. It also causes confusion of the mind, confusion of the mind. This may be the reason that you can't understand the Scriptures. If you would repent, maybe **YAHWEH** will heal you of these things and then you will start having some understanding. But read that for yourself. It also causes, if you'll read the whole thing there, it causes defilement of the land, defilement of the atmosphere or the firmament or the ozone layer and so forth.

23 These are abominations as **verse 27** says that defile the land. The land is defiled at this time. I'm gonna stop right there on that. I've got, I don't know, how many articles I could go on reading there, but I want to get into today's lessons and pick up where the Kahan left off. I want you to turn back to **Yahchanan 6** again, **Yahchanan 6** and set this in

your mind thoroughly. You can understand this and you can understand, brethren, if you will just listen and compare this in your Scriptures. You'll see The House of **YAHWEH** is not in trouble, brethren. The House of **YAHWEH** is doing everything we're supposed to do right now, exactly as **YAHWEH** tells us to do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The world is in trouble, deep trouble.

24 In **Yahchanan 6:29**, this is your Savior, Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period. Now, He's saying this, not for His benefit, you know, He put it here for us.

25 **Yahchanan 6:28** says **Then they said to Him; What must we do...** What is it You want us to do? **...that we might work the Works of YAHWEH?...** What is it You want us to do?

26 Well, the first, the start of it, He said, **verse 29, ...that you believe in...** Into, that word should be into as the *Diaglott* shows. **...Him Whom He has sent...** That's your first step to getting into **YAHWEH's** Work.

27 Now, in **Luke**, I showed you this during the Feast, **Luke 24:27**. This is what gives me the right to do the same thing. In **Luke 24:27**, He says, **And beginning at Mosheh...**

28 In **verse 25** He says, **Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken!...** You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Now, that places you in a category that **YAHWEH** won't have in His Kingdom.

29 And then He says, **verse 27, And beginning at Mosheh; the Laws, and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself...** And of course, that's what I want to do. Let's go over to **Hebrews**--and that's what I started during the Feast and didn't get the opportunity to go all the way.

30 But **Hebrews**, let's turn over to **Hebrews 13**. **Hebrews** is a Book that tells you about The End. It tells you about sin. It tells you about our High Priest Who is over The House of **YAHWEH** in **chapter 10**. It tells you or it warns you. It actually warns you in **chapter 4** of the unbelievers. He tells you the unbelievers won't keep the Sabbath. They will sit in **YAHWEH's** congregation as if they were keeping the Sabbath, but they won't keep the Sabbath as **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath and they won't keep the Sabbath as Yahshua taught the Sabbath to be kept.

31 Well here in **Hebrews 13:17**, He said, **Obey those who have the rule over you...** This is the first step to believe, to believe the one sent and then the next one is to obey as the Kahan just brought out before me. **...and submit yourselves;**

for they watch for your souls... That's exactly what I'm doing today because I want everyone here in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. I want you on my team forever, forever. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

32 I'm working to get myself and all of you into that Kingdom and we're on the right track, we've just got to do the Work. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That is the Work of **YAHWEH**, first to believe and then to obey the one that has the rule over you.

33 **...and submit yourselves; for they watch for your souls, as they who must give account...** If you study the Priests, the Kingdom of Priests, the Kingdom of Heaven that was set up under Mosheh, if you study that, where **YAHWEH** says make it, make all things according to this pattern. Make all things according to this pattern. That is, make this Body of Believers according to this pattern given to you here. You will see that what Mosheh was teaching was what Yahshua practiced and what I'm practicing today.

34 They, the Christians, try to make out like He was against these Laws. They bring up this whore who repented and turned to Yahshua and became a great instrument in **YAHWEH's** House and is spoken of along with Yahshua's Memorial. It shows where this woman was actually dragged up in front of Yahshua, they, trying to trick Him into breaking the law of the land so they could have him arrested and killed because that was their whole purpose. That was what their whole goal was, trying to get the Work stopped. And of course, they were trying time after time to pull this off where they could get the Work of **YAHWEH** stopped. But they couldn't—they didn't stop it. They completed that era of the Work at that time. **YAHWEH** doesn't allow His Work to be stopped before it accomplishes what it's set out to do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

35 Well of course Yahshua knew, Yahshua knew that none of these Priests, none of these Priests were pure. They were not keeping the Laws and, of course, they were putting on a pretense that they were. That's what you see in the Catholic church today. They put on a pretense. They dress in garb that would, you know, put the kings to shame. And of course, when you look into their faces, well, you see all sorts of things. President Bush said he saw God in the face of the Pope, you know.

36 But when the Prophets of **YAHWEH** came, you know, for example, Yahchanan, it was plain that he was wearing what we're wearing today and,

of course, he was different. And he said, "What do you think I'm supposed to be wearing, what they're wearing in the temple? Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha. You're not gonna get me to wear that," he said. That's what he said but didn't say, of course, but you could see it in his speech. Same thing with Yahshua, "What did you come out to see here? A leaf shaking in the wind? You think I'm afraid of what's going on?" Well...

37 **...as they who must give account...** Give account. Yes, and I know that I'm being held responsible and I'm teaching you exactly the Truth so I won't be blamed for not teaching it to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...Do your part, that they may do so with joy, and not with grief; for that is unprofitable for you...** Unprofitable? Yes, you're going to be judged for that very thing.

38 Now, be turning over to **Thessalonians** because **YAHWEH** groups those who won't do this, He groups them in a certain group, all of them together. **II Thessalonians 1:8, II Thessalonians 1:8. Taking...** Well it says **YAHWEH** taking vengeance.

39 Look back to **verse 7, So for you who are persecuted...** That's us, you who are persecuted, being persecuted. Every Prophet, every Apostle, Yahshua Himself was persecuted, arrested and killed, and we have records of all twelve of them. Were they guilty? Were they not pleasing **YAHWEH**? Is that what you have in your mind? Surely not. Surely, are we supposed to be different from them and not suffer persecution for doing the same job as those before us; when we're told over and over we will suffer this?

40 **Verse 7, So for you who are persecuted, rest with us after that Yahshua Messiah will be revealed from heaven...** Rest with us. Sleep with us. Rest in peace with us in the grave. This is not speaking of everyone in this time period because we will not all die. But remember, I said, is that what you have in your mind? What you should have in your mind is **YAHWEH's** Work. If you die, you will rest with those who died before. But if you don't die, you will be changed at the Last Trumpeter, with us who live. **...after that Yahshua Messiah will be revealed from heaven with His Mighty Malakim...** His Messengers, all of His Messengers.

41 **Verse 8, Taking vengeance...** That's not actually revenge but Judgment, the Judgments of **YAHWEH**. **...in a flame of fire...** That's nuclear fire. **...on those who do not know YAHWEH...** This, brethren, is what's taking place right now.

The pestilence is here. The bombs are here that're going to bring the fire, the nuclear fires. Everything is here and set up and only **YAHWEH** is holding it back for you right now.

42 **...who do not know YAHWEH...** Notice, this Judgment is coming on those who do not know **YAHWEH**. **...and who do not obey the Message of our Ruler, Yahshua Messiah...** Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

43 Look at **II Thessalonians 2:3**. **Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first, and that servant of sin...** We're not the servants of sin. We're the Servants of **YAHWEH** and Yahshua who keep the Laws as **YAHWEH** commands us to do throughout the Holy Scriptures. **...that servant of sin is revealed...** Who's going to reveal him? **YAHWEH** tells us over and over throughout the Holy Scriptures there's going to be a Work in this time period that's going to reveal the servants of sin and that's exactly what we're doing. And in so doing, we're tormenting these people. We're telling them, "You have no Salvation." We're reading them the Scriptures that say, "You have no Salvation. If you don't believe, you don't have any Salvation. If you don't follow the one sent, you don't have any Salvation. If you don't believe into the one who's sent, you don't have any Salvation." **...the son of perdition...** That is, destruction.

44 Verse 4, **Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called Gods (Elohim), or that is worshiped; so that he, as the Almighty, sits in the temple...** This is not the correct translation but it will be in the next version. **...showing himself that he is the Mighty One (Elohim, God).**

45 Verse 5, **Do you not remember that when I was still with you, I told you these things?**

46 Verse 6, **And now you know what is restraining him...** What is restraining him? It's **YAHWEH**. **...now, so that he may be revealed in his time.**

47 Verse 7, **For the mystery of iniquity...** That is Lawlessness, doing away with the Laws. Iniquity is ignoring or changing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...the mystery of iniquity is already working...** Yes, it started working long before Daniyl. **...but the One restraining him will continue to restrain him, until he is made to appear in the midst.**

48 Verse 8, **And then...** Now, go back to **II Thessalonians 1:8** again. **Taking vengeance in a flame of fire on those who do not know YAHWEH, and who do not obey the Message of our Ruler, Yahshua Messiah.**

49 Now read **II Thessalonians 2:8**. **And then that lawless...** The lawless, you're grouped with this if you follow this bunch in any way. Remember, remember **Yaaqob 2**, he says if you break one Law you're guilty of all; if you break one, just one. And we have told you over and over what these Laws are. We have books written on them and, of course, your loyalty, if you don't show your loyalty to **YAHWEH**'s House, you're breaking a Law right there. You're joining the other kingdom.

50 Verse 8, **And then that lawless one will be revealed...** Will be revealed. **...whom Yahshua will remove with the breath of His Mouth...** That's what we are, the breath of Yahshua's Mouth. **...and make powerless with the appearance of His coming...** With the breath of our mouth, with the breath of Yahshua's Mouth, which is a command to those who work, those who do His Work, and you'll see this more clearly as we proceed here.

51 But in our time period--let's go back to **Mattithyah 24**. Now this is speaking of our time period here and the Savior Himself Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** at this time.

52 He said in **Mattithyah 24:14**, **And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come...** That's what we're doing.

53 If you look over to **Acts** now and compare this, **Acts 7:37**. **This is that Mosheh...** Now, he is holding up Mosheh and the Laws here. That's what every one of the Apostles were doing. Found on page 847, **Acts 7:37**. Every one of the Prophets who spoke, even those who came thousands of years after Mosheh, they stood up for the Laws, they stood up for repentance, for confession, for forgiveness of sins and they spoke of a resurrection, a resurrection of the dead; almost every one of them. You can't catch it, you can't. It's not obvious in many cases but it even shows who's going to have the Power to resurrect these people. Now, that's in the Prophets. It shows the Great Power that we're going to have when the command is given us to do something and how we're going to bring it about, with the breath of Yahshua; that means His Command.

54 **Acts 7:37**. **This is that Mosheh who said to the children of Israyl: YAHWEH your Father will raise up for you a Prophet like me, from your brothers. Him you will hear...** Now, as the Great Kahan just brought out, this also means to obey. The *King James Version* uses the word "harken", another one uses the word "hear", but it means,

actually, to believe into as the Savior said. Be turning back to **Deuteronomy** now and let's see the Law here, some of it. But it means *to believe into*. It's like you take Yahshua into yourself by His Body and His blood, the pureness of the wine, the fruit of the vine.

55 Here in **Deuteronomy 18** now, if you look at **verse 15, Deuteronomy 18:15**, He says, **YAHWEH your Father...** And this is what the Apostle was quoting when he said this. **YAHWEH your Father will raise up for you a Prophet, like me, from the midst of your own brothers. Him you must listen to...** Him you must listen to.

56 If you look to **verse 19** first, he says, **Whoever will not listen to My Words, which He speaks in My Name...** That is, by His Authority. Remember, Yahshua, He said He came by the Father or in the Father's Name. If you look that word **Name up**, it means He came by the Father's Authority. He said, "I don't seek testimony of men." He showed how the Prophets testified **YAHWEH's** Inspired Words about Him. So this should help you to understand the one sent today. The Prophecies show the one sent today in no uncertain terms. It gives such great details. I'm amazed sometimes that people don't believe when they see these things coming to pass.

57 We were talking the other day about the miracle births of the children and how they were prophesied. The birth of myself was also prophesied and my mother and the raising of myself in a hidden place. And we were talking about my brother and the changing of my name because **YAHWEH** said I would subscribe with my hand and legally, the words, the Hebrew words there showed that I would legally do this and I would change my name, though it wasn't me doing this. **YAHWEH** had already done it and prophesied what it would be. And He also prophesied--somebody asked about the white buffalo in the background--he also prophesied this. The Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins brought this information out about the white buffalo and the Prophecies of it and the word Abel referring to the buffalo or white buffalo as a symbol of strength. And of course, that's the reason someone painted the white buffalo. And of course, we have a message out in *The Prophetic Word* about this very thing.

58 But when I was born, I was born. I had a brother Vernon, Vernon George Hawkins who named me. He was a year old. Have you talked much to one year olds? Have you carried on any conversations with them? I told somebody the other day, there was a boy, he was talking and talking and

talking and I said, ask him what he would name his brother if you had one. Ask him. Well [blank stare] that was about it. You know, no answer. Well my brother was the same way. [laughing] And of course, he was a one year old, a typical one year old when I was born. And everybody heard this. I think **YAHWEH** made sure that everyone heard this because they all talked about it.

59 When I wrote my brother in Israel, he was in Israel at the time, I wrote him and I told him I was thinking about changing my name. And I told him the name that I thought I would change it to was, Yisrayl Bill Hawkins. At that time I was spelling the name wrong, but anyway, I told him this. He wrote me back a letter and he said, "You might remember that your one year old brother named you." [laughing] And I did remember that because it was a conversation, a lot of the conversation of my family was talking about the miracle of my name. It was a miracle name given to me by a one year old brother. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And he said it plain enough for everyone to understand because everybody in my family told me about this. And the letter that came from my brother, I know the one that left the House read it and knew this.

60 But my brother, when my dad was bouncing him around on his knee he said, when they were trying to come up with my name, he said to my one year old brother, "What would you name your brother?" And out of his mouth came plainly "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." Try to get a one year old to say that today. Talk to some one year olds and see what they say. See if they can even say buffalo. [laughing]

61 Well, of course, that plus everything else that's taken place with the name changes, where the Work will be, who will be doing it in the last time period and what we will be doing, what we will be wearing; should help us have no doubts. I remember when, after my brother and I were separated, I was being pressed to explain the Holy Garments. And when I wrote to my brother to ask him, you know, what have you got on the wearing of the Holy Garments? Before that, one of his men, one of his elders at Odessa, he was back in Texas at that time, one of his elders came to Abilene, which was the Sanctuary at that time and brought a sermon. He got up to speak. He said, "I see a lot of you are not wearing Tallits and Kippahs." He said, "You need to wear these." He said, "If I don't tell you someone else will have to." That's all he said.

62 And so the congregation at that time, which

...a person should have no doubts that I can see in following this Work and trusting in YAHWEH that He's going to bring this through and you're going to have glory forever for believing in this Work YAHWEH has established.

was thirty-something; that was a big number at that time! [laughing] Thirteen of them left because of the Holy Garments. No, there was thirteen left, thirteen left in the House. There were more than thirteen who left, but there were thirteen left in the House. Because of these Holy Garments, this large number left. But I said, just give me time and I will bring it. I'll bring it. **YAHWEH** will teach you the Truth about the Holy Garments.

63 Well, I went to Israel and we worked over there for a while and I asked, I went to the colleges there, I studied there trying to find out about the Holy Garments. Nothing could be found. The rabbis we talked to said, "We don't know. We don't know why. We just know that it's a custom we're doing, and we've done for thousands of years." They couldn't tell me why the Holy Garments. But I wrote the book and **YAHWEH** revealed it, not from encyclopedias or the work of other men, but from the Scriptures themselves came forth that Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 Well, he said all of this together, all of this together, you know, a person should have no doubts that I can see in following this Work and trusting in **YAHWEH** that He's going to bring this through and you're going to have glory forever for believing in this Work **YAHWEH** has established. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 **Verse 19, Whoever will not listen to My words, which He speaks in My Name...** By My Authority. **...I will judge him for it...** **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to judge him for it." You're going to be found lacking. You won't receive the gifts that **YAHWEH** actually wants you to receive.

66 I want you to look back to **verse 18** now, **I will raise up for them a Prophet like you from among their brothers, and I will put My Words in His Mouth, and He will tell them everything I command Him...** Now, if you're disagreeing, you know, tell **YAHWEH**, "**YAHWEH**, I disagree

with You. You shouldn't have told Him to say that right there." You know, look where you're putting yourself here. This is what He's saying, "I'm gonna put My Words in His Mouth and He will tell them everything I command them." He's going to do this, that's what He said.

67 That's the reason I told you to begin with; that I told you what **YAHWEH** said for me to tell you. Now, **YAHWEH** held back what I said, what I brought you and that's exactly what the Scriptures show.

68 But this word, this word **listen** here, **listen**, I want you to go over to the word **listen**, I want you to go over now to **Isayah 2**. This was the Prophecy that Mosheh gave. In **Isayah 2** here, He says, concerning Judah and Yerusalem, of course, concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

69 **Isayah 2:1. The word of Isayah, son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** What is taking place with Judah and Jerusalem? Well, of course, you know the words of the Savior, what He said about Judah and Jerusalem, also the words of Yeremyah where it showed that the twelve tribes had left for Christianity. They had turned against **YAHWEH**, worshiping the same Gods the world is worshiping today, baking cakes to the queen of heaven, celebrating Easter, keeping Christmas, using their Christmas tree, **Yeremyah 10**. All of these things that they're doing today, celebrating mass.

70 He says, **verse 2, It will come to pass in the last days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Get that, all nations are eventually going to come to you here, all nations. Now, this is a big thing, I know. And you think, man this is too big to be true, but it's not. It's going to take place. I'm gonna show you other Prophecies to back this up and show that it's our Work that Yahshua is doing through us that **YAHWEH** tells Him to do, that He gives Him orders to do, through us in these Last Days, that's going to bring this about. It's all prophesied.

71 But all nations, remember, will do this, will come here eventually. They will come over to you another Prophecy says. Over what? Over a stone? A puddle? [laughing] Over, they will come over to you; that's got to be the seas, brethren.

72 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain...** The

promotion. ...of **YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob...** Yaaqob is mentioned here. Now, keep that in mind because he's mentioned in some other Prophecies. Yaaqob is dead now. He's going to be raised and the tribes of Yaaqob are going to be raised by us. That's all prophesied by the Prophets of old. ...and **He will teach us of His Ways...** That is, **YAHWEH** will teach us of His Ways. ...and **we will walk in His Paths...** If you believe, He will teach you and if you believe you will walk in His Paths that are taught to you. Now, that's plain and simple right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

73 ...**For the Laws will depart from Zion...** Because they're going to the chief of the nations. ...and **the Word of YAHWEH will depart from Yerusalem...** Yahshua said the time has come and now is that they won't be taught here. They won't be taught here because He knew the Prophecies and He knew they were going to be taught in a Babylonish land that didn't even exist in His time period.

74 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Judge? You've got to teach them first the Laws of **YAHWEH** before you can judge them. You can't just judge a person who hasn't heard or has only heard the Catholic church tell you, "Don't use the Name. Don't use the Laws." How are you going to judge a person like that? But **YAHWEH** is actually going to judge these nations through His House, through His established House at this time in the Last Day.

75 ...and **will rebuke many people; they will...** Stop war **YAHWEH** said. ...**they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore...** Now that is a promise, a Prophecy from **YAHWEH** for His House in these Last Days.

76 Now, remember **Mattithyah 24:14** says in the Last Days the Word of **YAHWEH** would be preached, that's the Message of the Kingdom preached to all nations, speaking of this right here. Who's going to preach it? Well, He tells you who's going to preach it, of course. He tells you in no uncertain terms who's going to teach it. **Isayah 44**, "Let them tell them," He says, these Two Witnesses. Then He shows one is going to die and there'll only be one left and he is the chosen one to take this about. I didn't write these things, but I know they're written about me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There's too much of it, brethren.

77 Look over to **Isayah 49** now with that in mind,

The nations are going to listen and come. This is a blessing from the seed of Abraham, who kept the Laws. And of course, the Laws are taught now in the Last Days by the seed of Abraham, our father, who is our father if you follow the Laws that Abraham followed.

Isayah 49. Isayah 49. There's too much. There's too much evidence. It's the same as Yahshua. Yahshua knew it was Him Who was prophesied of; the same as I know it's me who is prophesied of.

78 [handed a paper] Praise **YAHWEH**. I'm glad we got this. Hot off of the press! [laughing] **I Timothy 3:15**, Timayah was his name, so if you want to find him in Prophecy, you won't find him under Timothy. If you remember, the Apostle Shaul said that there were Prophecies about him. Well, of course, they changed his name so you couldn't find Timothy in Prophecy, but you can find Timayah in Prophecy.

79 He says, **I Timayah 3:15. But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of YAHWEH who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth.** I'll let Kahan David Yahodah bring the details on this, but I'll read the translation now. **But if I am delayed I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourselves in The House of YAHWEH at Abel...** Yes, the word is there at Abel. ...**who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Laws, which are the Truth and are protection...** Now, remember that word **protection** because when I saw that before, I said man--a dozen other Scriptures, you know, came to mind, Prophecies concerning our time period, The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**which are the Truth and are protection to those who keep them...** Now, I was hoping we'd have that ready for today because it's right in this very Prophecy that I'm working on here right now.

80 But in **Isayah 49** now, found on page 561, **Isayah 49:1. Listen...** Remember the word **listen. Deuteronomy 18:15**, you must listen to it. You must listen with the intent of following what is taught

or harken to it which means *to obey, hear*, which means the same thing, *with intent* to listen or to join into that person; into or in with that person.

81 **Isayah 49:1. Listen, O isles; countries, to me!...** It said the nations will listen. The nations are going to listen and come. This is a blessing from the seed of Abraham, who kept the Laws. And of course, the Laws are taught now in the Last Days by the seed of Abraham, our father, who is our father if you follow the Laws that Abraham followed; remember? **Listen O isles; countries to me! Listen, you peoples, from afar! YAHWEH has called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name...** From the bowels of my mother? Remember the one year old who plainly said it, Buffalo Bill Hawkins. The name that I chose actually means the same thing but **YAHWEH** had already chosen it for me and it means the same thing, as Kahan David Yahodah brought out.

82 **Verse 2, And He has made my mouth like a sharp sword...** I want you to notice that it was **YAHWEH** Who did this. I'm not an eloquent speaker, but my mouth is sharp when it comes to the Word of **YAHWEH** it, and it was **YAHWEH** Who did it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Be turning over to **Revelation 11**. Hold your place here because we're gonna come back. But in **Revelation 11**, **YAHWEH** says there that, "I've made his mouth sharp like a sword."

83 **Revelation 11. Revelation 11:5. And if any among them determines in his mind to commit sin, the every Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets, like the two-edged sword of fire, proceeds out of the mouth of the spokesman of them, and he devours their enemies; and if any among them should continue to commit sin, in this manner it is binding for him to be destroyed...** What the Witness says here, it's binding on that person; not that I'm saying, you know, I'm going to destroy you or giving something saying you should be destroyed; I'm showing you the Judgment of **YAHWEH** where if you don't believe--it's up to you to believe. You know, I can't force it, but I'm telling you, if you don't determine in your mind to stand behind me in this Work, you're doomed. That's what the Scriptures show. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 Go to the end with it, brethren. There's nothing else. Surely you can see by now the world is on a downhill fall. The doctors can't pull it out. There's no way they can. Every minute, fifteen a minute, one a minute of all of these diseases plus more coming plus nuclear war.

And YAHWEH made my mouth sharp like a sword to condemn sin, to warn people. You know, if you don't stop this, you know, you're going to be found guilty and you're going to burn. You won't be part of this Kingdom. You won't be part of my House, the House of Yisrayl, those who rule as YAHWEH. You won't be part of it if you don't start believing.

85 Back to **Isayah 49:2** now. **And He has made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of His Hand He has hidden me...** Now, I've brought you, I don't know how many sermons on that, hidden in Oklahoma, hidden in Oklahoma for an appointed one thousand two hundred and sixty day time period clothed in darkness, prepared in the west, Abilene, Texas. [laughing] That's where He hid me and the reason He hid me and my mother, my family, was for the purpose of that Work.

86 **YAHWEH** hid me, He said, and educated me for that purpose... Let me read it again. Hidden in Oklahoma, this is what I brought out in sermon after sermon, hidden in Oklahoma, a God-forsaken land, they called it. It was so bad God forsook it! [laughing] God left it and went to Oklahoma, I mean to California in a gold rush. Hidden in Oklahoma for an appointed one thousand two hundred and sixty day time period, which is named there. It is also named in **Revelation 11** as a time period. That time period clothed in darkness, that's what we see going on today, prepared, taught, taught for this; prepared in the west in Abilene or Abelin in the Last Days. That was all **YAHWEH**'s doing. And **YAHWEH** made my mouth sharp like a sword to condemn sin, to warn people. You know, if you don't stop this, you're going to be found guilty and you're going to burn. You won't be part of this Kingdom. You won't be part of my House, the House of Yisrayl, those who rule as **YAHWEH**. You won't be part of it if you don't start believing. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

87 Now, who is **YAHWEH** speaking of here? Notice, **Isayah 49:2. And He has made my mouth**

like a sharp sword; in the shadow of His Hand He has hidden me... If you don't understand that, write me a note and leave it in the offering box and I'll bring a sermon next week on it. ...and made me a polished shaft... This is trained; it means trained. And that's what **Revelation 12** shows. I was hidden for a certain time period where I was trained, prepared to come back to this place in Texas, Abelin, and start a Work. That's what that Prophecy shows there in **Revelation 12**. ...a polished shaft... Or a trained person. ...in His Quiver... That is, among His Workers. ...He has hidden me.

88 Verse 3, who is He speaking of? **And He said to me: You are My Servant O Yisrayl...** You are My Servant, O Yisrayl; that's who He's speaking of here, named me from the womb, from the bowels of my mother. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] From the bowels of my mother came forth a brother who was one year old when I was born and said, "This is his name."

89 Verse 3, **And He said to me: You are My Servant O Yisrayl through whom I will be glorified...** If you remember, **YAHWEH** always chose the lowest, the least and so forth. And He said, "From the mouths of babes and sucklings, I will put kings to shame with your wisdom." That's what He says.

90 We have taught scientists, brethren, to find things that they'd been hunting for. Now, they're making millions of dollars off of it because we told them what to hunt for. And now they're putting out things, drugs, because of what we told them to look for and they're actually doing a job. They could do a better job if they'd tell the people, you know, "Don't be causing these sins in the first place."

91 But He said, "Through him will I be glorified." Through Yisrayl, this man named Yisrayl, "I will be glorified."

92 Look at **verse 4, Then I said; I have labored in vain...** I know you know when that time came. ...**I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing, and in vain. Yet surely my Judgment is with YAHWEH...** And that's where I stand today. My Judgment is with **YAHWEH**. ...**and my Work with my Father...** Surely this is true. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Yes, I did say this. I said those very words. But **YAHWEH** strengthened me and He gave me Malakim. He gave me Malakim to comfort me and they came and did so in jail, in

My Judgment is with YAHWEH. ... and my Work with my Father... Surely this is true. Praise YAHWEH. Yes, I did say this. I said those very words. But YAHWEH strengthened me and He gave me Malakim. He gave me Malakim to comfort me and they came and did so in jail, in jail where I was imprisoned.

jail where I was imprisoned.

93 Verse 5, **And now YAHWEH says, Who formed me from the womb to be His Servant to bring the people of Yaaqob back to Him, because the descendants of Israyl are not yet gathered...** No, they're wanting to be. In fact the teachers who heard us, I think there were thirty-something teachers in one meeting, in one meeting and they said, "We want this in Israel. We want it in every school in Israel." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 These are the things concerning myself in Prophecy. Let's see, people of Yaaqob back to Him. ...**because the descendants of Israyl are not yet gathered. I am honored in the Eyes of YAHWEH, and my Father is My Strength...** Well that's what I say now. Now, you should be saying the same thing. Fear not what man can do. Put your honor in **YAHWEH**. Show Him honor. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 I think I must have been very low at that point in **verse 4**. I think I was. (Man, my time is up.) I guess. I guess we better stop right there. But it gets better. It gets much better as you go on and if you all want to study this, you can. It'd be a blessing if you do and then next week we'll take up here where we left off today. If I'm allowed to speak next week we'll take off. We'll take up where we left off here today and continue this. It's a beautiful Prophecy. A beautiful Prophecy of what **YAHWEH** shows about His House and every word seems to be, you know, particularly chosen to show what we're going to be doing in these Last Days at this time period.

96 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

Chapter Twenty-One

The Two Witnesses #2—

From The Bowels Of My Mother, He Made Mention Of My Name

05/02/09

Kahan Shaul: Now if everyone will please stand, it's now my great honor and privilege to present the only man on the face of this earth from whom you can acquire the pure oil, the golden oil from YAHWEH, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. We have a full House. Looks like we have a full House. We got a Feast started again already?

2 What **YAHWEH** is getting you ready for right now, I can see in the Prophecies and the timetable of events that He is bringing forth in the Prophecies and of course, from the Priests, is, He's getting you ready to receive a great deal of Power that you're going to need here very shortly.

3 Now the beast, of course, the beastly system, **YAHWEH** shows it's out to destroy the world. I don't know if you've been keeping up on the news but they're extremely upset because of the name they gave this virus. They called it the swine flu. Well, people stopped eating swine. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] Egypt, Egypt is killing rather Egypt killed all of its pigs, and Jordan killed all of their pigs and not gonna allow them in the country any more. They said the only reason they had them there was for Christians. The only reason they had them there in the first place, was because Christians came there and they knew Christians eat swine--they eat swine so they kept them there for them. And they had to hire some Christians to cook them and feed them. They gave some jobs to the Christians, I guess.

4 I don't think Christianity has ever, ever been told that they're forbidden to eat pork, you know, in the Holy Scriptures. I don't think they've ever. I don't think many of them read their bibles; those who do get the biggest surprise of their life. Turn over to **Leviticus 11** and let's do get this on the air. **Leviticus 11**. **YAHWEH** shows this in **Deuteronomy 14** and **Leviticus 18**. If you want to write that down in TV land; that's **Leviticus 11**, **Deuteronomy 14**, and **Leviticus 18**. You really need to read those chapters and don't let any man deceive you. As **II Corinthians** says, touch not the unclean pig and I will receive you, and that's what **YAHWEH** says. He's actually saying there, "If you touch these unclean things I will not receive you." So He says, "Touch not the unclean and I will receive you." So don't touch the unclean thing.

5 Well, here in **Leviticus 11:6** it says, **The rabbit, because it chews the cud, but does not have a split hoof, it is unclean to you...** Of course, they have like pig farmers, they have the rabbit farmers that are giving hormones and they're saying, "Don't put these hormones in the rabbits, you know, they cause cancer." Well, even without the hormones they are unclean and will cause sickness and disease, brain damage. The little bugs in these things get in your brain as is proven scientifically now.



6 They find trichina, which is in pork, all pig meat. They say Christ cleansed the pig. Well, he might of cleansed one back a long time ago; but he didn't cleanse the ones today. [laughing] There's never been a time in history when they didn't contain trichinae and you get a big enough dose of these worms. It's a worm that latches on to your gut inside, bores through and into the blood stream and can go to any place in your body, including the brain, of course. And many times doctors will find these things, thinking they're cancer in the brain when it's nothing more than trichinae. Of course, they call it trichinosis when you get a big dose of them. There's nothing that they can give you that will kill them out of your body. They say if they give you a dose of poison, enough to kill the trichinae it would kill you also. So there's nothing they can do. The pig, that's pork, that's swine; it's called swine, swine flu; well, it's speaking of the pig, the hog.

7 **Leviticus 11:7. And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud...** And this is the way that **YAHWEH** gave you to identify it. It's the way He created the animals, so, you know, they are needful. Pigs, swine are needful to clean up the land. They're like buzzards. They do a great job on the land, but they were never created to eat. The buzzards are not created to eat, either; neither are skunks or opossums or raccoons. These varmints have their use, but they're not created to eat; they were not created for mankind's food. But it says, **...it is unclean to you.**

8 **Verse 8, Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They are unclean to you...** And of course, as I quoted the Scripture a while ago, in the "New Testament" as they call it, "Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you."

9 Well, of course, the swine flu apparently is cutting down on the selling of pork products. People are now turning from eating pork, many of them, because of the swine flu. And their leaders are saying, "Oh, go ahead and eat it," if you notice on all the news programs. You can tell who they're owned by, by the fact that they are tempting you or trying to get people or trying to persuade people to break **YAHWEH's** Laws. It is a Law not to eat pork, not to eat swine, not to eat pig. They are unclean unto you.

10 And if you touch them, they bring harm to you. I remember years ago when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories, we set up a camera that was magnified, you know, like thousands of times. But we set up a close shot on

a dead pig. It was a pig that we put it on and it was due to my coaxing that we did this, but you can actually see, once an unclean animal is dead, there are certain parasites that start leaving that body immediately. And I don't know why, I guess their food, their food supply is shut off. But they start leaving it immediately and finding them a place in the soil. But anyway, that's the reason **YAHWEH** tells you don't touch it because these things can get on you and they invade your body then, and find them a home and, of course, cause you trouble.

11 They don't cause the pig trouble. He's made for them. It was made for him but it wasn't made for you; the same thing with this swine flu. I'm glad to see now that some of these scientists are listening to The House of **YAHWEH** and they're actually coming out with the same things that we've said now, that we've been saying for forty years here in the wilderness of Abilene, as Yahchanan was speaking in the wilderness, the wilderness of God worshippers.

12 *Humans are responsible...* It says, this article. *Humans are responsible for swine flu. Swine flu, Bird flu, Mad cow disease, SARS. These diseases have all spread from animals to humans in one form or another...* Now, of course, I think the man knows how they spread. If anyone would read **Leviticus 18** and put it together with what's taking place here, they will see how they've spread from person to person. But they're getting closer all the time and they're hinting on the fact that they know this now.

13 *...But animals aren't to blame for outbreaks of animal-borne diseases-- humans are...* No, animals don't rape humans; humans rape animals. And this is what **Leviticus** tells you not to do. And this is what mixes; it's a mixture. Now this person here that wrote this, he's on the right track. He says, *...Swine flu, Bird flu, Mad cow disease, SARS. These diseases have all spread from animals to humans in one form or another but animals aren't to blame for outbreaks of animal-borne diseases-- humans are.*

14 *...Swine flu: Virus invasion sets off battle inside the body...* Now if you remember I brought this out years ago that fornication does the same thing, or adultery. It sets off a battle inside the woman's body. And of course, the armies that are fighting there--if you've watched our **YAHWEH Prophetic Word Program**, we have films that are being shown there now that show these things taking place and how they take place. There're scientists that are explaining this but they're actually backing up what the Scriptures say in doing so.

15 But he says they invade the body. ...*A virus is like a blueprint and a cell is like a factory...* The same way with a person's body in performing acts that never should be performed. And it sets this army, two armies who are against each other, they start fighting each other but they also start raping each other, like people do. And of course, you have mutations and crosses and mixtures. Well that's the same thing they're talking about here now. So, like I say, they're on the right track.

16 ...*"A virus is like a blueprint and a cell is like a factory," said Dr. Kenneth Alexander, chief of pediatric infectious diseases at Comer Children's Hospital. He said, "Inaccurate swine flu labels"...* Here's where they're griping about it and wanting to change its name. ...*"Virus's Tangled Genes Straddle Continents Raising a Mystery About"...* And then that's where it stops, but you can get the rest of the news article.

17 *The Federal Centers for Disease Control and Prevention announced last week that the new virus had pieces of North American swine, bird and human flus...* But they show how they're put together by creating this breeding ground, by breeding and creating another breeding ground inside the swine, inside the bird. I don't see how I can make it any plainer. Read **Leviticus 18** and compare it with what I said, for all of you out there. I'm not going to say any more about it.

18 *Swine flu name changed. Flu genes spell pig...* And this guy points out that no matter how you splice it; it still means pig. But now the pigs mate with the pigs and the pigs cause flu and cause all kinds of mixtures that are unclean to man. And then they condemn the mask. I don't think they're fooling the public with condemning these flu masks.

19 Be turning over to **Isayah, Isayah 65** in reference to this not eating swine. Now, of course, the Catholic church, **Daniyl** and **Revelation** show that they would change the Laws; the Catholic church, that is. **Daniyl** and **Revelation** show that a system that now sits on seven hills was prophesied to do so in **Revelation**, Daniyl showed that the system would change **YAHWEH's** Laws, **Daniyl 7**. The Catholic church admits they change **YAHWEH's** Laws.

20 They now have a book out that says the Catholic church is the only true church on earth. I agree there one hundred percent. That's where it started; it came from Nimrod, and Semiramis after Nimrod died. But of course, that's where Christmas and Easter and Halloween and all of these pagan customs that they still follow came from; so we know, we know their pattern that **YAHWEH** shows.

We are prophesied to receive Power as YAHWEH has Power. He intends to give it to His Children. His Children are they who keep the Commandments of YAHWEH or the Laws of YAHWEH, and they now have the Testimony of Yahshua Messiah, following that Testimony.

He shows their color, their events, everything they do. But one of them is they eat swine.

21 Now of course, they're far different from The House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** created as His Own and says, "Do these things and this is a sign that it's Me Who sanctifies you and sets you apart for a certain job." **Sanctifies** means *to be set apart*. Of course, He set us apart to be a Kingdom of Priests, which we're practicing for right now. We haven't made it but we're certainly practicing for it. And we intend to. We are prophesied to receive Power as **YAHWEH** has Power. He intends to give it to His Children. His Children are they who keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH** or the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and they now have the Testimony of Yahshua Messiah, following that Testimony.

22 Well here in **Isayah 65** it does show the Catholic church and Christians, and Christianity that follows the Catholic church. Christianity has no authority except the Catholic church. The Catholic church changed the Seventh Day Sabbath. They did away with it. And they set up Sunday in honor of the sun God. And that's what December 25 was chosen for, the birthday of the sun God. And they changed the Holy Sabbath keeping from the Seventh Day of the week to the first day of the week in honor of the sun, Sunday.

23 Now, they also changed the Laws of health. That's the reason they, the world, is so unhealthy right now. It's very unhealthy. Every child now is born with a sickness, with a disease in their bodies, many of them very crippling. Millions of them are born now this way with obvious afflictions that will follow them all their life if they survive. Thousands of them do not survive at all now. And I was going to bring you much more than that. There're gobs of it on the internet of the diseases that children are born with now; and every child is born with diseases right now.

24 Every child born on earth has a disease

already, has strikes against him. Many of them, their minds are confused already when they're born. So, you know, by the time they take on some more in their own lifetime, eat unclean food in their own lifetime, which also damages their brain, there's no wonder that they're strapping on bombs, they're going to schools and shooting people and shooting their own classmates and teachers and so forth. These are just some of the obvious things. Most of them they keep them under control with drugs. The schools are now using drugs big time to try to calm their confused brains. This is the mess the world is in.

25 Now the scientists are admitting this. The doctors are admitting it. There's no use in me trying to hide it. There's no use in them trying to hide it but they want to hide it and say, "Oh, pork is okay. Go ahead and eat it. Don't wear the mask; that's all right, you know. Just go ahead and don't protect yourself." Well, **YAHWEH** says protect yourself.

26 But these same ones that are saying they are the true church; they are. **YAHWEH's** House was never known as a church. The King James Bible put it in the "New Testament" and said they were called that. Well, it was an insult to **YAHWEH's** People to be called that. Church means Circe. Circe was the one that supposedly put their victims into swine and then ate the swine. This is where the word church comes from. It wasn't never meant for **YAHWEH's** House. And this is the king of the churches right here, the Catholic church. They're the king of the churches, the Circe who turn their victims into swine and then they eat the swine. Well, they're wanting you to eat their victims, is what they're wanting you to eat. This is actually true. What I'm telling you is actual truth.

27 Here in **Isayah 65** now, **Isayah 65**; let's start with **verse 1**. **Isayah 65:1. I am sought by those who did not ask for Me; I am found by those who did not seek Me. I said: Here I am, here I am, to a nation that was not called with My Name.**

28 **Verse 2, I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right, after their own thoughts...** This is what the Catholic church does. They have no backing of the Holy Scriptures. There's nothing in the Holy Scriptures, not even in the Dead Sea Scrolls. That's the reason they're wanting to get rid of the Dead Sea Scrolls now because they do not support Christianity.

29 **Verse 3**, He says, **A people who provoke Me to anger continually...** That's more like a disgust than anger. **YAHWEH** doesn't get angry. That was something the *King James Version* put in the

Scriptures. But it's a disgusting thing to **YAHWEH** for people to eat an unclean animal or touch an unclean animal deliberately.

30 But most people don't know that buzzards are unclean to them or pigs or dogs or cats are unclean. They actually think they're okay, you know, and people throughout the world today they eat all these things. They eat cats in certain parts of the world right now and dogs, and then they take the hides of these things and they dress it up. You can buy these now. You can buy a cat laying on a pillow, and it's a real cat. [laughing] It's actually stuffed, and they say it feels like a cat, feel of it. And I said, no thank you. It looks like a cat laying there, you know, that you could pet, hug it or whatever you want to do. Hug and kiss it, you know. This is how much knowledge they have of protecting themselves against anything that promotes diseases.

31 Well, He says, **A people who provoke Me to anger...** Speaking of disgust. **...continually to My Face; who sacrifice in gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick...** This was done to the Queen of Heaven, if you remember. And of course, this is where it all came from. The Queen of Heaven they say is Mary, the mother of Jesus. Well, the Queen of Heaven was in the Garden of Eden. Her name was Lucifer, that old serpent called the devil and Satan as **Revelation** describes her. That was the Queen of Heaven and of course, she taught man to sin, mankind to sin.

32 Well, here He says, **verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's Halloween, the worship of all saints day, as they call it. **...who eat swine's flesh...** Now this is the Great Prophet Isayah, the Great Prophet Isayah who they punished for this. They punished him for telling them the Truth. They persecuted him. He was ridiculed. He was condemned by his own people, now. You've got to remember, this was by his own people who now call themselves Catholics in Rome, universal. They're the universal church that took on the Goddess' name Circes.

33 **...who eat swine's flesh...** Does that identify any people in the world today? [laughing] Surely it does. Not only that but they own these huge swine factories that they wouldn't, probably wouldn't even get near, you know. But there's money in it, big money in it. They can raise swine very cheaply. Swine can eat anything and it doesn't--it doesn't seem to hurt him.

34 I remember in Purcell, Oklahoma I got a taste of this when I was a boy. On the south side of Purcell where the city ended, right across the street was a hog farm owned by a man named Jody Sparland; if

somebody wants to look that up. I was about ten years old and I met this boy in school. He invited me to his house, and I went down there and I said, what's this smell, as we were getting close to the house, you know. Well, it was a pig farm and Jody Sparland had gone out. That was in the time period now when they didn't have electricity in a lot of these towns in Oklahoma at that time, but they had telephones.

35 The telephones were quite different than they are today. They had a magneto inside the phone. A magneto it's a kind of like a little generator on your car but it had a handle, and if you turned this handle, this crank, it would set off this spark. Now, if you wanted to make a call you picked up the phone put it to your ear and you turned this handle which sends a spark to a local office in town and an operator got the ring. It would cause a little bell to ring in her office. She would look at what light it lit up, because it would also send that spark all the way to her phone and a little light would light up on her switchboard. She would take that out and plug it into her ear and she'd say, "the operator", and you'd say, "I want number so and so." So she would take that then and plug it into the switchboard to another line and she would turn a little crank on her switchboard and send a spark to the person you were calling. Now all of this was done without electricity.

36 The same magneto was put in the first automobiles and you pulled it with a crank. You started your car with a crank. As it turned, it set off a spark that went to your sparkplugs, and that's how you started your car, with a hand crank. I'm sure you've seen these on television. I used to own one. I drove one. I know how it works. They still use them; they did years ago. I had a welding machine that I cranked by hand just not too many years ago, fifty years ago, I guess, something like that. That's not too many years ago. Does seem like a long time now; seems like yesterday, all of this. [laughing]

37 Well, anyway, what was I on--oh, Jody Sparland. As they got the telephones out in the country, the farmers when they got a dead animal, they didn't want the thing to lay out there and stink, which it did. They would call Jody Sparland. Jody Sparland would go out and pull this thing up on his trailer with a hand-cranked winch with a horse, cow, whatever it was. He would take it to Purcell, across the street from the man who I was visiting. He would dump it there for the hogs to eat. And the hogs would plow in. Boy, they knew when he was coming with a dead animal and they would rip that thing to pieces and eat it.

38 Well, of course, hogs can do that. They're like buzzards. They can eat anything. They were made for that purpose, to keep the earth clean. Like catfish in the sea, they eat anything. Now, that should paint a pretty picture in your mind here of what you're eating when you eat swine's flesh. You can eat a buzzard, too, the same way. You can get as many of these little animals in your body as you can with swine.

39 Well, these people now who are saying they are the Circes, the chief Circes of the world, church. They're the chief church and without their authority you can't keep Sunday. See, this is where they, the Christianity, get their authority for eating swine and for keeping Sunday. All of this come from the Catholic church who sits on seven hills where **Revelation** says the church would sit. That should identify it some more. They eat swine's flesh and also rodents. They say it's okay to eat. They actually okay it. Like they say, "Peter was our first apostle and whatever he said is bound in heaven. Whatever they said that they bound on earth would be bound in heaven. So we're on earth and we say pig is okay for you Christians to eat." That's where your authority comes from, for eating swine's flesh.

40 You don't get it from **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** and His Prophets said, "No, don't eat it. Don't even touch it. Keep yourselves clean and Holy and I will accept you. I will receive you into My House." I don't see how it could be any clearer. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

41 But these people who say they are the top Circes or church. ... **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That is, Halloween, who celebrate Halloween. I don't think there're any halloweeners in here, are there? ... **who eat swine's flesh and the broth of abominable things...** If you remember, let's hold your place right there and turn back over to **Leviticus 11**, **Leviticus 11** and get these abominations in your mind. I'm saying this, I know all of you know this here. But I'm saying this mostly for the people who are seeing this on television. **YAHWEH** says they're abominations. This is abominations if you practice these things.

42 If you'll look down to **Leviticus 11:11**. **And they will be an abomination to you...** That's word also; the Hebrew word for **abomination** means *you will get sickness from this*. Now if you become abominable as you see in **verse 12**, if you become abominable then this means you can pass on this sickness to someone else. Like swine flu, you can pass it on to someone else if you get this. And of course it's very easy to do so, with this mix; this big

mixing pot that we have today in the world where the chief Circe is saying, “Yes, it’s fine to eat swine’s flesh. It’s fine to eat rodents. It’s fine to have these abominations, these sicknesses.”

43 Well of course, the sicknesses keep adding up and new Gods created, The Scripture calls these Gods that you are worshiping. This kingdom of Gods that you’re worshiping known as syphilis and AIDS, gonorrhea, all these Gods that they’ve given names to, one of them was Circes, who lived in swine or who lives in swine. That’s what mythology shows you if you want to bother to read one of our booklets. It’s in our booklet, *Health YAHWEH’s Way*. And these things shall you not eat and these things shall you not touch.

44 These people, they eat swine’s flesh and they’re trying to get everyone on earth to eat swine’s flesh. “Swine’s flesh, don’t cut down on eating pork.” They’re begging you, please. And on the “God” Morning America they had people urging you to do this. Now this is not coming from YAHWEH. This doesn’t come from your Scriptures. The Scriptures say don’t do this. They’re saying, “Oh, do this. You can’t get swine’s flu by eating this.” Maybe you can’t. I know you can get trichinosis. I can prove that. It’s proven scientifically. They find it in people all the time. But this is bringing big money to the doctors.

45 You know what is profiting more in this time period right now? Pharmaceuticals. I was stunned. It’s like two hundred and thirty-six billion dollars a year now, two hundred and thirty-six billion a year and yet that’s just one pill. They got pills that will cost you a thousand dollars a month to take right now and the rich can afford it. “Go ahead and get AIDS. We got a pill that will hide the symptoms and you can become abominable to everybody out there.” That’s what the Hebrew word means. And that’s what your Savior and the Creator of heaven and earth says, “You eat these things, you do these things and you’re going to be an abomination to yourself and abominable to others.”

46 Well, these people now that are teaching this are the chief Circes of the earth, or the chief church of the earth and they’re saying they’re the only true Circes on the face of the earth. That’s what they’ve got in a book now. “We’re the only ones that have authority to put our victims in swine and then eat the swine.” This is where it all comes from. And of course, this is what they’re trying to get you to do; otherwise, they wouldn’t be pushing pork. They would be obeying the Holy Scriptures. They’d be obeying YAHWEH.

47 Now, these people right here, brethren,

I didn’t bring this for nothing. It’s all shown in the Witnesses, the Two Witnesses. It shows how this Great Authority is actually going to be given to mankind in the Last Days through these Two Witnesses.

keep in mind this started with Nimrod out of the human race, the human race as we call it, and it spread. Now, Abraham, if you remember, he kept YAHWEH’s Laws. **Genesis 26:5** said, “He kept My Laws, My Statutes, and My Judgments.” YAHWEH says, “From his seed now, from Abraham’s seed, the one who keeps My Laws, I’m going to establish My House, bring forth a Savior and in the Last Days I’m going to give them Authority, give them Authority over everything, everything that I’ve created.” Well, of course, that’s what we’re getting ready to receive right now, is that Great Authority, that Great Authority. So keep that in mind.

48 I didn’t bring this for nothing. It’s all shown in the Witnesses, the Two Witnesses. It shows how this Great Authority is actually going to be given to mankind in the Last Days through these Two Witnesses. The details of the Prophecy of the Two Witnesses are fabulous. I’ve, you know, I’ve held back for years from saying anything about it at all. And I’ve told the Priests who would come to me, the Priests, and they’d say, “This is speaking of you.” And I said, well you can bring that if you want to but I can’t. But then I noticed Yahshua, He said, He started with Mosheh and all the Prophets and He told the Disciples things concerning Himself, Prophecies concerning Himself. And I said, well I can do that too then. This gives me Authority to do so. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

49 Well, this group says it’s okay to eat swine’s flesh. **Isayah 65:4. ...and the broth of abominable things; unclean foods, is in their vessels...** Yes, this group right here. We don’t do that. The House of YAHWEH doesn’t do that. We don’t eat unclean foods. In fact, we don’t eat blood as they do, where the life is. [laughing]

50 Now look at **verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** “I’m holy.” Circe is claiming Holiness. They’re not Holy according to the Holy Scriptures. They’re not living by the Holy Scriptures. So I don’t know where you would get your Holiness from if it wasn’t according to the Holy Scriptures. It doesn’t

make any sense. But then **YAHWEH** says when you do these things, you become confused and you think things that are not perfect, not there.

51 **...I am holier than you!... YAHWEH** says, **... These are a smoke in My nostrils, a fire that burns all the day...** It's a disgusting thing, He says, what I'm seeing here coming forth from Circes at this time. He can hardly stand to listen to it, or to be told about it.

52 Turn on over to **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves...** Now remember, **YAHWEH** says, "Keep My Sabbaths, don't touch the unclean things, follow these Laws and then you will know it's Me Who sanctifies you." This is taught throughout the Holy Scriptures. "Do My Laws and you will know that it's Me Who has set you apart for a Holy use."

53 These people sanctify themselves. They don't need **YAHWEH**. [laughing] They--they actually sanctify themselves. They are the chief Circes of the earth and they sanctify all the Christians. They say, "We set you apart for this use of ours," and they call it a "holy" use, but **YAHWEH** calls it an unholy use; throughout, by the Holy Prophets, He calls it unholy use.

54 **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priests...** That is, the chief priests, Catholic priests which started with Nimrod now; which started way back then and it's proceeded forward. And in the days of the twelve tribes when they were brought out of the land of Egypt, they actually came into the land that **YAHWEH** gave them and then brought these same customs with them--pork eating customs, Christmas, Halloween, Easter, all of that. And the Prophets, the True Prophets of **YAHWEH** condemned it, as Isayah is doing here in **Isayah 66**, and saying they sanctify themselves, following after these priests.

55 Yes, many of them came out of Egypt; that is, their ancestors did. And Yahshua, He said, "You say that if we were our fathers we would not have done these things." Yahshua said this shows that those people were your fathers. Those people were your fathers that did this. They're the ones that possessed the temple at that time. They were actually possessing the temple. They were ruthless people. The priests were. The people were following after these priests.

56 **...in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods (elohim)...** The God Circe, and finally became known as that. **... and the rodent—will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...** Consumed with fire. This is what

YAHWEH shows is the end result of Circe and those who eat swine's flesh.

57 Don't let anyone deceive you, brethren. There's nothing in the Holy Scriptures that makes clean, pork, the pig, the swine. And if you want to read it for yourself in **II Corinthians 6:17**, the Apostle himself says, "Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you." They twist the words of Kepha who they call Peter, saying he's the pope. And Kepha saw a vision and it was full of unclean animals and he said, "I've never eaten anything like this." And they said, now here, here is the Savior telling Peter to eat pork. So that means He made clean the pork, because He said, "Don't call anything that I've cleansed unclean."

58 Well, Kepha, it was in his mind that all Gentiles were unclean because he thought they ate pork. And this is the reason that **YAHWEH** said; "No, you go baptize this man. He is clean. He follows My Laws." Well, they twist that around and say; "Well, this means that Jesus cleansed the pig so we can eat the pig."

59 Why would a person or why would anyone crave unclean foods like this, so much so it's like they have a craving that they can't deny? You know, it's a hard craving to break? I've been told by people who eat pork, that they quit eating pork but they craved it for years afterwards. And one of the people in Callahan County here, I won't name him, but he says, he's not of us, but he said the doctors took him off pork because he had heart trouble and it was trichinae in his heart that was causing his problem so they took him off pork. Almost every person who has a heart attack, if the doctor is worth their weight in salt, they'll tell them, "Don't eat any more pork." But he said that was the hardest thing for him to do was quit eating pork. He said he craved it night and day. When he went to bed of a night he would be craving bacon or whatever it is that he ate, bacon or ham.

60 And you notice they always have their Christmas hams, you know. This is a tradition, a tradition that they follow. Well notice also that they follow Gods in this. They don't follow **YAHWEH. ...who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods (elohim)...** That which is offered to Gods, not to **YAHWEH**, not by His People, but offered to Gods. **...and the rodent—will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...**

61 **Verse 18, For I know their works and their thoughts. It will come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they will come and see My Glory...** Remember that word **glory**. They're going to see **YAHWEH's** Glory, in these Last Days they will

see this. If you remember He showed it through Mosheh. Now, He's going to show this again to all the world. "In the Last Days they will come and they will see My Glory." Remember that because I want to show you in the Two Witnesses before I stop on this; not today, I can't cover it today, but the nations will see **YAHWEH's** Glory in the Last Days. And this is a wonderful Prophecy right here.

62 **Verse 19, I will set a sign among them; and those among them who escape...** That's us. ...**I will send to the war-waging nations...** In this way, they're going to be shown the Glory of **YAHWEH**.

63 Now, if you remember, during the Feast we were studying the Two Witnesses and last Sabbath I brought some more on it. But we were studying the Two Witnesses during the Feast then last Sabbath I got to getting into some very close details on this Prophecy, the Prophecies of the Two Witnesses.

64 In **Yahchanan 6:29** and **verse 63**, **YAHWEH** is talking about one sent. We've already covered that. And that there would be one sent and in him you must believe, into him, as the Scripture, as the *Diaglott* showed. And if you studied those verses, you'd find out that means that **YAHWEH** is going to send someone. He's going to establish a Work and you must believe into, 'into becoming' a part of that Work of that person as Yahshua said, You must believe into Him, into Him. **YAHWEH** shows and I've brought this out many times that Yahshua is the High Priest over this person, this one sent and The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

65 The one sent, of course, is who **YAHWEH** uses to start the Work which becomes a body that will be presented to Yahshua. This body will be standing at the Left Hand of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua's at the Right Hand. He's the Groom. We'll be standing at the Left Hand of **YAHWEH**. If you notice a wedding that's the way it takes place. And then the Father gives the Bride to the Groom, saying: yes, she qualifies for My Son.

66 Well, **Luke 24:27** now, beginning with Mosheh, Yahshua said, He showed all the things, all the Prophecies concerning Himself.

67 In **Hebrews 13:17**, it says we must obey, we must obey those who have the rule over us. Well, how do you know who has the rule over you. **YAHWEH** shows you in Scripture, in the Laws who has the rule over you. It doesn't exactly mean rule either. It means he has the authority to teach. He has the authority to teach. If every one had authority to teach, this would be the most mixed up mess in the world right here, because they would be teaching all sorts of mixtures of Righteousness

Don't be coming up with things and trying to teach them on your own because unless you have that direction, you can be deceived in doing so. And YAHWEH says the deception is going to be so great in the Last Days that unless you believe the Prophets and believe in that person, who is the very Elect, He said it'll be so great that if it were possible they would deceive the very Elect. And then He tells you who the very Elect is, an Okie farm boy that you are to follow and believe into.

and evil. So He said, "Follow this person. You must believe into that person in order to not be confused with the mixture of every thought." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Now the difference is, He says, "I'll put My Spirit upon that person and I will guide that person." Now He doesn't say He'll do that with every one. He said, no, He said you've got to come, believe in that person and believe into that person. Yahshua was the Perfect Example of this what He's talking about here for the Last Days. Because He said, "In the Last Days, I'm going to establish My House and it will be with a person, a particular person." And you've got to believe into that person.

69 Don't be coming up with things and trying to teach them on your own because unless you have that direction, you can be deceived in doing so. And **YAHWEH** says the deception is going to be so great in the Last Days that unless you believe the Prophets and believe in that person, who is the very Elect, He said it'll be so great that if it were possible they would deceive the very Elect. And then He tells you who the very Elect is, an Okie farm boy that you are to follow and believe into. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Hope I made that plain enough.

70 In **II Thessalonians** He groups unbelievers together, calls them Lawless. In **Mattithyah 24:14**, He said this Message of the Kingdom, this Message of the Kingdom we just read part of it. Don't eat pork. Don't touch the unclean thing. "Be Holy as I

am Holy,” YAHWEH said. “Be Holy as I am Holy and I will receive you.” **Acts 7:37**, He says a Prophet like me He’s going to raise up. The Apostles talked about that. It actually came from **Deuteronomy 18**, that was where it was written; **Deuteronomy 18:15, 18-19**, where it says that you must listen to him. Well that word’s **harken**, but it *means listen with intent to obey* and, of course, *believe into*.

71 And then we got to **Isayah 2**, where He says this is this Message of the Kingdom, it’s gonna go to all nations, all nations. It didn’t go to all nations before. Never has it ever gone to all nations. No the *King James Version* wasn’t it. This is what Christianity says. Well, the *King James Version* went to all nations. We’re still trying to straighten out all the deliberate things that were changed, that were written by the Holy Prophets and changed in the *King James Version*. I’ll show you some of that. I won’t have time today. I’ve only got a few minutes left.

72 But in **Mattithyah 24**, again, He said this is gonna go to all nations. Yahshua said that. **Isayah 2**, it was prophesied by Isayah that this Work would be established and it would go to all nations and it would stop war, stop war. Well, you remember Cain’s way was continual war. He said this is the way to continual war. Well, in this last period Abel, Abel is going to stop the continual war. It’s going to come to a halt in our lifetime, in our time period. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

73 And then if you remember **Acts** now, **Acts 7:37**, he says to him you must listen. And then in **Isayah** he uses this same word **listen, Isayah 49:1** that we were talking about last week and it says, listen you nations. All nations in other words, listen you nations. It’s clueing you in with these words to this Work, showing you what Work it is that the nations are going to listen to. They are going to listen. We’re going to have two billion people right here in this place.

74 **Verse 2** now, it was YAHWEH Who made my mouth a sharp sword. **Revelation 11**, he says my mouth, about the Two Witnesses; showing the Two Witnesses and the one, the spokesman would have a mouth like a two-edged sword which he would fight sin with. And then I can’t get to this today, but it showed how we were actually hidden, this person would actually be hidden.

75 Now with that in your mind, I want to go back to **Isayah 49, Isayah 49** which I didn’t have time to cover the other day, but I’ve got just enough time I think to cover it here today before we close.

76 **Isayah 49:1**. Now He says, **Listen, O isles; countries, to me! Listen, you peoples, from afar!**

YAHWEH has called me from the womb... Now notice what else He says. ...from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name... The bowels of my mother, what could that possibly mean, the bowels of my mother?

77 If you go back to *Ruth* or **Riyyah**, we find that word used and it helps explain to us what He’s talking about here. From the bowels of my mother He made mention of my name. Now this is a Prophecy, a very beautiful Prophecy, very convincing Prophecy if you’ll just start putting these details together of this person who you’ve got to listen into, listen into. He says, “I’m going to put My Spirit upon him and this person will be a teacher and you’ve got to listen into, harken into, believe into that person.”

78 Well here in **Riyyah 1:11** we changed it a little. I would that we hadn’t. There’re some things gotten by us that we’re still working on. I got people working, Priests, day and night and pushing them to do more to get these things back, straight, to where this next *Book of YAHWEH* will be absolutely perfect.

79 But read it here, he says, **Riyyah 1:11. But Naomi said; Turn back, my daughters. Why come with me? Am I going to have any more sons, so they could become your husbands?**

80 The *King James Version* is actually better than our translation here. It won’t be when we come out with the other because neither bears the truth here. But the *King James Version*, says, *And Naomi said; Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb...* The word there is ‘bowels’, bowels of my mother. The same word is womb. *...are there any more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?...*

81 Now, the *Amplified Bible* says almost the same thing. *...have I yet sons in my womb that may become your husbands?...*

82 Go back now to **Isayah 49:1. ...from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name...**

83 Now with *Ruth* in mind, or **Riyyah** in mind, and what He’s trying to get over to you here, look back to **Isayah 48:19. Your seed would also have been as numerous as the sand, and the offspring of your bowels as numerous as its grains...** The offspring of your bowels? That’s a person. That’s a child. The offspring of your womb. So from the womb of my mother He has made mention of my name; which means somebody has got to come forth from mother’s, my mother’s womb to name me. You get that? How simple that is? Isn’t that beautiful? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

84 Now these are little particular details that He gives you about me, about myself, about someone. And you've got to get them all together, because if you didn't have them all together and you read this right here, it wouldn't mean squat to you. But knowing the rest of the Scriptures and the Prophecy of the two brothers in **Isayah 44**, you'll see He says, "I named you. I named you."

85 Look at **Isayah, Isayah 44**, and here we see the two brothers from the womb. **Isayah 44:2**, and remember what He says here. **Isayah 49:1. ...from the bowels of my mother...** Or the womb of my mother. **...He has made mention of my name.**

86 Well, here now in **Isayah 44** He gives you a little bit more. Remember this is the way the Scriptures were written, here a little and there a little so they would go and fall backwards and stumble, stumble and fall. Well, there's never been anybody that I know of that's ever brought this out before. They don't understand the Prophecies. We're the only ones on earth, right now, who understand this and who it's talking about.

87 If you go back to **Isayah 43:27**, He says, **Your first fathers sinned...** Well, of course, if you read the story of the Prophets who came up to about 500 BCE, that's about where they stopped. But **YAHWEH** sent Prophet after Prophet in Israyl saying, "You're doing wrong here. You know, this celebrating of Christmas, Halloween, Easter, eating pork, all these things are wrong. You cannot follow these things." And **YAHWEH** said your kings have brought adultery, fornication and so forth into the camp, into the society, the twelve tribes.

88 The strong people of the twelve tribes were like Cain and Nimrod. "Let us band together and put these people down who are wanting us to follow the Laws." Who were wanting them to follow the Laws? Isayah was, Yeremyah, Yechetzqyah. These were people who **YAHWEH** sent from about 700 BCE down to about 500 BCE, warning Israyl of what they had come to, what they were doing. And here they were, Ezrayah and Nehemyah now, they came to rebuild the temple to get it ready for Yahshua. They were met with opposition, total opposition. But the king says, "You let these people go ahead and build this temple." Well, of course, they built the temple. And it was taken over by ruthless men as we'll see in maybe next week's sermon.

89 But here now you see this same thing taking place in **Isayah 43:27. Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters...** Which means they had interpreters of the Laws. They had, if you read the Talmud you'll see that these were the interpreters of the Laws that Isayah was speaking of here. And when you get to Daniyl they had these interpreters there also and they gave them a totally new language. They forbade them to teach the Laws. They forbade them to use the Name **YAHWEH** and so forth.

90 Of course, this was **YAHWEH**. He said, "You have turned to sin, you twelve tribes of Israyl, and got Yahdah, all of Yahdah, all of Jerusalem and Israyl, you've got them worshiping Lords and Gods or 'the' Lord, 'the' God, so forth." He said, "You're celebrating Christmas, Easter, Halloween; you're eating pork." All of these things were fought against by these Prophets, and they were shown the sins that they were doing. Yes, they were doing in **YAHWEH's** Temple. He says to Yechetzqyah, "I'll show you worst things than this," He said, "that's going on right here under your nose." And Yechetzqyah warned them of it and said. "You're going the wrong way here. You priests are leading the people into sin."

91 Well here now He says, **Isayah 43:27. Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters broke My Covenant and turned away from Me in prayer...** Who did they turn to? The Lord. They turned to the Lord as you see in the *King James Version*, which is the last thing they brought out to teach the people with.

92 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Which He did. **...and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** Now who is Yaaqob now? Here're two people He's talking about. Here is here a little and there a little. **...and will give Yaaqob to the curse and Yisrayl to reproaches...** Well, who is this? The very next verse shows you.

93 **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob...** I'm gonna give you to the curse. **Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl...** Who's also My Servant, He said. These two people are His Servants. And then He shows you from the womb. From the bowels of my mother **YAHWEH** made mention of my name, or from the womb of my mother **YAHWEH** made mention of my name.

We're the only ones on earth, right now, who understand this and who it's talking about.

94 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** Now, if that other was translated womb, this would probably ring a bell and you'd put it together. But since it didn't, **YAHWEH** hid it. He allowed these things to be done.

95 **...and formed you from the womb, Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant...** These are Servants of **YAHWEH**. These are not the interpreters that led them wrong. These are the Servants of **YAHWEH**. **...Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed...** Whom have I appointed?

96 Remember in the Last Days one will arise after Me, one--a Prophet will arise after Me, or likened unto Mosheh. One will come, him you must listen to. Well, He's telling you who it is here. Yisrayl or Yeshurun who is the same. **...beloved Yisrayl...** is what He calls him, calls this person. **...whom I have appointed...** So He tells you who it is here, from the womb.

97 Now if you go back again to **Isayah 49:1**, and He says, **...from the bowels...** or from the womb **... of my mother He has made mention of my name.**

98 **Isayah 48:19** says offspring, offspring. So that means that someone from the mother's womb had to name this person, named Yisrayl back here, in **Isayah 44** that He has appointed. Is that plain? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 I would like to have a picture; I see that picture in my mind. I would I had it hanging up here somewhere. But Dad and Mother, when the federal government foreclosed on them, they had a government loan, so he was told--so he told us, the banker told him, "Ode, they're going to, the sheriff is going to be at your house in the morning and they will seize all your property." He said, "If I were you I would load up what I wanted to take with me and I would get away from here." He said, "They will take everything you got. They'll kick you off your land, you and your wife and children will have to leave your land and take nothing with you."

100 That night, from what I understand, they left at about three o'clock in the morning. Now they loaded their stuff. They loaded everything on a covered wagon. He had two mules to pull the wagon. In Oklahoma there was a great depression at that time; a great depression that you're all aware of. You can read this. If you saw the show *Grapes of Wrath* that was the setting of my childhood, right there. It presents history as it was in my lifetime.

101 But Dad and Mother left in a covered wagon. Now, I was told he had a saddle horse that he had tied on one side of the wagon on the back. He had

a jersey milk cow that he had tied on the other side of the wagon. Underneath the back of the wagon, a chicken coop, which he had chickens in, which they ate on the way, some of them. He had a rocking chair that was tied on the side of the covered wagon. This was the way that people lived back then.

102 This was in the days of the Great Depression in America and everyone was poor. But they were repossessing land that people had bought and worked, and of course, the Great Depression came, they couldn't make payments. But Oklahoma was the worst yet because it had turned into a dust bowl, they called it. So the people left there in swarms, you know. A lot of them went to California seeking after the gold rush at that time.

103 Well, my mother and dad left in this covered wagon pulled by two mules and left about three o'clock in the morning. By nightfall the next day they had gotten to all the way to Jacksboro, Texas, which was about twenty-eight miles in that time period, in that many hours. [laughing] So you can see, you know, it was a slow way of travel at that time. But several days later they wound up in Chickasha, Oklahoma. And at that time there was an overpass that I think it was Truman, President Truman had built over a railroad track. And at that time they had, before they had anything else, they had steam engines in the United States that they had invented. Remember the automobiles were invented, you know, in the last hundred years, a hundred is what it is, about a hundred years ago.

104 But a railroad came through Chickasha, Oklahoma and they had an overpass that come up and over the railroad track. When dad started down the other side of the overpass he said that it was scary. The mules started slipping and they couldn't hold the wagon back so he let them go to keep the wagon from pushing them down, running over them. He let them go and they went down that thing pretty fast. At that time my mother started having pains, birth pains. He said they stopped. Everything settled down, so did the birth pains, they settled down, so they traveled on.

105 And he was headed to Tecumseh. He had a brother living in Tecumseh, Oklahoma. That's in Potawatome County. And he said that he was headed to his house. Well, he got to Purcell. And between Purcell and Lexington there was built there, also, by President Roosevelt, Teddy Roosevelt, with WPA labor, they had built bridges with wagons and instruments pulled by teams of horses and so forth. Well, they built a mile long bridge between Purcell and Lexington. And Dad said when they went across this bridge it was also scary and the

mules were slipping, he said, but they made it. But again mother started having pains on that bridge.

106 He said when they got to the other side, which was Lexington on the east side of this bridge, he pulled off to the right and down where people would camp. They camped. A lot of people he said were camped in that area with wagons and teams at that time. He picked a spot, which was under a tree, and he parked his team and his wagon. And I don't know to this day, I don't know why I didn't ask, but I don't know if I was born under that wagon or inside the wagon. But my brother Vernon was a year old at that time.

107 And when I was born the doctor came out. Dad went into town after I was born. I wasn't born with a doctor, but after I was born, Dad went into town to get one. He walked into Lexington, which was right there. It was right there on the edge of the river, Canadian River. He walked to the doctor's office they had in town. The doctor came out the next day. He didn't come that day but he came the next day. And when he got there, he asked if the mother was okay and Dad told him she was. And he asked if we had a name, if they had a name for the baby and Dad said no. And he said, "Well, when you get a name, well, bring it into town, I'll fill out a birth certificate." That's where my birth certificate is located in Lexington, Oklahoma. And that's what it says on my birth certificate.

108 It was that evening, so I understand, that mother was sitting in the rocking chair rocking me. The rest of the children, I had a sister, Maribelle was twelve years old; she was older sister. Jacob was ten years old. Margaret was nine years old. There was another sister but I can't remember her age at the time. And then Vernon was one year old. Dad had Vernon on his knee and the children were all sitting around the campfire that was built right there by the covered wagon. And Dad was playing with Vernon, and he said to this one year old child, "What would you name your younger brother?" because they was all trying to find a name. And he said plainly, where everyone in my family heard it and told me about it, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I've told you that story twice or three times now. [laughing]

109 But from the bowels of my mother, which was my brother Vernon, **YAHWEH** made mention of my name. Then later, he shows that would not be the name that I would stay with, that I would change it. I would subscribe with my hand and surname, if you go back to **Isayah 44**.

110 **Isayah 44:5. One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob...** Jacob never changed his name. He had an initial name. His name was J.G. Hawkins, but because he was about to get kicked off of the train in Germany, headed for Israel, he and his family, under duress he said, "Well, call me Jacob." Now that was verified by him before he died, also by his widow after he died. She said they were about to kick us off the train and Jacob said to the porter, who had already threatened to kick them off at the next stop, he said, "Just call me Jacob then, if I've got to have a name." He wasn't satisfied with the initials J.G. Hawkins. So he said, "call me Jacob." So that's what they put down, the porter put it down. And he went by Jacob ever since when he was in and stayed in Israyl for seven years working, trying to get them to accept the Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua, but he was unsuccessful. But he went to the Hebrew people and offered them the Work of **YAHWEH** and again, it was rejected.

111...**The other will subscribe with his hand and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl...**

112 But **YAHWEH** says over in **Isayah 45:4** now He said, **For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen... My Appointed, in other words. ...and I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me...** So it was **YAHWEH** Who's showing you in Prophecy that He brought all of this about; but from the womb of my mother He made mention of my name, and then all the time prophesying that I would change this to Yisrayl Bill.

113 Well, the word **buffalo** actually traces back to the word **Abel** as the Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins brought out in detail in his sermon and you can get that too on tape or in manuscript, I do believe now. And certainly this will be in manuscript, too, in *The Book of Yisrayl* very soon and it will also be going out to the world here showing the Two Witnesses. And there'll be other sermons brought on this. These are just a few of the many details that are shown in the Holy Scriptures about **YAHWEH's** Work in these Last Days and the Two Witnesses that He would use to start it.

114 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Two

The Two Witnesses #3—

“The Abomination That Makes Desolate”

Spoken Of By Daniyl The Prophet

05/09/09

Kahan Gedalyah: So with that, I'd like to turn this over to our ruler, please stand, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hazwkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Wonderful cool Sabbath and lots of knowledge to pour in your head. [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It's such a coincidence today, I remembered reading during the Feast, I believe it was Passover, that the Pope would be in Jordan and Israel this month, but it kind of slipped my mind. But today of course, this sermon, I didn't prepare it with that in mind and I didn't even think about it until this morning when the announcements came, the Great Kahan Michayl was speaking that I found out that the Pope was in Israel today. And the sermon is about this very thing, the abomination that makes desolate.

3 Well, here is, what little we have so far, now he was in Jordan yesterday. He's in Israel today. *Papal press conference en route to Jordan. As is habitual, the questions we now ask are the result of a collection of questions posed by all the colleagues here present... They're asking the Pope these questions. ...Your Holiness... They say, quote "Your Holiness". ...this trip takes place at a very delicate moment of the Middle East. There are strong tensions-during the Gaza crisis. It was speculated that you would not make this trip. At the same time, a few days after your trip, the political leaders of Israel and the Palestinian Authority will*

meet with [U.S.] President [Barack] Obama. Do you think that you could contribute to the peace process that now seems to be running aground?...

4 And his answer is. *...I intend to contribute to peace. We try to help the formation of consciences. The conscience is the capacity of mankind to perceive the truth... a duty of the Church is to help one to know the true criteria, and to liberate ourselves from particular interests. We can more easily... see the true criteria; help bring an understanding of what contributes to peace...*

5 *...the same books of the Old Testament"... This is fantastic here and it leads right into some of the things that I see in Prophecy of what will be revealed by this great mystery religion very soon. But listen to what he says. ...the same books of the Old Testament that are-as much for the Jews as for us- the Book of Revelation... Traditions of interpretation, language and thinking have been formed that are very distinct... If you remember not too long ago when he was telling everyone, don't say the Name, he said, "Our brothers in Israel and our ancient brothers also forbade the use of the Name." Well, of course, they were their brothers. As Yahshua said that identifies them as being children of the ones that persecuted the Prophets.*

6 The next one. *Pope hopes Catholic Church can help Mid-East peace. Pope Benedict said in the start of a politically sensitive tour of Jordan, Israel*



and the Palestinian territories on Friday, he hoped the Roman Catholic Church would contribute to peace in the Middle East.

7 ...Speaking on his flight to Amman, the 82-year-old pontiff said peace efforts in the region were often blocked by partisan interest and the Church could provide spiritual help in the search for a solution. "We are not a political power but a spiritual force..." He says. ...and this spiritual force is a reality that can contribute to progress in the peace process.

8 Both sides of the conflict, as well as his Jordanian hosts, will listen closely to anything the pope says on the topic, particularly when he visits a Palestinian refugee camp within sight of the barrier Israel has built near Bethlehem in the occupied West Bank...

9 The next one. Pope heads for Mid-East as "pilgrimage of peace" between Israelis and Palestinians, but the trip is already overshadowed by tension relations between Jews and Catholics... And anger from the Muslims.

10 "My primary intention is to visit the places made holy by the life of Jesus and to pray at them for the gift of peace and unity for your families," he said, describing himself as a pilgrim of peace... This all sounds great to anyone who's untrained in the Scriptures.

11 ...Benedict's contacts with Muslims will have a higher profile than John Paul II's, notably with a longer stop in Jordan and the first papal visit to the Dome of the Rock, a golden-domed shrine in the Al-Aqsa Mosque Compound. Benedict is to preside over four public masses... Keep that in mind now as we go. Keep all of this in mind right here as we go into these sermons. I don't think I'll get very far with them today, but we'll get them started.

12 He said--now here is Obama wants Israel to hold parallel talks with Palestinians and Syria. The United States will put together a "security package" including demilitarization of the territories from which Israel will withdraw and the option of stationing a multinational force in them for years... He said. And of course, we find out later that he wants to give this to the United Nations, so does the Pope; these're his intentions too. So you can see that the round table talks have already been talked between them before they go to do their thing here.

13 ...Senior Palestinian Authority Officials told western diplomats Thursday that PA President Mahmoud Abbas will be invited to the White House after the Jordanian king's visit to discuss the Palestinians' participation in the initiative. Abbas' visit is expected to take place before Obama's first meeting with Prime Minister Benjamin

Netanyahu. But American sources have not confirmed this is so.

14 ...Palestinian unity government Abbas... I think I skipped something here. Yeah, here it is. ...Mitchell is presenting support of a two-state solution as a fundamental condition for the US's recognition of a Palestinian unity government.

15 Now, here's what Israel is getting ready for behind these--all these scenes of peace. Israel grits as 'doom day' draws near. As the Israeli-predicted date for war on Iran draws closer, a report says Israeli's missile operators have begun weekly drills to hone their skills.

16 ...Israeli Air Force (IAF) reservists who operate the ballistic missile destroyer, the Arrow, and the surface-to-air missile, Patriot, have been called up by the Defense Ministry to spend one day a week on duty to prepare for a possible conflict with Iran... To prepare for a possible conflict with Iran.

17 ...According to Debka, "His main consideration is that Israel expects to be embroiled in a major military confrontation in the next few months with Iran, Hamas or Hezbollah -- or all three at once." ... They say.

18 Abbas to Quartet: Israel must commit for talks to resume. It was conveyed to the Quartet that Israel must accept the two-state solution... Who conveyed this? ...It was conveyed to the Quartet that Israel must accept the two-state solution, and agreement signed, including Annapolis... Well, of course, this is the same agreement that was signed, the seven year agreement that we brought out years ago, brought out in the seventies the first time, and then with the seven year peace plan. But we kept bringing it out later as we saw it approaching and then in 1993, September 13, 1993, it was signed by Rabin who Daniyl said it would be confirmed with, Rabin, and then he showed, he broke it down even more and showed the details of it.

19 If you'll turn over to **Mattithyah** now because the Savior, the Savior told us this about this time period and told everyone to get prepared to get to The House of **YAHWEH**. And I'm telling you here on national television the same as we're putting in all the newsletters and The Prophetic Word, you won't survive what is coming on this world next unless you repent and turn to **YAHWEH**.

20 Now the Pope is in Israel, and this is the twenty-eighth day of the Omer; mystery of iniquity. In **Mattithyah 24**, it seems like the whole bible, the whole *Book of YAHWEH*, it centers around this Last Days' Work, of course, and the events. It brings forth the teachings of the beginning and then the two trees. Then it shows **YAHWEH** choosing

certain people, and then it shows how those people were deceived and parts of these people starting with Nimrod, of course, started a democracy that later on took over several of the tribes of Israyl and eventually the temple, of course, what they call the temple.

21 It's strange that, you know, they stopped calling it The House of **YAHWEH**. That's what it was called when Solomon built it. It wasn't called a temple, it was called a House of **YAHWEH**. Tithe receipts were made out by The House of **YAHWEH**. And then all of a sudden we get to a certain point and they start calling it the temple and took out the Name **YAHWEH** altogether. But this is what the beast did; the beast of **Daniyl 7**, the beastly system run by a religious system who joined with a very strong army. And of course, eliminated or tried to eliminate a culture totally; did in fact. And then, **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, established His House again to bring forth **YAHWEH's** Way of Peace again. And that's what our job is.

22 Our job as witnesses is also to warn the world as we see in **Mattithyah 24:14**; that this Message of the Kingdom is going to be preached in all the world and then The End will come. And of course, in **verse 15** then is where Yahshua gives the warning about this abomination of desolation. He says, **Mattithyah 24:15. Therefore, when you will see the Lord of heaven...** The *King James Version* doesn't put "lord of heaven." But the *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary*, if you remember, I believe I put that in *The Mark of the Beast*, this *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary* was the one that actually showed that the words were **abominations that make desolate** or destroy. It shows that it actually meant and could be translated both ways, abominations that make desolate or the lord of the heavenly habitation.

23 The Lord, the Lord, get that; the Lord, because this is what the Catholic church teaches. And this is what the forefathers of Israyl, the interpreters, the interpreters of the Laws, the scribes who later became known as the scribes and Pharisees, the interpreters of the Laws and the scribes which worked with the interpreters of the Laws; this is what they all taught. The interpreters of the Laws were the Pharisees and the Sadducees.

24 The scribes were, of course, copyists that copied the manuscripts as they deteriorated or started the deterioration process; they copied them onto new material called papyrus. This was before the printing press came along. But the scribes were responsible for changing whatever the Pharisees wanted them to change and the Pharisees were not

known as Pharisees until the second volume of *The Book of YAHWEH*, until Yahshua's day. But they existed, there was--their pattern. Their track record showed that they existed but later were called by another name in Book Two. That was after 450 years of untold history that took place before Yahshua and Yahchanan came on the scene and were fighting the beastly system at that time.

25 Well, here now in **Mattithyah 24:15**, He says, **Therefore, when you will see the Lord of heaven...** Or the Lord of the heavenly habitation. **...the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet, standing in the holy place...** Or take a stand in the holy place, when he takes his stand in the holy place. Well, we can see he's getting ready to take his stand in the holy place and to bring peace right now to Israel. Must be today. It's got to be today as Peres said last week, "We can't put it off any longer. It's got to be today." So you can tell the pressure that's being put on them to bring about this agreement. And of course, the Pope is there to tell them what criteria they are to agree to as he said on the plane when he answered that question.

26 The commentators, now I know some have gotten thrown off from what the commentators say because I can tell when you're reading them because I know what they say. But I know you're getting mixed up on the Prophecies here in **Mattithyah 24**. Let's turn over to **Luke** because that's the one that people get mixed up on. And the commentators they're all mixed up on it too. But if you'd just pay attention to what Yahshua says in this chapter, you could distinguish that there're two events here spoken of. One is the destruction of the temple, which was earlier The House of **YAHWEH** and then became a temple.

27 But in **Luke 21**, if you'll look at **verse 20** first. **Luke 21:20**. He said, **Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies, then know that its desolation is near.**

28 **Verse 21, Then let those who are in Yahdah flee to the mountains, and let those who are in the midst of the city go out of it, and let those who are in the country not enter into it...** Now, they take this right here and they group it together with things that are actually talking about the end times, not the destruction of the temple, which occurred around 70 CE. But the end time is when the Savior will return and, of course, gather His Saints and when the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** will be set up.

29 But he says, **Luke 21:22. For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled...** And of course, I brought you the

things that were written about this time period, how Zion would be plowed like a field, the stones would all be removed from one another, the stones of the temple.

30 But he says, **Luke 21:23. But woe to those who are with child, and to those who nurse babies in those days...** Speaking of that time period when they did surround Jerusalem, starved the people to death trying to get rid of people who were preaching or still hanging on to the Word, the Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua at that time. And hanging on to the Laws of **YAHWEH**, preaching the Laws. They couldn't get rid of them.

31 They kept or they had a continuous problem, history says, in trying to remove the Name. It wasn't easy for them to remove the Name. And then later someone would say, "Did you know His Name was **YAHWEH**?" and it would all start over again after they had done killed hundreds of thousands of people trying to get rid of this. And of course, the Laws, they didn't want the Laws taught anymore. Well, who is it today that refuses to teach the Laws and refuses to say the Name **YAHWEH**? The whole world, of course.

32 But it was a time period when they showed their vengeance here. And Constantine, I haven't brought you near all of this, but that man was brutal. He was a pope, and one of the most brutal men on the face of the earth. It's almost like the man was animal. He was sadistic. He enjoyed seeing blood from people. And he stood and watched his victims being tortured who would not give up the Name and not give up **YAHWEH**'s Laws. I don't want to make you sick at your stomach before dinner so I won't go any further with it. But maybe, maybe I'll put it in *The Prophetic Word* or a Newsletter for you and show you the brutality of this man, you know, that ruled as a pope.

33 And of course, through fear he converted a lot of people, you know. They were deathly afraid that they were going to die. And if you multiply that by what you've been through here already with the persecution, if you multiply that by about a million you would have the days of Constantine and the suffering that went on inside those walls of Old Jerusalem at that time.

34 **Verse 24, And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations...** If you remember, this is exactly what **Leviticus 26** tells you about and tells you, you know, if you don't follow **YAHWEH** then these things are going to occur to you. And he said, if you'll follow **YAHWEH** and keep His Laws and so forth, you'll be blessed by **YAHWEH**. But if you don't then you're going to be led captive into all nations and these people will brutally, brutally destroy you.

35 Well, he said, **...Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled...** Well, of course, the times of the Gentiles is not fulfilled at this time. It's still going.

36 But now if you'll look back to **verse 10, Luke 21:10**. He's speaking here of the Last Days. He said, **Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom;**

37 **Verse 11, Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** And these are going to take place at this time. We're already seeing them. We're seeing, we're seeing the eyes that the great beastly system has. We're seeing them in the heavens at this time. We're seeing them being shot out of the sky. But there will be more than this, you know, take place before this is over.

38 **Verse 12, But before all these...** Before all these He says. You see the answer or his answer there. Before all of these, the very next verse after He gives these signs from heaven. Then before all of these, then He goes into what is going to take place right then.

39 **Verse 12, But before all these they will arrest you, and persecute you, handing you over to the synagogues and prisons, and you will be brought before kings and rulers for My Name's sake...** Get the thing there. Get what He says when He shows you the first part and the last part. The first part will take place in the Last Days, and then starting with **verse 12**, before all this take place this is what you're going to see He said.

40 In **verse 13**, He says, **But this will be your opportunity to witness...**

41 **Verse 14, Therefore, make up your minds...** As to what you're going to do ahead of time so you won't be having to consider. Just make up your mind in advance so you will stand strong.

42 And He says in **verse 16, And you will be betrayed both by parents, and brothers, and relatives, and friends; and some of you they will put to death.**

43 **Verse 17, And you will be hated of all men for My Name's sake;**

44 **Verse 18, But not a hair of your head will perish.**

45 **Verse 19, Through your persistence, acquire your life!...** That is, Eternal Life is what He's talking about.

46 And then He says in **verse 20, Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies...** Well remember this now. In Book Two we start seeing some of these new words, too, that come up that, you know, you don't find in Book One, and if you'll

pay attention, I'll show you some, but let's go back to **Mattithyah 24**. We'll see some of these new words and the meanings of them, the meanings of these new words.

47 Here in **Mattithyah 24:1-3** now again. He says, **Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple, when His Disciples came to show Him the buildings of the temple.**

48 **Verse 2, But Yahshua said to them...** "Don't put any stock in these things," is what He was saying. **...Do you see all these things? Truly I say to you: There will not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down.**

49 **Verse 3, Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be...** If you look back over here to **Mattithyah 23**, you have to pick up bits and pieces before that; but you can see these things of what He's talking about here. You can see what He did and what He talked about to the ones that were in control of the temple at that time and, of course, their hatred for Him or anyone else who taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He was teaching His Disciples, too, because He was warning them of this bunch, the same way I'm warning you today of this same bunch.

50 This same bunch today, if you remember Daniyl's Prophecy, they showed that they would, they would consume or devour the whole earth, this religion would. It's changed faces, but it's still the same religion that Nimrod started--destroying, crusades, destroying the enemy. Well, they were doing it. And they were doing it right among their own people at that time. And they had an army backing them up, and they were telling the army what to do. They'd already made leagues with the Roman army at that time; the people who ran the temple.

51 These people were the children of the fathers who persecuted the Prophets as Yahshua said and admitted that they were. By saying this, He said, you are admitting that you are the children of those people who persecuted the Prophets, who came from Nimrod. And were part of the bunch that should have been destroyed by orders of the Malak who led Mosheh, Aaron and Yahshua to possess the land that they never did actually possess.

52 Well, here now in **Mattithyah 23:1**. He says, **Then Yahshua spoke to the multitudes...** Notice, multitudes, multitudes here. **Mattithyah 23**.

53 **Mattithyah 23:1. Then Yahshua spoke to the multitudes and to His Disciples...** At the same time.

54 **Verse 2, Saying: The scribes and the Pharisees...** Remember, the scribes copied the Laws. But Yeremyah now, if you remember, he said,

"you're writing it wrong" talking to the scribes. Now you've written it wrong. And he said, "You're causing the people to forget **YAHWEH**'s Name for Baal." Remember? Well the scribes, He was talking to the scribes and the Pharisees who told the scribes what to write and what to replace. And one of the things they replaced was the Name of **YAHWEH** and then they added some words as we'll see.

55 **Verse 2, Saying: The scribes and the Pharisees are...** That word **are** should be **when**. **...appointed to Mosheh's office...** History says that they had certain priests that taught in Mosheh's office. They taught in his office, they taught the Laws and the Prophecies, but they did this at certain times in the temple and a person could go there, like I guess anytime that this was going on and they would know when it was going to be done, so they could go there and hear the scribes or the Pharisees teach in that office.

56 This was just one of the many offices that went on in this era of the temple. They also had private synagogues at that time and private priests set up in them. They were kindly a half-way house to get the people converted over to where they could actually come to the temple and be a part of that work. But they had all of these synagogues set up with priests that would take out the people who didn't agree and never let them get to the temple to begin with.

57 But He says when they teach, **verse 3**, when they're appointed to Mosheh's office, He says, **Therefore obey...** When they're appointed to that office, when you're listening to the ones appointed to that office at that time, obey. **...and practice everything they tell you to observe, but do not imitate their works...** No, these were men that had to teach the Laws as they were written. That was their job to teach the Laws as written, but they did not practice the Laws that they were teaching. So the Savior's very words here--I want you to look down to **verse 8** because people get all screwed up now. They get to **verse 8** and they forget what He said in **verse 3**.

58 **Mattithyah 23:8**. He said, **But you are not to be called Rabbi; for One is the Great One over you, and this is Messiah...** And they added "the Messiah" there. I think because the *King James Version* did. *King James Version*, that's Mathias who was a monk added the word "Christ" there; "even Christ," they said. This was the Vulgate translation of the Catholic translation of the Holy Scriptures. **...and all of you are brothers...** He said.

59 Well, you know, people take this and they say, "See, we don't have to obey the Laws anymore. We're all brothers. We can just do whatever we want to do." Well, go back to **verse 3** and read it again

because the Laws of Mosheh, the office of Mosheh is filled again. Your High Priest is Yahshua Messiah Who says, you're gonna burn in hell if you don't keep these Laws of Mosheh. So remember that and don't let anyone or anything throw you off again.

60 But notice He's speaking to the scribes. He's speaking to the scribes and He is speaking to the Pharisees. Now look on over to **verse 13**. (I think we can skip part of this.)

61 **Mattithyah 23:13. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! You shut the door of the Kingdom of YAHWEH in men's faces...** So at that time there was no Salvation being taught by these people, except when they taught in Mosheh's office; the ones that taught in Mosheh's office. They'd already shut the door of the Kingdom, to the Kingdom, Yahshua said, in their faces; shut the door to the Kingdom.

62 **Verse 14, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites...** He calls them, hypocrites.

63 And then, **verse 15**, He says, **Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel land and sea to win one convert, and when he is won, you make him twice as much the son of the grave as yourselves.**

64 **Verse 16, Woe to you, blind guides, who say; Whoever binds...**

65 Then look at **verse 17**, He calls them fools, blind fools. **Blind fools!...**

66 Look at **verse 23**, **Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithes on mint, anise, and cumin, but have neglected the more important matters of the Laws—Judgment, Mercy, and Faith. Tithing you ought to have done, without leaving the other undone.**

67 **Verse 25, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup...** You really look great. People see you they think they're looking in the face of God. That's been said. I heard it said just here recently.

68 And He says, **verse 26, You blind Pharisee! First cleanse the inside of the cup and plate...**

69 **Verse 27, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed sepulchers...** Outside you're pretty and white, this is where they go to pray, too, to these whited sepulchers and inside there's death.

70 **Verse 28, In the same way, you appear outwardly Righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws.**

71 **Verse 29, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! You build the tombs of the Prophets, and decorate the sepulchers of the Righteous,**

72 **Verse 30, And say; If we had been living in**

the days of our fathers, we would have had no part with them in the killing of the Prophets.

73 **Verse 31, In saying that, you witness against yourselves that you are the children of those who murdered the Prophets...** Well, you can read Book One and see that these people were of the twelve tribes. They were ruthless men that had already been prophesied that they would be so in the Prophecies of the blessings that were put on the twelve sons of Yaaqob.

74 He says, **verse 32, Make complete then the measure of your fathers!**

75 **Verse 33, Serpents! Brood of vipers! How will you escape the sentence of Gehenna?..** You can't.

76 **Verse 34, On this account, behold, I send to you Prophets, wise men, and scribes; and some of them you will kill and impale, some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city;**

77 **Verse 35, So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the whole earth, from the blood of Righteous Abel to the blood of Zecharyah, the son of Berechyah, whom you murdered between the porch and the altar.**

78 **Verse 36, Truly I say to you: All these things will come upon this generation...** Now this was what the Disciples was asking about.

79 **Now verse 37, O Yerusalem! Yerusalem! You who murder the Prophets and stone those who are sent to you! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings--but you were not willing!...** That is, the leaders here were not willing as the Prophets said they were not. They closed the Kingdom to the people. They worshiped the queen of heaven and kept all the pagan holidays. This is what they were doing. The ones who killed the Prophets, that is what they were doing as Yeremyah, Isayah, Yechetzqyah all show.

80 **Verse 38, Behold! Your house is left to you deserted!**

81 **Verse 39, For I say to you: From this moment you will not see Me, until you say: Blessed is He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH!...** Well, His Disciples then came to Him and said, "Tell us when shall these things be and what's going to be the sign of Your coming and the end of the world?" End of the world. And of course, He starts off in telling them about the destruction that is going to come.

82 Let's go back to **verses 7 and 8**. I want to bring something to your attention here now about a new word and what it actually means because you don't find this in Book One. In **Mattithyah 23** there look at **verse 7**. Well, let's go back up to **verse 4**. Don't do what they practice because they practice breaking the Laws.

83 **Mattithyah 23:4. For they tie up heavy burdens, hard to be carried, and lay them upon men's shoulders, but they themselves would not lift a finger to move them.**

84 **Verse 5, But all the works they do are practiced to be seen by men. They widen their phylacteries, and lengthen the tzitzit on their tallits...** They still do this. If you'll see the Catholic church, look at it, they add the gold to it and everything that makes it look appealing-enlightens the mind. It brings awe to your thinking when you see it.

85 **Verse 6, They love the best places at feasts...** And at this time see, at this time they were still celebrating the Seventh Day of the week. They weren't keeping it Holy as **YAHWEH** tells you to keep it Holy.

86 Even after Constantine changed it from the Seventh Day of the week to the first day of the week, history says it was a gradual change that took place because the people wouldn't accept it. But gradually after all the wars, the fightings, the killings and so forth and the world turning the people through fear away from the Laws, away from the bible, they finally started to accept the Sunday keeping, out of fear, not because of the love for **YAHWEH** or the Commandments.

87 But He said in **verse 6** then, He says, **They love the best places at feasts, the front seats in the synagogues,**

88 **Verse 7, Being greeted in the markets, and being called by men; Rabbi! Rabbi!**

89 **Verse 8, But you are not to be called Rabbi; for One is the Great One and all of you are brothers.**

90 This word **rabbi**, I want you to understand what this word means because it was never used in Book One describing the Prophets. Yahshua said, "Don't you be called **rabbi**." But the word **rabbi** if you want to look it up, it's #4461 and it means *master or my master*. Of course, it also means *Christ, master Christ*, is what *Strong's* says; *rabbi Christ. Rabbi was an Aramaic word signifying my master, a title of respectful address to Jewish teachers...* Well, these Jewish teachers were not following Mosheh's writings. They taught Mosheh's Law at certain times but they were not following it. *...The Aramaic word rabbi translated into Greek is explicitly recognized as the common form of address to Christ...* Christ.

91 Now if you look over to **Mattithyah 26, Mattithyah 26** you will see this. **Mattithyah 26:25. Then Yahdah, who betrayed Him, answered, and said...** Rabbi, master, Christ. Now this is what is in the *King James Version*. But He used the word **rabbi** according to the *Strong's Concordance*. And

of course, the *King James Version* actually puts it there, **rabbi**. But he addresses Yahshua as that itself. It is translated *master*, master in that verse right there in the *King James Version*.

92 There's another word **rabboni**; it corresponds to this #4461, and guess what that means now. It means *the Lord Christ*, the Lord Christ. Now this is all in *Strong's Concordance*. **Rabboni Christ** is the way you pronounce it, **rabboni Christ**. *In its use in the New Testament the pronounceable force of the suffix is apparently retained. In contrast, rabbi (4461) is found in Mark 10:51 and translated lord. Addressed to Christ by...* Well, let's turn there and read it, **Mark 10:51**. I don't have a *King James Version* here. But, let's see, **Yahchanan Mark 10:51**, maybe I've got it here shown in my *Book of YAHWEH. Mark 10:51*, yeah, *King James Version* says Lord.

93 **Yahchanan Mark 10:51. Yahshua spoke, and said to him: What do you want Me to do for you? The blind man said to Him... Lord, Lord ... that I might receive my sight.**

94 Now also **Yahchanan 20:16, Yahchanan 20**. Now these are the things now, remember that the scribes were putting in and changing, even after the Apostles wrote the Book and they took them over, these same scribes were still employed and, of course, they put what they wanted to in the Scriptures, in Book Two.

95 **Yahchanan 20:16. Yahshua said to her: Miriam! She turned toward Him, and said; My...** And she used the word **rabboni**, **rabboni**. The *King James Version* uses that word itself. It's r-a-b-b-o-n-i, **rabboni**. We use the word **teacher**.

96 But when they translated the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, then the translators themselves in the Vulgate or the *King James Version* of the second part, they wrote this to suit themselves. And they were still doing the same thing; they were falsifying it, falsifying the Scriptures. But they were still falsifying the Scriptures and they still are today, and the falsification that they put on them, on the Scriptures, is the same falsification that the Catholic church uses today. And the Catholic church now is leader of the world today. They're still the leading religion right now.

97 This last Pope is prophesied to really be a smart one in trickery and knowing what to say and how to get his way. This is shown in the Scriptures that he will be one who really knows how to deceive. This is what the Scriptures paint of him and we'll get deeper into that next week, **YAHWEH** willing. Until then may **YAHWEH** bless your understanding.

98 I love you brothers and sisters. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

Chapter Twenty-Three

The Two Witnesses #4—

“The Abomination That Makes Desolation” Taking Its Stand In The Holy Land And Dividing The Holy Land For Gain 05/16/09

Kahan Gedalyah: I'd now like to present to you the Great Teacher, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. That is Great Knowledge, Great Wisdom. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. And to know that the hidden codes show that we're in The End too and very near to it when our Savior and High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH** will bring the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** to this earth and establish it.

2 *Pope calls for Palestinian State...* Now, he's going to be praised for bringing peace and keep this in mind because the Scripture shows this. Now, at the same time there is what the Scripture also shows and that's the opposition.

3 *Netanyahu urges Pope to condemn Iran's Threats...* Well in the background here we can see that Israel is deathly afraid of what Iran has produced and intends to use because their attitudes, their threats are that they want to wipe Israel off of the map and they want to carry that out.

4 Now, at the same time if you'll just pay attention to what the Scriptures show in dividing the land for gain, the Pope has a mission that he wants to perform to bring about a price tag that will actually bring the money from the tourists not to Israel but to Rome. And what he's doing here, his scheme, has been for years to gain these spots

where the tourists come to; and have full control over them, tax-free. He doesn't want to pay taxes on this money that they get from these sites.

5 The Vatican is kind of a worn-out tourist trap right now. Very few people go there; everybody's seen it; what's more to see? You know, a bunch of naked Gods standing up there on buildings, made out of rock and stone. Like talking to a wall; talking to a brick wall, you know, a rock, rocks. [laughing] That's what one of the Prophets said, too, that their Gods, you could get as much from them, they have about as much power as a brick or less. If it falls on you it hurts you but that's the only way.

6 But in Israel now you see a totally different thing and we brought this out years ago in the temple brochure that this would bring billions of dollars into the coffers in Israel. Well, of course, the Catholic church wants this. And what she's doing, in the wars in the Gaza, this actually helps the Catholic church to get her way. And if Israel can't stop it and the nations won't allow them to actually extinguish what's going on there, which they won't, then the more frustration this is. It'll soon or what their attempt is to wear Israel down so the Israeli people will give them their way. When they get their way, which Scripture shows



they will eventually get their way, it won't bring peace, but that's not what they're wanting anyway. What they're actually trying to achieve is money. And if you'll look behind the scenes you'll see this in what they're trying to do. Their emphasis is on money and the amount of tourists that comes or that are going to come once these or once Israel is opened up again.

7 You know, the tourists have almost stopped going there now because of the war threats and they're afraid to go there. They don't want to go to the Vatican anymore, they've already seen it. They're worn it out. They've kissed that rock, you know, too many times already, they think. So there's nothing enticing there to get their money. But come to Israel now. These sites are all opened up. They are saying there will be billions of people going to Israel and bringing their money.

8 There used to be an old saying when I was a child that one tourist is worth a bale of cotton. I think a bale of cotton was worth seven hundred and fifty dollars at that time. I don't know what a bale of cotton is worth now, but one tourist was worth a bale of cotton. So you can see how they measure this by money. If you can get somebody to come to Abilene, a tourist to come to Abilene, you know, some way coax him in here to come and see something, whatever it is. We have people the year around and this was talked about the other day as an incentive, you know, to get better thoughts of our people.

9 I'm not out to do that. There're two things that've been on my mind for forty years. One

There're two things that've been on my mind for forty years. One thing, to build a body of perfect people to present to our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah and YAHWEH, that's the body. That's the number one thing. And the second thing that I've worked for and still working for is to prepare a place for them and the ones who YAHWEH says are coming. That's my goal and it's always been.

thing, to build a body of perfect people to present to our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah and **YAHWEH**, that's the body. That's the number one thing. And the second thing that I've worked for and still working for is to prepare a place for them and the ones who **YAHWEH** says are coming. That's my goal and it's always been. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

10 Well here now, Netanyahu is trying to get the Pope to condemn Iran, loudly, for their actions in attempting to try to change what they are producing to destroy Israel. But now, *The Pope's ventures...* He doesn't mention this. He didn't mention it. Although Netanyahu, that was the number one thing on his mind, the report is that he's trying to take the emphasis off of the Palestinian state and put it on Iran. "Let me have my way in Iran and then I'll give you a Palestinian state." This is Netanyahu's way of thinking. The Pope's way of thinking is, you know, "You're going to keep having trouble until we get our way." And each war is meant to wear them down.

11 But, *The Pope's ventures in diplomacy reflect that. A Vatican spokesman called the focus of his Middle East pilgrimage, "Peace, peace, peace." He said, the pope could be a "bridge" among the various positions...* He can be a bridge to it. They created the problem so they know what to do to fix it and they can and this is what Malachi Martin brought out in his book. They create problems in the nations in order to bring about a certain thing. And when they get ready to solve that problem they can almost do it instantly because they know what caused it to begin with.

12 This is the study of psychology and, this is what all the priests are required to study. In fact, one of the people who left the Catholic institute who was studying to be a priest and had studied for several years, never once studied any Scripture. I said, well what did you study? And he said, "Psychology, that's all."

13 ...*The Vatican has been active on the Middle East diplomatic front, seeking to protect Christians in the Holy Land...* This is what they're saying. ...*elsewhere in the region, while supporting a solution to the Israel-Palestinian dispute through creation of a Palestinian state and security for Israel. From Israel's creation in 1948, the Jewish state and the Vatican had no formal relations until Pope John Paul II forged official ties in 1993...* 1993, this was the seven year peace plan and agreements to hand over all of this land to the Vatican. ...*giving the Vatican a large voice in Mideast diplomacy...* Well, that's what they're after.

14 Now, there's another fear here. *Obama warns Netanyahu, "Don't surprise me with an Iran attack"...* He's coming there to see him, I think this week, but he sends out the message before he gets there so he must be expecting this really seriously in order to send out this message to Netanyahu. "Don't surprise me," he said. *U.S. President Barack Obama has sent a message to Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu demanding that Israel not surprise the U.S. with an Israeli military operation against Iran... Obama did not wait for his White House meeting with Netanyahu scheduled for next Monday, to deliver his message, but rather sent it ahead of time with this envoy.*

15 Well, you can see that things are not "peace, peace, peace." And of course, the Scripture or the Scriptures are being fulfilled, one right after another one and **YAHWEH** is bringing His House to perfection at the same time. If you will study, the one thing is study but **YAHWEH** shows you how to study.

16 I remember years ago when we started the speech class in Abilene and I told the men who are now Priests in The House of **YAHWEH**, of a great way that I found to study the Scriptures; I kept hunting a way where I could present what I learned to somebody else. So that's the reason this *King James*, the old *King James* bible I had was filled with notes, but it was filled with a chain reference, my own chain reference. And if you would do this, if you'd practice this, if you'd bring your *Book of YAHWEH* and you would put a starting Scripture, now, you could have an index.

17 When we printed the *Book of YAHWEH*, I said give us some extra sheets in the back to make notes in. If you had an alphabetical index and the subject that was brought, list that and show the first Scripture; that's all you have to show. It doesn't take much room. And then you go to that Scripture and you see your own note saying the next Scripture is this. But also, I said, give us some reference room here where we can make notes at the side of the Scriptures. The reason for that was so you, yourself, could put one word there as we brought out in the speech class. You don't have to write your speeches out like the presidents do. To me, they don't even sound right for them to be reading these speeches off, that somebody else wrote for them! [laughing] But you could just put a word to remind you of what you want to talk about.

18 They say when you go into a room, pick certain subjects, you know, the doorknob will remind you of this, the door itself will remind you of this. You don't even have notes this way because

you just remember these certain points with this subject attached to it.

19 Well here now in your *Book of YAHWEH* in the center reference, you can have the subject you want to carry. I used this with my brother-in-law when he would want to argue the bible and I would look at my index and look up the subject. I'd turn to the first Scripture and I had a chain reference; my own chain reference in covering that in my *King James Version*. And he would get so angry about it he'd throw his bible down because he couldn't stand up to this, what he thought was knowledge here. You know, he couldn't stand up to it, but actually it was just a simple chain reference that I made myself in my own bible and you can do the same.

20 This will also give you something to talk about when you leave this Sanctuary. You don't have to be questioned or empty-minded to find something to talk about. You could actually pull out your *Book of YAHWEH* and say did you get this point, you know. And this would start a great conversation where you could actually be beneficial to what you had heard and start building the House instead of breaking it down. Praise **YAHWEH**. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

21 Well, with that, let's go over to **Mattithyah** because that's where we left off. If you remember in last week's sermon the abomination, the abominations that make desolate. Most people would never know what he meant by that and they don't even know what abominations are. They don't understand about the desolations that are coming, the destruction that is coming on this earth, what we're going through right now with the swine flu as the Great Kahan Gedalyah just brought. It's even in the hidden codes showing its part in the end time Prophecy. And all of these things including Benedict, myself and Obama, they're all listed along with words "The End."

22 I thought this was fantastic that it would be in the hidden codes as well as in the Prophecies of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It gives you something that you can get your teeth into. It shows you what is going to take place. It shows you what has already taken place, you know, that has taken place including the establishment of **YAHWEH**'s House in these Last Days and where. Where was it to be established? That Prophecy is already fulfilled. What's it supposed to do? Is it supposed to be loved by the world? No, you can plainly see that.

23 Somebody sent me a letter of the news media again. They said that I was in prison for some kind of sex offense. They wrote this lie. They're always telling lies in the newspaper. They train these

journalists to lie. They must have a lying program that they teach, you know, because all of them follow the same lies. They follow their directions so it must be that they're teaching them how to lie about the news.

24 Well this one said, talking about the leader of The House of **YAHWEH** imprisoned and served time in prison for some kind of sex offense, some kind of apparent sex offense. I don't know of anybody that I've ever offended in that manner! But I don't know of any prison time either for that, but maybe if that person was confronted, maybe he could have some tall explaining to do if a lawyer decided to write him a letter and say, "We want to see you in court because we want some justification for this." I bet you he would be crawling backwards like a crawfish in a little while! [laughing]

25 But anyway, these schools that they send them to, they must all send them to the same classrooms because they all do the same thing: lie like dogs! And this is what one of the Prophets called them too in his time period, you know; dogs who lie. They're too dumb to tell the truth so they slumber and lie and they let everything creep up on them. This watchdog just allows the world to close in on him and never barks because he says they're too dumb to bark. You know, all they're doing is spending their time lying, making up lies to tell.

26 Well here in **Mattithyah 24:15**, he talks about this abomination that we're going to see. The Savior said when you see this, when you see this start to come to pass, when you see this beastly system that is spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet taking his stand, taking his stand in the holy land--that can also be translated and I'm gonna read you that translation, but it also can be translated "the one who brings about the deadly diseases," the deadly disease epidemic by their lies, their bearing false witness.

27 You know, that's one of the Commandments they break in doing this. You're not to bear false witness; and they break this Commandment when they tell you the Laws are done away with and when they convince you that fornication and bestiality and homosexuality and sodomy are all okay. Think nothing of it. It's all acceptable now between people of age so it's okay. That is the lie they have going in the world today: "whatever is acceptable between adults is not sin." But it is sin. So they're going to the same school of liars that the Prophets talked about, dumb dogs, too dumb to know that what they're doing in their lives is bringing this sickness and disease. It's bringing this abomination or these abominations that make them abominable to other people and pass on to one another the sickness and

disease that cause all kinds of things; cancer, STDs, you name it, it's causing it in the world today.

28 Well when you see the cause of this taking his stand in the holy land in this time period, in the time period we're in, when the Message of the Kingdom, **verse 14**, is going out to all the world, the Message of the Kingdom. Most people would never know what that is but if they'd read **Isayah 2:1-6** they would see that it's the Laws that're going out to the nations. And then they would see that the nations eventually are going to, after reading and studying these Laws, they will start beating their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks and they will learn war no more, neither will they be cursed with this abominations that this character brings forth by teaching iniquity, iniquity.

29 Iniquity is different from sin. Iniquity is sin but iniquity is bearing false witness, you know, telling that the Laws are done away with or simply ignoring the Laws due to something that somebody has told you or saying, "You don't have to keep this Law." You know, this is iniquity but it's also breaking that Commandment of bearing false testimony; bearing false testimony to or about your neighbor to your neighbor. How do you know it's a lie? Well the Prophets said these Laws are forever. And of course, **YAHWEH** inspired the Prophets, He didn't inspire the person to say, "You don't have to keep that Law anymore." That's a false testimony; it's bearing false witness to your neighbor when you say that.

30 Every one of **YAHWEH's** Laws is forever, forever. They change not. That's what makes them so wonderful to begin with. You can always rely on those Laws to be forever. They won't change like man's law. You know, you'll have a law that you think is okay and you can follow it and the next day they have a law against it because somebody or some group didn't like that law so they changed it or made an amendment to it to where it's not lawful anymore.

31 If you go back to **Daniyl** now, **Daniyl 9** we'll read that first. Remember this abomination that makes desolate. It takes its stand in the holy land, takes its stand to actually bring forth its iniquity throughout the holy land but make money in doing so. Same way they've done with Rome and naked Gods that stand up on their pedestals, powerless of course.

32 In **Daniyl 9:26, Daniyl 9:26**, now this starts with the seven year plan that was signed in 1993. The House of **YAHWEH** brought this out in the seventies but it didn't take place until 1993; a

seven-year peace plan that was confirmed with a man named Rabin. Whose name is also given in the Prophecy.

33 But in **Daniyl 9:26**, he says, **And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...** Tells you the exact time that the Man would die, the Savior would die. No, there're not any new saviors today. There's Only One. He came and died and He's at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** at this time; He's His Strength. **YAHWEH's** Strength at His Right Hand or His Strength of His Right Hand is Yahshua Messiah, our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, watching carefully over **YAHWEH's** Work in these Last Days.

34 **...Messiah will be cut off without a successor; and the people of the prince...** This prince, you ought to have that memorized. If you'd circle that word and put out by the side of it, 'this was Titus'. He was Titus the son of Vespasian who destroyed the temple, the temple, and took all the artifacts. The priests, he delivered them safely to Rome, and then took all the artifacts to Rome. The history backs me up in this. I'm not just saying this on my own. They know where these things are. The Catholic church has possession of them. The Vatican has possession of these things.

35 **...the prince that will come will destroy the city and the sanctuary...** You know, over five hundred years later he did just that, this prince. This prince called Titus. He was greatly honored in Rome when he delivered this power of the Gods, power of the Gods. **YAHWEH** had already given the Gods this house to begin with. He showed this in Prophecy that He was not going to dwell in that house. He told them straight out. This is what Stephen told them. He said, "You stiff-necked and rebellious jerks," you know, "**YAHWEH** already told you 'I don't dwell in houses made with hands' but you went ahead and built it anyway." Well no, **YAHWEH** gave it to the Gods to begin with. The Gods were the ones that killed the Savior. The priests of the Gods were the ones that killed the Savior.

36 Well he's going to destroy the city and the sanctuary, which he did. **...and its end will be with a flood...** And then we see another End spoken of here. The Hebrew--if the English was like the Hebrew you would see this plainly. But of course, translating it over into English or trying to explain it, no commentary's ever explained this. You won't get it anywhere except The House of **YAHWEH**. But you've got to compare this with the other Scriptures before you would even understand it anyway.

Because something has to ring a bell and normally it's an Inspired Scripture that does so to know that The End is going to come with the abomination of desolation.

37 So he's speaking of another end here, the end of this sanctuary and city here comes with a flood yes, but here you see, **...and unto The End of the war desolations are determined...** This is the end of man's governments. The end of the Gods ruling the earth, the end of this false religious imposter that sits on seven hills as is described in **Revelation 17**, who sits on seven hills, who's the leader of the kings of the earth. Here's the abomination that the Savior was speaking of here in this verse, the prince or the end that comes with the desolation; the desolation that destroys four-fifths of the earth's population that all the Prophets spoke of.

38 Look on over to **Daniyl 11** now and look at **verse 31. Daniyl 11:31**. Here you'll see that the army will stand on his part. Now, you'd have to go back to **chapter 7** here to find out who Daniyl is speaking of. He's speaking of a little horn in **Daniyl 7:8**. A little horn that joins the Roman army here, the fourth, the fourth empire to rule the earth. There's no mistaking that. History shows you this is the fourth kingdom, the world-ruling kingdom. History also shows you it split up just like they said here. It split up and devoured the whole earth with this teaching of democracy, the same thing that's taught in all nations today and all religions except The House of **YAHWEH**.

39 There is no 'majority rule' in the House. It's all from **YAHWEH**. It all comes from **YAHWEH** Himself under strict Laws that you can always depend on, that will be here forever for you to live by and enjoy life; and guided by men who are proven, tried, tested, ordained, settled. I'll show you that in a word very soon that refers to me, myself, in these Last Days. And also referred to Yahshua Himself before. He had to be proven. Yahshua had to prove **YAHWEH's** Word True or He would have never made it as your Savior.

40 But here we see that this mouth, speaking great things or passing laws, joined the fourth ruling, the fourth world-ruling kingdom and here in **Daniyl 7:21**, he makes war with the Saints. The Saints are the ones who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, keep all the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what a Saint is. That's what the Hebrew dictionaries, the trusted and admired and held-with-great-honor-dictionaries tell you exactly what the Hebrew word means. And they don't tell you this in order to bring forth Christianity or to favor any religion, they just simply

tell you what the word means. The word **Saint** means *one who keeps the whole Law*. So he makes war with those who keep the whole Law.

41 And **YAHWEH** says in the next verse he gives this horn or religion, the spokesman, the spokesman who tells the kings what to do and is now telling Israel what they've got to do. To get his favors right now, you've got to do this, there are no ifs ands and buts. This is it. You do it or you're going to have trouble big time. This is your choice. I'm giving you an offer that you can't refuse. [laughing] The Godfather, the Godfather, that's him speaking today, giving Netanyahu an offer that he simply can't refuse.

42 **Daniyl 7:21. I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints...** And then in **verse 25**, changed the Laws. Now he's speaking of this same hour. Just come on over now to **chapter 11** and **verse 31**.

43 **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary...** Yes, they did. Titus, the son of Vespasian polluted the sanctuary. The priests polluted it before him. But he took all the priests, made sure that they made it safely to Rome. He took all the artifacts and made sure they made it to Rome and there they still are today. **...they will pollute the sanctuary of strength, and will take away the daily, and they will place The Lord of Heaven...** Or the abomination that makes desolate. This is given to the nations until the time of the Gentiles be fulfilled, then it's given back to this abomination of desolation, abomination of desolation; speaking of this abomination of desolation, that's what he's speaking of here.

44 Let's go back to **Isayah** now, this Prophecy in **Isayah 28** and I want to show you and remind you again before you go off on a tangent, you can't take one Scripture, you can't take one Scripture and start putting your interpretation on it. You're as dumb as a skunk if you try to do something like that with the Scripture. Unless you take everything that's written on that subject and put it together, you will not be able to get **YAHWEH's** Plan into it and you won't understand it and you will be going off telling others you know more than The House of **YAHWEH** and building yourself up for a fall. You'll be boosting yourself up as Satan herself did.

45 In **Isayah 28:10**, he says, **For precept must be upon precept... here a little and there a little...** Written by one Prophet here a little, another Prophet there a little, by the Savior later Who brought forth this same thing.

46 Look at **II Kepha**. With that Scripture there in mind, turn over to **II Kepha 1** and look at **verse 19**. Here again **YAHWEH** warns you. He warns you about what you're doing and tells you, "Don't do this."

47 **II Kepha 1:19** says, **We also have The Prophetic Word...** The Prophetic Word. **...made more sure, which you do well to heed as a Light that shines in a dark place, until...** Until, we got that Scripture, somebody followed a priest, I think, that stood behind a swine. But it should be written, **...until the Light may arise in the hearts of you...** Follow this until this Light that it gives off. Now, the way I'm talking to you can help you to make your own chain reference as I'm speaking and you can follow this subject here a little and there a little and you will have the whole thing before I finish the subject or by the time I finish the subject.

48 But look at the very next one now. **Verse 20, Knowing this first...** Know this first now. **...that no Prophecy of Scripture is of any private interpretation...** I never interpret a Scripture. I let the other Scriptures interpret that Scripture. I never place my own interpretation. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

49 **Verse 21, For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man, but Holy men...** That word actually was added there. It should be, **...but by Spirit Holy being moved, spoke of YAHWEH, men...** That's the way it should be written. **...but by Spirit Holy, being moved spoke of YAHWEH, men.**

50 We have the Prophecies which we can boast about, brethren, because they're written of us. They're sure Prophecies written by these men who were moved by Spirit Holy. Speak of these things that **YAHWEH** gives you here and you will build up the House; you won't be tearing it down. You'll build up the House that **YAHWEH** has established in these Last Days.

51 Turn over to **Isayah 44. Isayah 44**. I guess I'll set you up for next week's sermon. I'm not getting into this week's sermon. [laughing] But I felt it necessary to try to set some straight on this before I go any further into showing you Prophecies concerning myself, Prophecies concerning myself. But you need to build up this House that **YAHWEH** Himself said He would establish. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

52 In **Isayah 44**, look at **verse 7. Isayah 2**, He says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." He says He has given Judah and Jerusalem and

all Israyl, all twelve tribes, He has taken their Powers away from them, which are His Laws, His Prophecies, His whole Staff. He said, "I'm taking everything away from them and in the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the nations." Well, to find that House, you've got to know the Scriptures, here a little and there a little that show you where the House is and what it might be doing, who might be there to guide, the guide and so forth.

53 In **Isayah 44:7**, He says, **And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** Set it in order? This Work, this Work that He has given us here. ...**Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them.**

54 I don't know if you've ever looked up the word **let** or not. But that word **let**, if you'd look it up, you'd find this, what's written about it. ... *to assign...* That's what the word means. ...*to assign, a contract...* That's what we have in the Scriptures. That's what we have in Prophecy. We have a contract with **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** actually tells us, before we do it, He tells us what we're going to be doing in the Prophecies. He's already told us that. So by this, if you search for this place and you let them tell you, let them tell you, then you can't go wrong. You have a contract with **YAHWEH** that is going to get you into the Kingdom.

55 It also means *to cause to escape...* Let them cause you to escape the punishment of this world, the punishment that's coming on sin, against sin. Let them; that is, allow. ...*to allow, to permit...* Permit them to do this for you. ...*to permit, suffer...* Suffer them to do this, give permission to them to do this for you. Allow them to do this for you. ...*condone, approve...* What they're doing. ...*authorize it to others...* That's what the word **let** carries here in this verse. ...*consent...* Give them your consent, permit it, tolerate it. Even if they tell you that you're a sinner and you need to repent, tolerate this. You can't go wrong. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Go back now to **Mattithyah, Mattithyah**. (I see I'm out of time but let's cover just a little bit more here.) And remember now the Savior was speaking here and He gives **Mattithyah 24:1-3**. He says the temple's going to be destroyed, not gonna be one stone left upon another. We had people calling the Savior a liar. This should prove to these people that they need help. You know, you need

help in studying these Scriptures and **YAHWEH** tells you where the help is if you'll permit it. Do you see what that means? If you will permit it. Let them tell you. Give them your ear and let them tell you and you won't be going wrong but you won't have something for **YAHWEH** or Satan to accuse you of later saying, this man was sitting over here saying that the Savior Himself was a liar, you know. Because there was two rocks, two pebbles out there in the yard that wasn't leveled, wasn't turned over.

57 Well, anyway now on this, He says the Disciples came to Him here after He told them this and said, **Mattithyah 24:3**. ...**Tell us, when will these things be?...** So you've got to go back ahead of this and find out what the Savior is actually speaking of here.

58 And if you go back to **Mattithyah 23:2**. **Saying: The scribes and the Pharisees are appointed to Mosheh's office...** Well we know that this is something that was going on right then. And if you bother to look this up, you'll find out that it was being done every day. This was one of the things that the beastly system wanted to knock out. They didn't want this going on. As you saw in **Daniyl** there a while ago, take away the daily teaching of the Laws. That's what was going on. This was causing them trouble because, as Yahshua said, they teach it but they don't practice it. And the very ones--even the ones that were teaching it were not practicing it.

59 But Gamaliel was one of them that taught it and he tried to practice it; that is, you saw hints of it through the Scriptures that **YAHWEH** was actually using this man in the history of this. But he taught. He sat in the seat of Mosheh and Mosheh was taught daily in that temple. This was one of the things that went on that was hated by the beastly system.

60 If you look on down to **verse 13**, yeah **verse 13**, we'll just skip through it. He says, **verse 13, But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!...** So this shows us, this shows us the Words of the Savior that the ones who were in these offices and controlling the temple, what was called the temple at that time, you know why it was called the temple? They didn't want to use the Name **YAHWEH** anymore. They stopped using the Name **YAHWEH** and they were forbidding people to use the Name **YAHWEH**. We find this back in **Yeremyah 23**. Remember? You've caused My People to forget My Name for Lord or the Lord or Adonai, the Lord. And that's what the word rabbi

means. "Call this man rabbi from now on. Don't call him a Priest of **YAHWEH**. Call him rabbi," which means the lord, the master, the ruler.

61 And then in verse, let's see, **verse 14**. Here He says again, **verse 14, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!...**

62 Then **verse 16**, He said, **...blind guides...** Blind.

63 And then He calls them blind fools in **verse 17, Blind fools!...** Then in **verse 19** He calls them blind fools again.

64 And then He says in **verse 23, ...For you pay tithes...** Well, of course, you know, this was a strike one for them. We have people who steal from **YAHWEH** and yet they come and sit in His House. Even though they're stealing from **YAHWEH**, they come and sit in His House and they make out like they're Righteous. You're a thief. You're a robber. You're a destructor of the Work when you do this. You're out taking Satan's side. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You know, you're one less step behind the one that He calls hypocrites, Pharisees. Is that what you are, a Pharisee, a scribe, a hypocrite? You're less than they are when you do that, much less. You're sitting here stealing, stealing and you pretend that you're Righteous and then you want an answer? **YAHWEH** said, "Don't even think you're gonna get an answer from Me." That's what He tells you. "You scribes, you Pharisees, you hypocrites and you come and sit in My House to defile My House?" He says.

65 But these guys, at least they paid their tithes. They denied **YAHWEH's** Judgments which is a part of His Work, a very vital part of His Work. Look at **verse 25**, and you see the word **extortions, extortions**. If you go over and compare this word **extortion**, this is what Yahshua meant when He was talking about the abomination of desolation.

66 Hold your finger right there and go over to **Daniyl 11, Daniyl 11** again speaking of this religion that joins the army, that takes away the daily teaching of **YAHWEH's** Laws and **YAHWEH** allows it to be done. Now, He allows it to be done for a reason, to show what the world comes to once the Laws are not taught anymore. Well we can see it right now. I had a stack, it was too much to read in one broadcast, you know, it was too much, showing the evils of this world, the sodomy, the bestiality, you wouldn't believe how this is going on.

67 By the way, we have a talk show now on our world television show. It's a female talk show on

our world, **YAHWEH** Prophetic Word station and this is gonna be shown, if we can get it to going regularly about seven days a week. But it'll be shown at a certain time period where the women can tune into that station and they can get this talk show every morning by these women and it's very interesting. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They're covering some of these things right here that this is speaking of right here--this extortion.

68 But in **Daniyl 11** and look at **verse 39** and you'll see what's going on there right now, speaking of this abomination that makes desolate that Yahshua is talking about here. It brings about the abomination again now that He is talking about in the temple itself in the Last Days. He speaks of it being turned over to this area, taking a stand in the holy land, Mount Zion again, in the Last Days.

69 But **verse 39**, He says, **This is what he will do in the strongest fortresses with a strange God, which he will acknowledge and increase...** He will acknowledge increase; take out that word "and," it shouldn't be there. **...he will acknowledge increase...** He acknowledges the increase of this God. And then **...with glory...** He will acknowledge with glory this God of increase, is what this is pointing out to you and that's exactly what He's doing there now. **...and he will cause them to rule over many, and will divide the land for...** You see that? He'll divide the land for what, for Righteousness' sake? [laughing] We need to tell that joke to the world. Give that to Johnny Carson and let him tell it. This should be a laugh that would reach around the globe.

70 **...and will divide the land for...** This increase. **...for gain...** You see it for yourself? He acknowledges this God with glory in order to divide this land for increase, increase, to increase the coffers. They want to own the world. They want to own all the money in the world.

71 Well my time is up, has been for quite some time. May **YAHWEH** bless you and don't miss next Sabbath now. It's gonna get better next Sabbath. We only got two weeks till Pentecost, two weeks, two weeks. If we work hard, we'll get up to the time when I'll show you some really fantastic stuff concerning myself. Then on the day of Pentecost, if we work really hard and I don't have to go back and repeat myself over and over, then I'll get to this Pentecost. If we don't, I won't get to it till Tabernacles of next time. Okay? I'll guarantee you!

72 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Four

The Two Witnesses #5—

“The Abomination That Makes Desolation” All Moved To Rome Before Titus Destroyed The City And The Temple

05/23/09

Kahan Benyamin N.: And without any further delay, would everyone please stand, I do have the privilege and the honor to present to you the one who YAHWEH's Family must hear, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! We're beginning this Feast early! [laughing] You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. I love you, all of you!

2 What is taking place and what I've got to get you to understand about the universal church, the universal church is it started with Nimrod. And of course, my brother Yaaqob brought out years ago that Shem actually organized war against Nimrod. And then Nimrod, his wise men, so-called wise men, after Nimrod was dead they fled to the seven hills of Rome. You've heard the story about the wolf that Romulus and whatever the other twin's name was, was raised by. They were supposedly raised by a wolf and that's what started the city there.

3 I think Yahshua spoke of that when He said I'm sending you out to the wolves, like a den of wolves, sheep in the midst of wolves. So that's probably true. You know, it has a sense of being true because of the reality of the universal church, that's what it's called now. It was trying to be universal then under the days of Nimrod and take in the whole world.

4 People think though, the misconception about today's world and today's religions is, they think that the Catholic church was a Gentile group

that got started, which it was not. It came from the Hebrews. And this is what you see in the Scriptures, what I see in the Scriptures and history does back me up and we're getting more and more of this, evidence of it. But history backs up the fact that the Catholic church, even in the days when they were in control of the temple, they were Hebrews from almost every tribe, but people who hated the Laws. People who came to Samuyl and said, "We want a king. We don't want YAHWEH reigning over us any more." These are the same ones that took control of that temple. They had control of it before Ezrayah and Nehemyah ever went there to rebuild that city. They had control of it.

5 And if you remember, they didn't want the temple built, you know, and they gave resistance. But it was in YAHWEH's Plan to have it built; so the king, anyway, he gave orders, "let them do this work." YAHWEH had to have the temple built. And then He had to be rejected; Yahshua had to be rejected.

6 Yahshua came from Abilene where you come from. Abilene was never deceived. Abilene stayed straight just like you're staying straight at this time. Abelin, praise YAHWEH. Abilene never suffered deception. YAHWEH kept it going. He kept it. He



had to so that Book Two could be written for us. It was written by the Disciples and vital things are found in Book Two that back up and explain Book One.

7 Well, during the days of the temple period, they stopped calling it House of **YAHWEH**. It was called House of **YAHWEH** under Solomon. But you remember then, after, the Prophet Yeremyah said, "You've caused My People to forget My Name." They caused it. It was caused. It didn't just "happen." It was caused by these religious leaders that rejected **YAHWEH** as their ruler. They were powerful men. They were violent men. And these are exactly the words that Yahshua used for them when He was describing them.

8 Now, I want to read you an article before we go into the history of the Acts of the Apostles. Because this shows you, it shows you the same thing, the same tactics that they used against the Apostles that we're going to read. It shows that they're still in operation today but it's about you, you and me in these Last Days.

9 *Concerns rise over Benton's affiliation with group leader e-mail. Thursday, May 14, 2009--A reoccurring broadcast on channel 12, the Benton community access channel, has sparked concern and controversy among city officials after they have learned of the program's connection to a religious leader who apparently served prison time for sex-related crimes...* Now, they know these are lies and anyone who has sense enough to be a newspaper reporter, he also has access and he should have learned this in college, that he has access to certain records that they could look up on their computers sitting in their own office and see that this is a lie that they're telling about me and The House of **YAHWEH**.

10 He *...served prison time for sex-related crimes...* And of course, all of you know this is a lie, but the records would prove this if they'd just bother to look them up. But they're not bothering to look them up because they don't want to find the truth. They want to bring forth rumors, rumors, propaganda to try to destroy **YAHWEH**'s Work. This has always been their tactic. This is what they use or how they generated hate; hatred to start the crusades. And the crusades are still going against anyone who will live Righteously as Yahshua or who will teach the Laws of **YAHWEH** or use the Name **YAHWEH**. Those things you will suffer for.

11 Try keeping the Sabbath in the world of Christianity and you'll find out the hatred that Christianity has for the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Sabbath, for those who don't know it, it's the

Seventh Day of the week, Seventh Day of each week as **Exodus 20** shows. **Exodus 20** is where the Ten Commandments are found and the Fourth Commandment says remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy. It's the Seventh Day of the week, Seventh Day of the week. It starts at Friday evening sunset--the evening and the morning were the first day--starts at sunset and ends at sunset Saturday evening.

12 He says, *...The broadcast...* Back to reading these lies. *...The broadcast features Yisrayl Hawkins, controversial founder and leader of the Texas-based House of YAHWEH...* Now notice, they are advertising for us. Whether you know it or not, **YAHWEH** will turn this thing into a blessing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Like the curse, the curse of Balaam against **YAHWEH**'s House, **YAHWEH** will make it a blessing. He'll turn it around and it will be a blessing to His Work in these Last Days.

13 *...More than the program itself, some city leaders have raised concerns...* No, it wasn't some city leaders. He's lying again. It was some newspaper reporters that was educated in Christianity that learned that we keep and teach the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they're the ones that raise the concern. He's nothing but a liar. It wasn't the city officials, it was the newspaper reporter saying, "some" city officials. If you notice, he didn't name one city official. Did you notice that? "Some" city officials.

14 I could say, "some" people from ACU, "some" people from ACU are saying that God is a donkey. I don't have to tell their names. I could write this all over the world. I could say, "some" executives from ACU are saying that Jesus Christ is a mule, that people got that name from a mule and they worship that mule, or he was half mule and half man. I could say any of those things, goofy things, and say "some" say "some" say this is from ACU. So they would put or this would put a negative feeling against ACU. This is exactly the propaganda that they're using against The House of **YAHWEH** here.

15 *... More than the program itself, some city leaders have raised concerns about the program leader's ties to the local area...* To their town. *... The broadcast began airing after David Knighten, a volunteer for Benton Community Access Association committed DVDs of Hawkins speaking to Johnny McMann, president of BCA...* And so on here. But anyway, I want you to remember now these lies and the propaganda here because you're going to see that the same thing occurred in the days of the Apostles.

16 Now let me get one more thing in your mind. When the Catholic church, the Catholic church, before it was called the Catholic church, it was called Pharisees, Essenes and so forth. Now they all fought among themselves, but where their real fight was, was the Prophets and the Scriptures that the Prophets had written. This was their big problem because the people in Israyl had access to the Prophets' writings. They were scattered everywhere, and **YAHWEH** saw to it that they were. They were. They were very numerous and the people had them and they said, and they kept saying, you know, like John or Yahchanan, Yahchanan the Immerser, they kept saying like him, "Why are you doing these things?"

17 Well, the only way to shut their mouth was murder. So they murdered them just like they did Yahchanan the Immerser. But Yahchanan the Immerser, you know, he was advertised. But the thousands, the thousands, upon thousands, upon thousands that these people killed, they murdered the Prophets Yahshua said. In fact, history shows that they did. Their own history shows that they did. They murdered the Prophets. You know what the first thing they did when they took one of **YAHWEH**'s members captive? Before they killed him, they tried to get him to eat pork. This was one of the signs that you were not belonging to **YAHWEH** if you would go ahead and start eating pork as they eat pork.

18 Now these are the same priests that are talked about in **Isayah**. These were the ones that had control of the temple and these were ones that were having trouble. They were having trouble because they were breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And when Yahchanan came and said, "It's not right that you have your brother's wife". He meant you're committing adultery, but it's worse than that, you have your own brother's wife. And this causes confusion. It's perversity, **YAHWEH** said. And it's found in **Leviticus 18**. Now why are you doing these things? You think it was only Yahchanan that knew this? No, no, it was a lot of people.

19 And in that history of time that Yahshua was there, you know, Yahshua, when they found out what Yahshua was teaching, there were thousands who went to Yahshua. Now this was the problem. This was the Pharisees' problem. It's still the problem today. The bible, the Scriptures is still the problem for the Catholic church. And when they say, "We didn't translate this verse because it was problematic," that's what they mean. Yes, they don't want anyone to know it. It's problematic.

20 Well, now remember the problem they were having. So finally they decided, I'll make or I'll put this in ten words or less, try to for you. But

they finally decided this is a no win game here in Israyl because as long as the people have this temple, they're going to keep these Scriptures and they're going to keep them alive and they're going to keep coming here saying, "Why aren't you doing this?" So it was a continual problem. They were losing money. They got to where they were losing money because the tithe weren't coming in. This is when they decided to destroy the temple; destroy the temple, the priests took their stuff, the armies carried it for them. They went to Rome. But they destroyed the temple and as many of the people as they possibly could that followed **YAHWEH**. The others just simply left. They left and went to Rome or different places throughout the earth. Now, we'll show you traces of this in just a little while.

21 But let me read this right now because after so long a time, what they thought and what they set up, what they set up in history for Jerusalem, they had set up in many other nations. And they had so-called holy sites that everybody went to. The Catholic church fed off of that. They got money from it in other words. They taxed these people. They had these religious sites set up and they had tourist traps set up, like they do today. This was money coming into their coffers, continually coming into their coffers.

22 When they left Israel they didn't just leave Israel clean. They had ties and they still have those ties. But they had the ties under every government that controlled Israel. You'll see this in history if you want to bother to look it up. They had ties with those governments. They had, they had people that actually went in and took possession of all these things. They saw to that. The Romans saw to that after the priests left there and moved everything to Rome. They kept these ties of the holy sites and they kept the money coming to Israel.

23 Well, what took place? In 1948, a group of Jews, because of a single newspaper article in Asia written by a well known Jew who the people followed, they got their news from him and he wrote an article, "It's time to go back to Israel". Well, now these were people that had been hiding. They had Scriptures. They had this and that brought back the old troubles for the Catholic church. In the other nations, they were treating them like dogs like you saw in Germany. Germany was not the only place these people were mistreated.

24 When **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to scatter you throughout the nations" He meant it and it took place. He says, "You're going to be scattered throughout all nations. This bloodline is going to be scattered throughout all nations and they're gonna trample you underfoot. They're going to mistreat you like they did in Egypt." Well, this is what has

taken place because of their religion. They can't keep from making their religion known.

25 The Catholic church created what they call CPS. I call it CMS. But they call it CPS, which would pry into the peoples' homes and they'd ask their children "Your mother and daddy, what do they eat? Do they eat pork?" Well, most children would be like ours and they'd say, "Ew, no we don't eat that old, nasty stuff!"

26 I remember in Oklahoma when one of the neighbors, he was one of the "good" neighbors, you know, that we had in Oklahoma when I was a child. Food was scarce at that time, very scarce. I remember meals of water bread and water gravy. Well, this man he had a great hunt one night. They went out hunting of a night with a kerosene lantern and some hound dogs that would chase varmints. [laughing] And that night, he got several raccoons and several opossums, I think, and he decided to share them with my family.

27 And I remember when the man came up, he was in a wagon and he had these varmints in the back of the wagon. They were already skinned and just thrown in the back of the wagon, which made them even cleaner, I think probably, to them! [laughing] But he wanted their hides but he also wanted to share the meat with my family and he brought these varmints. He got a few of them out of the back of the wagon and brought it, and my dad was standing on the front porch to meet him.

28 And my brother Vernon, he voiced his opinion, you know. He was the one who named me, one year older than me. And he and I were there with dad, and the guy said, "Ode, we had a great catch last night and I decided to share some of these with you." And Vernon said, "We don't eat them things." And mother, mother dashed out the door, grabbed him by the arm and jerked him in the house and scolded him and said, "You don't tell people what we eat and what we don't eat."

29 This was the thing that, you know, proceeded from Germany and Europe where the Jews were afraid to tell people that they didn't eat pork. They didn't eat skunks or opossums or buzzards or anything like that. They only ate clean animals. But of course, this was still going on. And the CPS as they call themselves in Europe--that's where it was created, in Asia by the Catholic church--and they pried into the homes of the people and if they found them living by this religion, then they accused them of being witches.

30 The witch-hunts at that time were, you know, they were outrageous. And the tortures they put these people through for fear. The reason they tortured them before they killed them was because they wanted this fear to get into everyone who heard

about this like they tried to do here in the last or over the last forty years that The House of **YAHWEH** has been going. They try to put fear into you, to cause you to want to leave The House of **YAHWEH**. Well, that's what they did then.

31 The laws in the United States, **YAHWEH** directed these laws because that's where He prophesied He was going to establish His House in the Last Days. So He directed certain people to pass certain rights for the citizens that they are still trying to get knocked out. They're still trying to get taken out of the laws of the government here in the United States today. But these rights give the person the right to practice the religion he wants without being persecuted; and he's supposed to be safe and secure in his own home. And all of these laws that we have here today **YAHWEH** Himself made sure that we did because from here He said this Message would go out to all the world, from His House. If He hadn't established it this way, brethren, we wouldn't be able to do this today. They would wipe us out quickly.

32 Well, in Israel now, here the Catholic church had it their way in Israel and all the money from all these sites where Jesus supposedly hit the wall with his hand, people come by and drop money in a box to see that hole in the wall that he hit with his hand when he fell and hit that rock. And the last place where they're saying he had the last supper. It's not really that place but anyway that's the place they named for it because it's easy to get to and bring your money to that place. So they, "Yeah, he ate supper up there that night." [laughing]

33 But the people who come there, they don't know any better. They don't know what the Scripture says so they don't know where He ate supper. I think The House of **YAHWEH** are the only ones who actually bothered to check it out. Now the Jews in Israel, there are certain Jews in Israel that do study these Scriptures. And they study both so-called "Old" and "New Testaments," or *The Book of YAHWEH*. They have their Hebrew copies of it. That's how we got this Hebrew ourselves. And we can trace the so-called "New Testament" words right back to Hebrew now. And this is how we have learned so much about the mistakes that they supposedly made, and the mistranslations and the things that they left out.

34 Well, back to the Catholic church now and the reason that there's such a fuss over these holy sites, or so-called holy sites in Israel which are several thousand. And each one of them, the tourists want to see, you know. They have tourist buses; they did. The tourist trade has dropped to almost nothing in Israel. But the Pope has promised that he will let this tourist trade start

again if he gets his way. This is one of his ways of extortion. Remember that word **extortion**. Write it down. Remember it. Put it in your brain because that's the way Yahshua described it. That's one of the words He used in the Hebrew.

35 In 1948, this movement got started to go back to Israel. Well in Israel, when these people came back they said, "We're going to establish our nation, Jerusalem is gonna be our capitol." They first started in Tel Aviv but they moved it to Jerusalem later. Well, there became a problem with these holy sites, they didn't want the Catholics coming in and getting all their money here. They wanted this money for themselves. So, this is where the fight began. And of course, after Ottoman then that ceased because the Jews took over here. But during Ottoman, up until then, the money kept going to Rome to the Vatican in Rome. After that then the money stopped, after 1948.

36 After the Six-Day War then, Israel took all the money and they started taxing the Vatican for everything they had in Israel. Now this became a sore spot. So the Vatican would not recognize Israel as a state. They wanted them wiped out. Now these are the things that've been going on in history since the Jews took that nation over this last time. But the Catholic church has been working diplomatically now to get all this changed. And this is what you see on the news taking place.

37 They're pulling one string after another with the nations. They're causing one war after another as Malachi Martin says. They have money behind them. They can throw money to make a nation fall or stand. And through propaganda, he says, they use the news media. This is all in the book *The Keys of this Blood, The Keys of this Blood*. And I think that's the reason that Malachi Martin died so suddenly was because of that and the interviews that he was putting out concerning the Catholic church and its plans.

38 This is just an update of the history, if you've been keeping up on it. This is an update on the history of the Vatican-Israel relations. Now this was put out, this update, in May 12, 2009. *Catholic-Jewish relations. Normalizing diplomatic relations dealing with the Holocaust...* This is a big problem right here because the Jews know what they have suffered at the hands of Christianity and it's not going to fade from their mind, you know, because they keep reminding their people with museums. The Holocaust Museum if you haven't visited one and you get the opportunity, well, I think it's too late now, but it's horrible. I think, I don't know, but what we don't have some films of that that you could get or you could watch it without getting yourself in trouble.

39 But the introduction to this it says, *The relationship between Catholics and Jews is marred by centuries of troubles...* Centuries of troubles, this is what I just got through telling you about. And they have worked for centuries; they've killed thousands upon thousands of Jewish people, anyone who would keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, with their crusades and so forth.

40 ...*The Vatican moved to improve relations with Jews in 1965...* Because this was what, they were wanting to get this money back. ... *The Vatican moved to improve relations with Jews in 1965...* Now this was after they started losing this money in Israel. You know, we're talking about millions or billions of dollars here that were coming to the Catholic church that, suddenly, the valve was shut off. They no longer got it.

41 ...*The Vatican moved to improve relations with Jews in 1965, although it did not formally recognize Israel until 1993...* The only reason they recognized it then was because they got their way with Shimon Peres who signed certain things that we're about to read here in just a little bit.

42 ...*Today, experts say relations between the Vatican and Israel have never been better. Still, trouble spots remain. Lingering Jewish bitterness over the Vatican's posture during the Holocaust, the uncertain legal status of church and property in Israel...* Uncertain? Yes, because there're secret deals that the people are finding out about, secret deals made with leaders. Why were those leaders influenced and how were they influenced? And why can't we see these? Why can't we see the whole deal, they're saying. Why can't it be published so we can read it? Well, these things have gotten them or they got the people worried. And the people, when they worry, they worry Caesar also. When they're plagued, they plague Caesar and he has no rest day or night. ...*and outstanding concerns about Christian religious sites in the holy land continue to be diplomatic sticking points.*

43 ...*Catholic-Jewish Relations. In 1965, the Second Vatican Council adopted the "Declaration of the Relation of the Church to Non-Christian Religions" called Nostra Aetate (in our time). The declaration addresses the church's relationship with all non-Catholics and, in particular, affirms the deep connection between Christianity and Judaism, rejecting anti-Semitism "anytime and by anyone"...* Now this is speaking with a forked tongue because you can say this; and you can condemn somebody for saying the Jewish people did; this but at the same time you can be hiring, paying the Palestinians to start a war with them.

44 So, you know, it's not like they love these people. It's like they're trying to get their way with

these people. So on the one side of their mouth they're buttering them up, on the other side of their mouth they're creating problems to cause them to give to the Catholic church. This is what they're saying here. And this is what's happening in Israel at this time. That's the reason that this thing is not going to bring peace. It's not based on the Laws of Peace. It's based on extortion. Remember the word **extortion**.

45 They forbid this. ...*"anytime and by anyone"*... It says. *In 2005, Eugene Fisher, associate director of the U.S. conference of Catholic Bishops' (USCCB) Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, said the declaration marked "the end of one long era in the history of Catholic-Jewish relations."*

46 ...*Yet, Nostra Aetate made no specific mention of the state of Israel. The Vatican did not officially recognize the country until 1993. In the intervening years, the church continued to seek reconciliation with the Jewish community, including through the 1974 creation of the Commission for Religious Relations with the Jews...*

47 What they're doing, they're seeking to get their way in Israel and they're pulling these strings among the nations, among the people in the nations. And there're probably more Catholics in the orthodox rabbi community, right now, than there are, you know, pretending to be orthodox Jews, than there are orthodox themselves. This is the way they work. They get people inside the religions and they try to work from inside but they have to work very carefully so they won't be recognized.

48 ...*In the intervening years, the church continued to seek reconciliation with the Jewish community, including through the 1974 creation of the Commission for Religious Relations with the Jews. In 1998 the Vatican issued an apology for the Catholic failure to do more for the Jewish people during the Holocaust. It was considered an important step in easing relations, some experts say.*

49 ...*Pope John Paul II was particularly successful in easing sour relations, noting his historic visit to Auschwitz, his close friendship with camp survivor Jerzy Kluger and his trip to the holy land in 2000, where he wept at the Western Wall...* Now, according to Yahshua's Words in describing these people, He says, they put on a pretense.

50 Remember how they use to hire people to weep at funerals. I guess they still do, you know, when they really want to make a big show. They actually have weepers that come in at funerals and they pay them money to go in and make out like they're real, real sorry about this--that this person died, when they don't even know him.

51 ...*"It was a substantively powerful moment,"*

says Timothy Samuel Shah, CFR adjunct, senior fellow for religion and foreign policy. Even with the growing interfaith dialogue, experts say that a number of tensions remain. Among them is lasting anger and mistrust within the Jewish community... That's the people themselves, not the leaders...over centuries of mistreatment at the hands of Christians generally and Roman Catholics particularly... He says. ...the Vatican has gone out of its way to dispel any notion that Jews can be held collectively responsible for the death of Jesus...

52 When you realize the facts here, you will see that Yahshua was put to death by what is called the Catholic church now. They were called Pharisees then. They owned the temple. They ran the temple. They still have all the artifacts of the temple and they're in Rome. And their army, which they used to take them there, were Roman soldiers of which, if you remember, the Great Shaul, the Great Apostle Shaul was a Roman soldier. Remember that? I'll give you more on his history in just a moment.

53 ...*However, Pope Benedict's 2007 decision (Reuters) to allow part of the Easter prayer to be said once again in Latin, a version which includes language viewed as a call for the conversion of the Jews, sparked anger..* Again. So you see they're seeing, when they see a little bit of the light of the lies they're bringing forth, it sparks again. Remember how Daniyl said they all sit around the table and lie to one another. Well these are the things that they bring forth, how they're going to convince that person to like them and that person gets a spark of their true spirit back here and they find out that their spirit hasn't changed. It's the same old spirit. Then it sparks anger again.

54 ...*The Vatican's position on non-Catholics remains that divine salvation cannot be achieved outside the church, but there is an ongoing discussion on whether God's covenant with the people of Abraham still stands...* Well, of course, they are the Catholics. They don't understand the way to Salvation, but they can pull these strings to try to convince the Jews or anyone else that there's no Salvation except in the Catholic church.

55 Okay, *Property remains an issue. The 1993...* Now remember what took place in 1993. That's when the seven-year peace agreement was signed and in that seven-year peace agreement were hidden things that gave this property back to Rome, to the Vatican, to where they can seize the money that comes in on it from Israel again.

56 ...*The 1993 accord has yet to be ratified by Israel's Knesset and the legal status of church properties and communities in Israel are still under negotiation...* Now that was before. All of that's settled now. ...*Massa says the Vatican*

is disappointed with the unresolved economic issues... Notice, it's economic issues; nothing but money. ...and lack of ratification. The church has extensive properties in Israel.

57 ...When the region was controlled by the Ottoman Empire and later the League of Nations, those properties enjoyed a special legal and tax status-which became unclear once the state of Israel was created. In a paper on the first five years of the accord, Rabbi David Rosen, director of the American Jewish Committees Department for Interreligious Affairs, says, "normalizing the legal standing of church personnel and institutions are complex matters... "The Holy See would have liked to have been considered as an extra territorial entity," ...

58 Now this is the way they were set up after they took everything to Rome. They had the tithes in Israel because they still controlled these sites, these so-called Christian sites. And every government that they allowed to govern that thing, the Catholic church didn't want to try anymore, their priests were getting tired of it. They couldn't stand it. They couldn't put up with the troubles that were being caused there. This is the reason they said, "Let's go to Rome. Let's just move the whole thing to Rome. We'll let whatever nation we allow to come in here and govern this, you know, we'll keep control of the sites, the money will come to us but we won't be bothered with this--the rabble of the Jews." That's what they called it. Remember that's what Constantine, one of their emperors, called it. "We want nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews."

59 So they would turn this over to one nation or the League of Nations but each time they would allow this to take place they would keep control of this property and the money would come to them and that's the way they want it. They called it extraterritorial entity.

60 ...*enjoying the same privileges granted to foreign delegations and their properties*"... He said.

61 ...*Rosen contends... "Aside from the principle, to have done so for the Catholic community without doing so for the other Christian denominations would have posed substantial difficulties."*

62 Now, *In December 1993, the Vatican and Israel signed a diplomatic treaty; they exchanged ambassadors a few months later. The Vatican-Israel agreement normalized relations between the two nations, furthered a Jewish-Catholic dialogue already under way...* Now this was December 1993. ...*and helped establish a path for regularizing the church's legal status in Israel.*

63 ...*"On the whole, it's a pretty promising relationship," says Cohen, noting that it isn't*

always without tension. "Overall, the Vatican's relationship with Israel is based on international law, not theology," says Massa... International law has nothing to do with theology. They don't want to argue the Scriptures. They want what they think is their money.

64 *September 1993. On the 10th of September, just three days before the signing of the Oslo Accords Washington, the Italian newspaper La Stampa reported that then Foreign Minister Shimon Peres concluded a secret deal with the Vatican to hand over sovereignty of Jerusalem's Old City to the Vatican, the agreement and it was included in the secret clauses of the Declaration of Principles signed on September 13th, 1993 in Washington...* Was signed but it was secret.

65 It was added to it. I think they call it something. What do they call that? Pork-barrel legislation. Well, of course, I think they named this right, and I think it came from the pork-barrel itself. Because when they can't get a bill through and all their senators have read it and denied it, then what they do, they secretly pass another bill that somebody likes, see. And they let them read it, and then after they have read it they add some pork into the barrel. [laughing] So, they put this bill out, the senators look at it, and "Oh, let's go ahead and pass it" not knowing that these things have been added to it. And they don't bother to read it again before they sign it, see. They say, "No, I've already read it." Then later on they say, "Well, that wasn't there when I read that." Well, it's too late now, you've signed it, see.

66 Well, this is what they're talking about here. They brought this through and the Jewish people know this in Israel, and this is the reason they're suspecting that nothing is changed with the Catholic church. They're still the same old religion who killed the Prophets, that killed Yahshua, that killed His Disciples and so forth, and have tortured people who want to live by the Laws of **YAHWEH** and there are many people. Even in the United States there are many people, brethren, who would like to teach their children the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they're afraid to. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Well, we hope to squash those fears because Abelin, this spot you're sitting on right now is still the safest place in all the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's gonna be throughout trib.

67 ...*signed on September 13th...* Okay, let me go back. ...*Shimon Peres concluded a secret deal with the Vatican to hand over sovereignty of Jerusalem's Old City to the Vatican, the agreement and it was included in the secret clauses of the Declaration of Principles signed on September*

13th, 1993... The seven-year peace agreement. ... in Washington.

68 ...*In the same week that Israeli Foreign Minister and chief Oslo architect, Shimon Peres, signed the Declaration of Principles with Yasser Arafat in Washington, the Israel-Vatican commission held a special meeting in Israel. Under the Vatican agreement the Israelis would give over control the Old City to the Vatican before the year 2000. The plan also calls for Jerusalem to become the second Vatican of the world...* Now these are their plans. Now get this in your mind. This is their plan. They want to actually own this now and have both places as Vaticans, Rome and Israel. Because they see they can't actually control this like they want to so they want to set up a second Vatican where they can have control.

69 Now listen to the rest of this. ...*second Vatican of the world with all three major religions...* See, they're making out like that all three major religions are going to have equal rights there; nuh-uh, not so. ...*represented but under the authority of the Vatican. Jerusalem will remain the capital of Israel but the Old City will be administered by the Vatican...* Well, of course, that was all signed around the table that Daniyl, Daniyl spoke of.

70 The Apostolic Creed, this was what I was supposed to have brought out last week but Kahan David Yahodah didn't have it. But, *If you think that the Protestant, Orthodox and other churches that left the Roman Catholic church truly left the Pope, think again. This is the creed proclaimed by every Protestant, Orthodox and non-Catholic church. It is written in the songbooks, books of worship or other doctrinal books of every church that supposedly left the Roman Catholic Church.*

71 ...*"I believe in God the father almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and in Jesus Christ, his only begotten son, our Lord" it says, "who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and buried. He descended into hell. The third day he rose again from the dead. He descended into heaven and sits at the right hand of God almighty. From thence, he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the Holy Ghost. I believe in the holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints."*... Now that's what even the ones that left, the ones, the religions, that left, they have it in their songbooks that they still believe in the Catholic church and this is the only place that has salvation to offer, true salvation to offer. This is their belief.

72 I want you to go over to **Acts, Acts 6** now with what we just read in mind. Now in **Acts 6:9** we see some of the persecution that is going on

here. **Acts 6:9** he says, **Now some of those who belonged to the synagogue called the Freedmen's Synagogue--that is, Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and some of them from Cilicia and Asia...** Cilicia, if you remember, is where the Apostle Shaul was born and raised. ...**rose up and disputed with Stephen...** Some of them rose up and disputed with Stephen.

73 At that time the Pharisees, if I can find it here. Look back to **Acts 5:26**. And here's where they were rearrested, but the Pharisees they didn't have the computers we have today. They didn't have the television set. But they had their way of spying. They had their eyes and ears here and there throughout Israel because they were trying to squash the Name and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they were really fighting against this. They finally gave up. They finally gave up. They decided to just wipe them out. They thought they had them all wiped out, but then they kept cropping up even in the ones they took prisoners, or the ones who escaped.

74 People, a lot of the Jews, when they saw Israel going down they actually just took their families and left and went to another nation. The armies were there but they weren't so thick that you couldn't get through them. It's kind of like the spies, you know, who came to Yericho and spied out the territory. Now they have their radar to watch everything, but they didn't have it at that time. They just had armies here and there and army camps. They had the main roads blocked, but as the spies did they went out the other way. This is the way they escaped from Israyl also.

75 When they saw that Israyl kept getting worse and worse and was gonna be destroyed they just simply left and went to other countries. But this was **YAHWEH's** Prophecy, you know, that they would be scattered into all nations. They tried to group in these countries where they went to and quickly they were spotted and they had Catholics in all countries.

76 I have a map here. [showing map on monitor] [see page 242] I want to get this in your mind because it also includes a Prophecy of Daniyl. And I'm glad you can see the color there because the yellow, all this yellow here is Christianity, Christianity. The green are the Muslims. And Israel sits right in between these right here, in between the two. Now, keep that in your mind. The green here is Muslim; yellow is all Christian and then Israel sits in between. Keep that in your mind because I'm gonna bring that out later in Prophecy showing the Last Days and how nobody could understand this because they're looking for the wrong thing.

77 Now back to **Acts 6:9** here, the persecution.

And then we headlined it here for you, over **Acts 5:26** it says, *The Apostles Rearrested, Their Trial*; rearrested and taken to trial there. And then in **verse 34** notice the Pharisees. **Acts 5:34. Then a member of the council...** What was this council? It was a Pharisaic council. They were the ones that were trying to squash the Name, the use of the Name and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now this was clear back in the days of Yeremyah. What did they do to Yeremyah? You remember? Cast him into a well. He almost died.

78 One of the Prophets they put in a hollow log and sawed the hollow log in two. Anyone who would worship **YAHWEH** or kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, they were trying to squash out, the same as Cain, the same as Nimrod. Nimrod was against **YAHWEH**. He was a terrorist. This was exactly the same teaching that came down and being inspired by the same one. Remember who owns the Catholic church. The Catholic church doesn't practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Apostle himself, Yahshua himself said sin is the breaking of the Laws; **I Yahchanan 3:4. I Yahchanan 3:7** says don't be deceived by any man. He who practices keeping the Laws or practicing Righteousness is Righteous. Sin is the breaking of the Laws, Righteousness is keeping the Laws. He who does not practice Righteousness is not Righteous. Then **verse 8** says he who does not practice Righteousness belongs to Satan the devil.

79 Now, if you clue that into **Romans 6:16**, it says you belong to whom you obey. You can see who the Catholic church is obeying in these crusades, in its fight against the Name **YAHWEH**. "Don't say the Name. Don't use the Name anymore. Don't follow these Laws of **YAHWEH** or you'll be persecuted by us." That's the Catholic church. You can see the same thing is taking place right here in this

council in **Acts 5:34** of the Pharisees, council of the Pharisees.

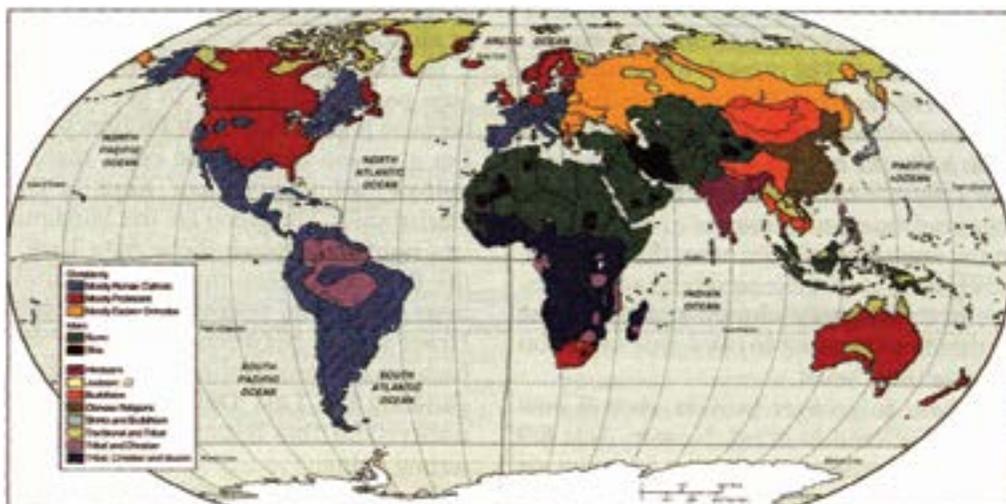
80 They were here to judge the Apostles on using the Name and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they rearrested them, tried them, and then Shaul went to using some maneuvering here but look at **Acts 9, Acts 9:1. Then Shaul, still...** He was one of them. He was a Roman soldier. **Then Shaul, still breathing threats and murder against the Disciples of Yahshua, went to...** Where? Oh, the Roman general to get permission, right? Do you see that?

81 Who did Shaul go to? He was a Roman soldier for heaven's sakes. Who did he go to, to get permission to kill the Saints? ...**the High Priest...** That ruled the temple. The same ones that left and went to Rome because they couldn't handle the job they were trying to do. And trying to still keep control, even today. He went to the High Priest, being a Roman soldier.

82 **Verse 2, And he asked him for letters to the synagogues in Damascus, so that if he found any who belonged to this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound to Yerusalem...** To torture and to kill. He was the CPS of that day before he was converted. Shaul became a very Great Apostle after he was converted.

83 My time is up. But we'll pick up where we left off next Sabbath. Now next Sabbath is the Sabbath just before Pentecost. We have a double Sabbath in a row and maybe we can get some of these facts. I would this was a seven day Feast instead of a two day Feast, maybe we could get all of this. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

84 I love you, brethren. Don't anybody miss. If you know somebody's missing you get them and tell them they better be here. **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you. **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH!**]



Chapter Twenty-Five

The Two Witnesses #6—

The Work Of YAHWEH Is Guided By The High Priest And King The Prophecy Of Genesis 49—Coming To Pass

05/30/09

K. Shaul: If everyone will please stand, it's now my great honor and privilege to present to you YAHWEH's only Servant on the face of this earth to give us this Eternal Message that will bring us into unity and make us into the Likeness of YAHWEH, the Greatest Teacher in the world our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! [crying] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated we have a lot to cover. [someone yells, "We love you Pastor"] I love you, all of you! Praise YAHWEH! You really need this book. You really need this book. [Showing *The Beginning Of The End* on monitor] You need to get on it right after the Feast and spend all the time you can on that thing before the next Feast. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 The climate change they're saying is catastrophic. It's getting out of hand. They're begging the government to do something. They don't know what. They just don't know what. They don't know what's causing the global warming. They think somebody burnt some wood here somewhere and screwed up the whole heaven. Must have been that barbeque I fixed last week. Smoked up, smoked up all the neighbors' houses when I was trying to cook that. [laughing]

3 But they don't know. You need to read *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. Now, we're getting more information because now they're doing tests.

The scientists are doing tests and they're finding out, what is going on in the universe, that it is a protective shield. They're finding that out. Praise YAHWEH. And you know, we told them, that's the only reason they started running these tests is because we told them what to look for. They are finding it.

4 It was so strange that a couple of weeks ago I noticed some peaches that had sores on them. And I got to examining the peach and it had a small hole, every one of them had a small hole in the bottom of the peach, right at the point of it. I took a knife and as I dug in it, I could see it was going towards the seed, on every peach. As the sore developed, the bugs, the large flying bugs and the birds started destroying the peach on the tree. Well, I told one of our men to do some calling and find out what this is because it's a parasite of some kind.

5 Well, come to find out, it's a parasite that YAHWEH created to keep the land from being depleted more. Now this land we did build it up but we used some felt on it that was sold; that



was supposed to keep you from having to till the land and chop the weeds. Don't, don't use it. I think it destroys your land. But anyway, we got the information. The tree, when it doesn't get what it needs from the earth, it sends out a distress message. Now they know this from the universities. A&M studies this quite thoroughly.

6 And it sends out a stress message. Now who does it send this to? Well, of course, it gets on its cell phone, you know, and calls next-door neighbors and tells them, "Send me some crews over here." Well, you think about this now. It sends out a distress message. The bug that enters this food, the peach, I'm told, it can't even travel. So how does it get there? It has certain ants that bring it there.

7 The message, it sends the message to the ants, the ants bring this bug there, the bug goes in a certain place on the peach. The fruit tree is saying, "I can't support these babies on my body. I've got to get rid of them or it's going to kill me." So the bug comes and enters to kill the seed, bores in to kill the seed. From that bore comes a sore and that brings the bigger bugs and the birds to take that peach off of that tree, or all the peaches off of that tree. It's quite a magnificent thing that **YAHWEH** created there. [applause]

8 Well, that's the distress message that's going out throughout the firmament now. They didn't call it firmament but they will very soon. They'll be yielding to **YAHWEH** and they'll be admiring you for your knowledge that you have of these things.

9 This is the distress message that they're sending out now from Washington. They're saying, you know, their climate is really in trouble. *The first comprehensive report into the human cost of climate change warns the world is in the throes of a "silent crisis" that is killing 300,000 people each year... It's killing 300,000 people each year right now. ...More than 300 million people are already seriously affected by the gradual warming of the earth and that number is set to double by the year 2030, the report from the Global Humanitarian Forum warns.*

10 ...*"For the first time we are trying to get the world's attention to the fact that climate change is not something waiting to happen. It is impacting seriously the lives of many people around the world."*

11 ...*"No matter what," the report concludes, "the suffering documented in this report is only the*

beginning." A rise of two degrees, it says, "would be catastrophic.

12 ...*Of the 300,000 lives being lost each year due to climate change, the report finds nine out of 10 are related to "gradual environmental degradation" and that deaths caused by climate-related malnutrition, diarrhea, and malaria outnumber direct fatalities from weather-related disasters... Now, that's just one thing the Prophecies showed, and I brought this out years ago, what was taking place and was going to take place.*

13 *U.S. prices...* This is another one that I brought out in **Revelation 6** that the prices were going to fall. *U.S. prices fall in 2009 most since 1955. Prices in the U.S. fell in the year to April at the fastest annual rate since 1955, Labor Department figures showed on Friday as declining energy prices pull back the cost of living. Energy prices fell 2.5 percent in April and have plunged by 25.2 percent during the last twelve months. The annual rate of inflation is expected to bottom this summer...* Well, that's another one that the Prophecies showed that is coming to pass.

14 Here's another one. I won't read all of it, but *Chlamydia cases leap among 16 year olds...* Chlamydia. Well, of course, what can you expect with the teen magazines, the hook-up phones, and television with the Gods of Hollywood being our number one teachers.

15 Pray, I want you to pray, make a practice of praying for other people. Get your mind off yourself and your needs and your little nitpicking, which don't amount to anything really. I'll pray for you, if you'll pray for all the sick in The House of **YAHWEH** and all the things that we need. Pray that this Work will continue and engulf the world. That's the number one thing. And let it be from the heart that you want this Work to grow. It's going to grow no matter what. But **YAHWEH** wants to know what is in your heart. And this is what you want to pour out to Him, an unselfish prayer for the Work, for other people. But learn to be a Servant. Learn to be a Servant like Yahshua was to His People. Get your mind on serving.

16 Now, I want you to turn over to **Yahchanan 3**. There's no way I can finish this in two days but if you will get that station where you can get it or get on the tape list. I know we have a tape list where you can get these weekly sermons. We will finish this. There're a lot more Prophecies than I could

cover in a year just about the Two Witnesses, or the Work; this Work that we're doing right now. And you are part of that Work, brethren, unless you're like the Great Kahan Shaul said, you just simply don't believe and you're not coming into unity with **YAHWEH's** House.

17 There's no House somewhere else that you can go to. If you were a Christian now you could go down the street to the Baptist. If you don't like the Baptist, you can go to the Methodist. You don't like them you can go to the Church of Christ or whatever you know. But there's only one House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If there was another one, if it was The House of **YAHWEH** it would be teaching the same thing. So they wouldn't agree with you either on your disagreement.

18 But if you remember back during the Feast, I told you that Yahshua said He started with Mosheh and He started teaching His Disciples, of which He had many at that time, the things concerning Himself in the Prophecies. And I said, you know that gives me permission to do this because there were a lot of Scriptures that I wanted to bring out that actually lift up Yahshua, which is what we've got to do, along with this Work in the Last Days. Because He is actually the one, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, in these Last Days.

19 But He calls His Servants in these Last Days, He calls you in these Last Days His Rod of Strength. That's your work that you're doing right here and even if you don't do anything but pay tithe, if you're unable to take a shift in the kitchen or learn to do a special job to be of service in The House of **YAHWEH**, whatever it may be, if your heart is in it, like the widow that gave to the Work, what she thought was the Work at that time. Her heart was absolutely right. And Yahshua pointed out examples like that to His Disciples and said this is a great example of what you need to be. This is the Spirit that I want to see in you when He pointed out that about her.

20 Well, here in **Yahchanan 3:3**, He says,

...you're being born as Yahshua from above. You're being begotten and then you're brought to a point, YAHWEH says He gives you space to repent.

Yahshua answered and said to him: Truly, truly I say to you, unless a man is reborn from above, he cannot see the Kingdom of YAHWEH... Which means that you've got to repent and be converted to **YAHWEH's** Way. Born of the Spiritual Knowledge, which is the Laws and the Prophecies.

21 If you think about this, this makes you over, totally over, and you're being born as Yahshua from above. You're being begotten and then you're brought to a point, **YAHWEH** says He gives you space to repent. He even gives Satan space to repent. That woman Jezebel, He gave her space to repent; still is. She's still alive in many places.

22 Someone told me the other day his wife had the "whine flu". She went around whining all the time. He didn't know it but she was saying the same thing about him, you know. [laughing] And he brought this forth in her, I guess, probably.

23 But, anyway, on this Kingdom, you've got to get out of these small things and be converted over to a Servant. Now, I couldn't say that any better because this is what Yahshua wanted to and set the example for us. And He says you'll understand this one day that this will bring you peace if you will do it. Look at **verse 14, verse 14** of this same chapter.

24 Yahchanan 3:14. And just as Mosheh lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, so must the Son of Man be lifted up.

25 Verse 15, That whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have Everlasting Life.

26 Verse 16, For YAHWEH so loved the world that the Begotten Son of the Only Father was offered, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have Everlasting Life... Believes in Him. Well what He was saying was that you must believe these Prophecies. You've got to believe the Laws He taught and the way into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And He said, blessed are those who keep the Father's Laws because they have right to the Tree of Life.

27 If you turn over to **Zecharyah** now. Every one of these Scriptures, you need to get in your mind. We need to go to **Zecharyah 6**, keep in mind we've got to lift Yahshua up. And lifting Him up is lifting up the Work of Yahshua. He is High Priest over a Work right now, a Work that is being done here on earth, that's taking the Message around the world to the people. So they will have the opportunity to repent, be converted, be healed and so forth.

28 In **Zecharyah 6** and start here with **verse 6**.

Zecharyah 6:6. The chariot with the black horses... We don't need that at this time. I explained that earlier. And **verse 7**, I explained that earlier. Go on down to **verse 11**.

29 **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua son of Yahzadak...** Now this word there if you notice over in the margin you'll see what this word really means here. It is not giving you a man here. It's giving you the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

30 If you look, there's a letter *l* there, look over in the margin you'll see *l*. The word is #3087, Hebrew Dictionary of *Strong's Concordance*, means *YAHWEH Who made Righteousness and is Righteousness*.

31 So you ...**take the silver and gold and make crowns...** More than one. ...**and set them upon the head...** Or heads. ...**of Yahshua, Son of the One Who makes Righteousness and is Righteous, make Him a High Priest...** Make Him a High Priest. That's what you do. You're not chiseling out this gold, but you're preparing your mind to make Him your High Priest.

32 Each individual, it's up to each individual to do this. But He must become your High Priest. And your High Priest is described in the Laws of Mosheh as to what the job of the High Priest was. And then the jobs under Him are described. This **YAHWEH** says is the pattern of the Kingdom of Heaven. Got that? Okay.

33 Now in your mind, Yahshua Messiah was dead. He was resurrected by **YAHWEH**. He now sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, being High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** as **Hebrews 10** says. He is waiting until His enemies become His footstool, which is going to take place by the Rod of His Strength as we'll see. I'll tell you this so you can get it in your mind, but this is what's going to take place. The Rod of His Strength, He's going to use the Rod of His Strength. He's not going to come down here and do it. He's going to use you to do it. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 Now, keep in mind with this--He says not by power, not by might. We're not going to use bombs or swords or anything like that to bring this about, but by My Spirit. My Spirit, He says, the Words that I speak or the Laws that I speak unto you they are Spirit and they are Life. So get this in your mind. It's not going to be by hocus-pocus-diddledy-docus or atom bombs or nuclear bombs. That's not going to bring this about. What's going to bring about

the change in Yahshua's enemies to where they will gladly give themselves as the footstool of Yahshua is the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, which is brought forth in The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Which comes forth from the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

35 Now, you get this. You've made Him your High Priest. The High Priest of **YAHWEH** Who brings forth Righteousness and is Righteous, and Yahshua set that pattern, that example of following those Laws to perfection.

36 **Zecharyah 6:12. Speak to him, and say; This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch...** Now Who could that be? Now, this is a Prophecy, and if you don't know it you won't be able to lift Yahshua up and crown Him. ...**the Man Whose Name is the Branch, for He will branch out from His place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH...** Get that? This is not a mistranslation.

37 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule on His Throne...** That is, His position that **YAHWEH** has ordained Him to. ...**He will be a Priest upon His Throne, and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** You get that? Between them both, between the Branch and Yahshua.

38 This is speaking of a Last Days' House of **YAHWEH** that would be established; if you look in **Zecharyah 5**, in a Babylonish land not yet established, which means America. America was the only place that wasn't established, wasn't even settled. It became known in 1492, which was just a few hundred years ago. That's not very long ago.

39 When I was born, they were still driving wagons and horses. Remember? I told you about this. And when I was born, either by the side of or under a covered wagon, I don't know which but that was when or that was the situation in which I was born. And **YAHWEH** says from the bowels of my mother, I hope you remember this sermon, from the bowels of my mother, which means from a child coming forth from my mother's womb, that's how the other Prophecies describe it or interpret it as, would name me.

40 And the day I was born or shortly after I was born, we were around a campfire, by the side of the covered wagon. My dad was bouncing a one year old boy, baby, baby. A one year old. I don't know, but I would I had a one year old that I could hold up

before you right now. Try to get that one year old to say something to you. [laughing] But dad, jokingly, with all the family listening, said, “What would you name your brother?” And he said, “Buffalo Bill Hawkins,” plainly. They all said, they all vowed to this. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 Well, remember that now. ...**the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Now Yahshua said He used the Prophecies starting with Mosheh. He didn't use this Prophecy here. It was written by another man. Here a little and there a little, time period after time period, line upon line. Be turning over to **Genesis 49, Genesis 49**. Here a little and there a little, written by many Prophets, and Zechariah added to this, probably didn't even know what he was referring to when he was inspired to say this. But he said it. And he spoke of a person called the Branch that would share the Last Days' House of YAHWEH with a High Priest Who is sitting at the Right Hand of YAHWEH until His enemies are made His footstool. He is being used by the Savior Himself.

42 In **verse 10** now, if you've got it here, **Genesis 49:10. The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet until...** You get the word **until** there. Well, until what?

43 Now here we have two things. We have a Branch who shares the Work with Him and we have a time period set that the scepter won't leave Yahdah. And if you remember in **Isayah 43**, He says that, in fact, all through **Isayah, Yeremyah, Yechetzqyah**, He says I'm going to take everything away from Yahdah, from the twelve tribes; their staff of bread, their staff everything. They have rejected it, I'm gonna take My Name from them too. That's in **Yeremyah**, remember, **chapter 28**. He says they'll never speak it again, this bunch that's turned back to the sins of Egypt.

44 Well, until, until, so He gives you a time period. Hold your place there and let's go over to **Psalm 110, 110**, because this is another place that He gives you a little more to go with the Prophecy of the Work that would be shared and

Over here He says there will be a Branch that will be ruling with Yahshua, the High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH.

guided, controlled, actually protected, protected in a protected place. That's all part of this huge Prophecy that is for our time period, that you have the opportunity to be a part of if you will just put your mind to it and start conforming, by study, to this Work that YAHWEH has set up here.

45 **Psalm 110** and notice **verse 1. Psalm 110:1. YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King...** Well, here we see now, He's a King. This is also told to us in earlier books of *The Book of YAHWEH*. He's High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH. **YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King sit...** That word **sit**, if you remember all the sermons that I brought trying to convince you about the Judges and how YAHWEH set up the pattern, and Riyyah and Boaz, Boaz was a Judge, he was a Judge, a Righteous Judge of Israyl. That word **sit**, every time you see that, it means *judge*; He sit in Judgment, sit in judgment. I won't harp anymore on that right now.

46 **...to my Ruler and Judge...** He says, **...sit at My Right Hand, until I make your enemies Your footstool...** Well, how's He going to do it?

47 Look at verse, **verse 2** now, **verse 2**. (Let me see how far I want to go. Yes, just **verses 1** and **2** this time.) **Verse 2, YAHWEH will send...** How's He gonna do it? **YAHWEH will send the Rod...** What's the Rod, the Rod? If you want to look this up for yourself, you can. It's #4294, it means *a branch, a branch*. So now we're putting the Prophecies together.

48 Over here He says there will be a Branch that will be ruling with Yahshua, the High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH. Here in **Genesis 49**, He says the scepter won't leave Yahdah until, until this One coming Who's going to rule the nations, has come. Well here He says He's going to sit at His Right Hand until, He's not going to come to rule the earth, He's going to sit at the Right Hand of YAHWEH until He sends the Rod of His Strength. The Rod of His Strength, notice, **YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength** to make your enemies Your footstool.

49 **YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength...** The Rod of Your Strength, that means branch. Branch, you want to know what Zechariah meant by this? The Branch, this is the Strength of YAHWEH that YAHWEH is going to send. Remember Malakyah also with this. What is the Strength of YAHWEH? It's the Laws of YAHWEH. Remember? And if you will accept it, this is the

Strength of **YAHWEH**, Yliyah, who was to come, Yahshua said.

50 **YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength out of Zion...** That word there means *613 Laws*, the word **Zion**. People came to accept it as meaning that hill. But the word **Zion** always meant *the 613 Laws of YAHWEH*. They tacked it to a physical thing and worshiped that physical thing. That's one of the problems they always had. Like **Yerusalem**, originally it meant *peace*. Peace, peace is what it meant. Well, they attached it to a city, a city that was destroyed, by the way, temple and all, destroyed because they would not keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. It was destroyed because they turned from **YAHWEH's** Laws, the Strength, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**.

51 **...You will rule...** That word means *judge*. **...in the midst of your enemies...** No, we don't have any enemies do we? Surely not. [laughing] Yes, we used to have betrayers sitting among us. I hope there're no more left of them. But, yes, they did their thing and proved themselves as being betrayers. I hope there're no more. I tell you, if I were one of those I wouldn't be able to rest day or night until I had cried, wept, and knew that **YAHWEH** had forgiven me for ever turning one of His House to the world that worships Satan. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

52 But they did it, that's for them to deal with as the judge said to Yahdah. Well, that's for you to deal with. "We'll take your money, but that's for you to deal with." And he did, in fact, he did. He had a perfect example of repentance. He said, "I have sinned". He went to the Priests and said, "I have sinned, I have done thus and so." That's exactly what you're told to do throughout *The Book of YAHWEH*. But I have sinned, I have done thus and so; perfect example of repentance if the heart is right.

53 Now go back here. I don't mean to get you off here. But go back here and read this again now. **Genesis 49:10. The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His.**

54 Well, let's compare with that also **Isayah 11** now. **Isayah, Isayah 11**. Remember now what **Psalm 110:1-2** says. And here we have **Isayah 11:1-2. Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod...** Rod, remember what this meant. Now this word **rod** here, it actually means *twig, twig*. **...out of the**

stem of Yeshayah... Well, the stem of Yeshayah was Yahshua. **...and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Out of the roots.

55 You'll see this or you'll really understand this if you'll pay attention to what I'm saying right now and get this in your mind, because this is actually given to us in **Genesis** here. This Prophecy is actually explained here for us. First off, **There will come forth a Rod...** That is, a twig. **...out of the stem...** The *King James Version* says Jesse but it's Yeshayah. **...of Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow out of...** This stem. So this is coming out of Yahshua, then a Branch comes out of that Work that came out of Yahshua.

56 **...a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Which means as **YAHWEH** or Yahshua described the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. You plant a seed and, of course, that person dies but the roots of that person, or what he left, his legacy that he left, which are the later Books of *The Book of YAHWEH*, which is the Work of the Disciples, that we use and cherish daily. Because Yahshua, in fact, worked with these Disciples, trained them, and out of their Works, out of their Roots, we are reading almost daily now, studying their Work that shows us the End time Prophecies and what is actually going to take place in our time period. But this Branch comes out of their Roots, or their Work that they left behind, which is from **Mattithyah** to **Revelation**.

57 **Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon...** that branch. **...the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit...** Notice the Spirit here, the Spirit. This all comes as **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** and Yahshua said from the Laws, practicing the Laws. And He said the best way to practice this and get this Spirit is by becoming a Slave to one another, serving one another.

58 And He said to them, "If I washed your feet, being your Leader, then you should do the same thing and you will understand what I'm doing to you later." Well, the understanding came when they finally got the idea, when they started serving one another, holding up for one another and fighting, actually fighting the beastly system, taking chances. You read how they took chances on upholding one another and protecting one another, when they actually let certain people down out of windows so they could escape the beastly system coming after them, hid them and so forth. Hid them in caves, hid them here and there, everywhere to try to protect the Work, instead of

supporting the work of the beastly system with your tongue that can burn with you.

59 **Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH...** Now, now, this is a Testimony that Yahshua said; you can't deny this Testimony. He says, I don't take it from men; I take it from **YAHWEH. YAHWEH** was His Testimony.

60 It's also my Testimony, **YAHWEH's** Testimony of me. And I'm not boasting. For years I hid these things from you, brethren, because I wouldn't even dare say anything to try to lift myself. But Yahshua gives me the answer and says, "Do it. Tell them all things." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Now, the Branch here. (Let me see.) Let's go back to **Isayah 4, Isayah 4:2**. Well, **verse 1** says, **In that day seven women will take hold of one man saying...**

62 And then in **verse 2, In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** In that day, speaking of a certain day. Well you have to go back to **Isayah 2** to see what days it's speaking of here.

63 **Isayah 3** says He's gonna take everything away from Yahdah. **Isayah 2** says concerning Judah and Jerusalem, His Laws and Prophecies won't be there. The Laws and the Prophecies are gonna be taken out of there and taken to the chief of the nations, which is the United States, which was the land that was not discovered until 1492 that **Zecharyah 5** speaks of.

64 In **Isayah 3:1** he says, **For behold, our Father, YAHWEH will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support; stock, and the staff...** The staff that you just read about in **Genesis 49. ...the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water;**

65 **Verse 2, The mighty man and the man of war, the judge and the Prophet...** He's going to take it all away from them, everything, the Elders and everything.

66 **Verse 3, The captain of fifty and the honorable man, the counselor...** And so forth. He's gonna take it away from them.

67 **Isayah 4:2. In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** In that day the Branch of **YAHWEH** will be beautiful and you've got to know what the Branch is, who He's speaking of, and the Work. The Work, the time period that works with Yahshua as He sits upon the Throne. Not in any other time but as He sits upon the Throne being High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

68 **...and the fruit of the earth will be excellent...** That is, the fruit that comes from the teaching of The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes, they will repent. They will convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws, making them excellent. **...and comely...** That is, of the Spirit of Servitude. **...for those who are escaped of Israyl...** Those who are escaped of Israyl. The branch, it's beautiful for the branch.

69 If you go back now to **Genesis 49** again, with that in your mind. **Genesis 49**, now, I'm going to read to you the *King James Version* because this is how you have to look the words up. They mean what we got in *The Book of YAHWEH*. But when you start to looking them up, these words up in the bible helps, then you have to use the words that come from the *King James Version*. The *King James Version* says of **Genesis 49:11. Binding his foal... His foal? ...his foal unto the vine...** Well, we know the foal now that He binds to the vine was His Disciples. *Binding his foal unto the vine...* So we won't go any further there at this time. Just keep that in mind though, to the vine. "I am the Vine, you are the Branches," Yahshua said. Remember?

70 *Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice...* The word there is **chosen**, Chosen Branch; not Vine but Branch. Chosen branch as we've got and show this by the world's authorities. I forgot where all this comes from now but it shows this word is branch. The Disciples are bound to the Vine, which is Yahshua and then his ass's colt unto the choice or Chosen, Chosen Branch, Chosen Branch.

71 The word **foal** there, foal, I was so surprised when I looked this word up. I couldn't believe it. But let me read you what this means. It comes from #1121, which comes from #1129, but it's *a son as a builder of the family name*. The word **foal** there, they translated "foal" in the *King James Version*. It means *a builder of the family name. In the widest sense, literally or figuratively relationship including nation, son, children...* It comes from #1129, which means *a builder or to build, build, a builder, to set up, have children, obtain children...* Not just have them but obtain others. *...establish...* I said, man, I can't believe this, **YAHWEH**. You know He puts it in by detail. *Establish*.

72 Turn over to **Isayah 2** now with that word in mind, **establish**, and look what He says here. **Isayah 2:2. It will come to pass in the Last Days that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the**

nations... Well, the foal, the foal of these asses here, [laughing] as they're called, that you're bound to, that **YAHWEH** binds you to and says the Spirit of that is going to be beautiful. It actually means *to establish*.

73 *The special emphasis...* He says here, *...is on the physical tie, binding a man to his offspring...* If you remember the offspring in **Isayah 44**, My Seed will spring up, the offspring will spring up as willows by the watercourses. He says, "I will put My Spirit that I've put on you upon them."

74 *...The phrase "my son" may be used by a superior to a subordinate as a term of familiar address. On the lips of the subordinate son signifies conscious submission...* So, it's something that you must volunteer to, volunteer to binding yourself to the Branch. If you don't, you won't be a part of the Work in the Last Days. But you've got to volunteer. **YAHWEH** won't force you to do so.

75 *...The bible... it says ...also refers to the heavenly court as the sons of [YAHWEH]...* This foal or ass's foal. *...[YAHWEH] called the elders of Israel the children of the Most High Foal. It also means the phrase "sons of [YAHWEH]"...* Sons of **YAHWEH**. Get that? The Sons of **YAHWEH**, this is how you become Sons of **YAHWEH**. And it's all put here in this one word described in a Prophecy concerning the Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**. *...the phrase "sons of [YAHWEH]" is variously understood in this word.*

76 *..."Members of the heavenly court" is sometimes used to mean a single individual. The phrase "Son of Man" is used in this same sense. It also denotes members of a group...* Like a group of The House of **YAHWEH**. *...an example is a prophet who followed Elijah. It means something belonging to it; literally the son or sons...* Now that's what the word foal means, the asses of the foal.

77 Let's go over to **Zecharyah 9** now. Hold your place here because (Well, we got several to cover here). But go back here to **Zecharyah 9** and we'll come back to **Genesis 49** here in a little bit. But **Zecharyah 9:9**.

78 **Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold, your King comes to you. He is Just in having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey...** You know I bet you that there's not one Christian in the entire world that knows what this is speaking of. But now it's starting to make sense to you. Riding on a donkey. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt...**

Now not just the donkey--not the donkey but notice the colt, which is talking about you. **...the foal of a donkey...** The foal of the donkey.

79 Look on over to **Luke 19** because this right here it shows that the reason this was done was to fulfill a Prophecy. And of course, we know now what the Prophecy is; you should know, this should make sense to you now. In **Luke 19** and let's start here with **verse 30**.

80 **Luke 19:30. Saying; go into the village opposite you, in which, as you enter, you will find a colt tied, upon which no man has yet ridden. Untie him, and bring him here.**

81 **Verse 31, And if any man asks you; Why do you untie him?...** Now all of this is having to do with Prophecy so you really need to get this in your mind here, because there're people objecting to Him using this colt, which is you, this colt. There are people objecting to us bringing people in here to use in **YAHWEH**'s House. That's what it's showing you here and many places show this same thing.

82 But **...This is what you will say to him; Because the Teacher has need of him...** Really? The Teacher needs us. That's what He's saying to you right now. Yahshua needs us, His workers, [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] to bring about taking His Message to the world to make His enemies His footstool. He sits there, ruling from the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** until we make His enemies His footstool.

83 **Verse 32, And those who were sent, went their way, and found it just as He had said to them.**

84 **Verse 33, And as they were untying the colt...** See the emphasis they put on this? **...as they were untying the colt, the owners of it said to them; Why are you untying the colt?**

85 **Verse 34, And they said: The Teacher has need of him.**

86 **Verse 35, And they brought him to Yahshua; and they threw their Tallits upon the colt...** Throw their Tallits upon the colt? Get that. They put Tallits on the colt. Yes, it's what you're wearing here today. Your Tallits, they're on the colt. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...and they set Yahshua upon them...** That is, under Him. We're supporting His Work.

87 **Verse 36, And as He went, they spread their cloaks on the road...** (Let me see how far I want to go, through **verse 40**.)

88 **Verse 37, And when He came near to the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the Disciples began to rejoice and praise**

Crown the King Who works with the Branch. Crown the King here Who works with the Branch, a Work in the Last Days in a land not yet established now.

YAHWEH with a loud voice for all the Works of Power that they had seen... This wonderful thing coming true about the Prophecy in so many of the books back here actually coming to pass.

89 **Verse 38, Saying; Blessed be the King...** Well, now you know what this is talking about, the other Prophets back here in **Zechariah** and so forth when it says, Crown the King. Crown the King Who works with the Branch. Crown the King here Who works with the Branch, a Work in the Last Days in a land not yet established now. All of those Prophecies go together there, in a Babylonish land not yet established. What a wonderful thing that we're rejoicing in, looking forward to our day; not theirs, but our day.

90 **Saying; Blessed be the King Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH! Peace in heaven, and Glory in the highest!...** Glory in the highest, that is, Glory in heaven, **YAHWEH's** Throne in **YAHWEH** Shammah.

91 **Verse 39, Then some of the Pharisees...** Some of the Catholics. ...**from among the multitude said to Him; Teacher, rebuke Your Disciples.**

92 **Verse 40, But He answered, and said to them: I tell you, if these should remain silent, the stones would immediately cry out!** [crying] You get that? **YAHWEH** says, Make a joyful noise unto Me." And one of the Disciples said, "If you don't do it," he says, "I know that **YAHWEH** can from these very stones raise up people to serve Him." [applause] Yes, He could give the command and the firmament would make people out of stones. That's not how He designed or made it to be, but He could do it that way.

93 **Verse 40, But He answered, and said to them: I tell you, if these should remain silent, the stones would immediately cry out!**

94 Let's go back to **Mattithyah 21**. I think **Mattithyah 21** gives it best. It's given in all four of the Disciples' Work here. **Mattithyah 21** and notice verse 1.

95 **Mattithyah 21:1.** He says, **And when they drew near Yerusalem and had reach Bethphage,**

at the Mount of Olives, then Yahshua sent two Disciples.

96 **Verse 2, And said to them: Go into the village opposite you, and at once you will find a donkey and a colt with her. Loose them and bring them to Me.**

97 **Verse 3, And if anyone says anything to you, you will say; The Teacher has need of them, and immediately he will send them.**

98 **Verse 4, All this was done to fulfill what was spoken through the Prophet...** Through the Prophet. ...**saying:**

99 **Verse 5, Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem! Behold your King comes to you. He is Just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey.**

100 Well, now you know what that one means. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] One more step in the Great Secret of **YAHWEH's** Work for these Last Days that He hid from Satan; hid it from all the world and now bringing it to light in these Last Days to show the world that He has, indeed, a Work for us, and it is being fulfilled.

101 You're part of it, brethren. It's a Great Work you can stand up, you can give up your life for it. It would be an honor to do so. Don't ever let anyone tell you different. The Disciples, they had it set in their mind to do so. What a wonderful privilege it would be to be able to say throughout all eternity that you were willing to do something like that to see this Work brought forth that's going to bring peace to the universe.

102 I love you brothers and sisters. May **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

YAHWEH says, Make a joyful noise unto Me." And one of the Disciples said, "If you don't do it," he says, "I know that YAHWEH can from these very stones raise up people to serve Him." [applause] Yes, He could give the command and the firmament would make people out of stones. That's not how He designed or made it to be, but He could do it that way.

Chapter Twenty-Six

The Two Witnesses #7—The Two Witnesses Working With The King And High Priest Who Sits At The Right Hand Of YAHWEH Accomplishing The Prophesied House Of YAHWEH's Work In These Last Days [Feast of Pentecost] 05/31/09

K. Tsephanyah: At this time, please stand. I present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor, the Great Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! [laughing] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated! [laughing, someone yells, "We love you, Pastor."] I love you too! **YAHWEH** bless you. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. There's something's gotta be wrong with you people. You're very peculiar. You're supposed to be running and hiding! [laughing]

2 The Two Witnesses, you couldn't cover the Two Witnesses, if I started now and started preaching every week on just the Two Witnesses, I couldn't cover it in two years. That's how much information there is on this Last Days' Work. Almost the total bible is about this Last Days' Work. It starts off in **Genesis** talking about this Last Days' Work, the finishing of it.

3 If you want to be turning over to **Romans**. If you think about, what **YAHWEH** said, "I'll make man in My Image," and He said, "I'm going to give to him authority." Well it started with Yahshua and that was a Prophecy of us in these Last Days because we're going to be the first. You know, the last will be the first to receive these powers, this Authority. And

then from our Authority will come forth, of course, being able to control all the things with which the earth creeps. The enzymes, the micro-enzymes that actually, you could command them to put a man together, you know, just with your or the Authority that's going to be given to you. With that you can control the wind, you can control the fish of the sea, everything that moves in the earth, everything with which the earth creeps, you will be able to control with that.

4 Mankind can't control it. **YAHWEH** keeps it under control but then He has shown mankind or is showing mankind that he can destroy what He has put together here for him. **YAHWEH** and Yahshua, right now, if the Christians would read **Revelation 1**, you know, they would see that this Savior, that the Savior has all the body functions that we do right now. And we're going to enjoy food throughout all eternity. In fact, Yahshua says, "I'm going to eat this meal with you, you know, in the Kingdom. I'm going to drink this wine with you in the Kingdom," which means He's got a body and taste that He can enjoy these things.



5 Well, **YAHWEH** says, “I’m making mankind in My Image,” but that doesn’t dawn on anyone. We’re supposed to turn into some kind of gassy God and float around on a gassy cloud I guess. [laughing] You know, that’s the sense that you get from Christianity. The Great Kahans were just talking about the nonsense that’s being taught in the world and our children are running rampant and dying. They’re born dying, you know. They’re dying with many diseases now from our sins, from the fathers’ and forefathers’ sins; and you’d think well, no rational person would dare teach the children to go out and do what they’re doing. But then you don’t see rational people today in the world.

6 The only ones you see with any, any Knowledge are those who will study the Scriptures; those who read the Scriptures and they see the world is wrong in what it’s doing instantly when **YAHWEH** opens their mind. And the more they study the Scriptures the more Wisdom they get because this is the source of Wisdom right here. Mankind wouldn’t have it, in fact, his mind--he was made with a reprobate mind. That was the way he was created but he was made to change that reprobate mind and **YAHWEH** said, “If you will, if you’ll change that reprobate mind to this rational mind that I’m giving you here and develop this character that I’m showing you, then I will give you this Authority. Otherwise, I won’t give you Authority.”

7 Well of course, **YAHWEH** shows, you can’t get the world to believe this right now, but **YAHWEH** shows that Satan has control. In fact, He said, if you’d just listen to what He said, Satan is your teacher and the will of your teacher is what you’re going to perform. Which means she has power over you and she does have power over you until you repent. Once you repent you break the bonds of Satan because she doesn’t want you to repent and you belong to whom you serve and by repenting, you serve **YAHWEH**. It’s got to be a volunteer thing one way or the other, whether it’s Satan or **YAHWEH**. So when you repent, you break that tie with Satan and then **YAHWEH** can actually start inspiring you to, you know, follow His Laws and become one of these children as we saw yesterday; one of the children of the foal, the donkeys [laughing] as they translated it in **Genesis 49**.

8 Well these children of the donkey here in **Romans 8**, we see this here. He starts off in **verse 18** by saying, **For I consider that the sufferings of this present time...** Which means first off you’re going to have to suffer. You’re going to have to go through tribulation and prove yourself to

YAHWEH. This is what I’ve always taught you. I haven’t hidden it from you. It just caught you by surprise when the Prophecy was fulfilled. And you got nervous at that time. I pray you won’t ever do it again.

9 I pray that you’ll be strong now and brace yourself and get ready for the battle because there is going to be a showdown between **YAHWEH**’s House and Satan, this world of Satan’s, and she’s going to try to destroy the House but **YAHWEH** says that He will not allow this to take place anymore. But He will allow you to be tested and you went through a great test. Some of you failed it; you need to repent. I told you yesterday the perfect repentance was given by Judas himself. He was taught by Yahshua and he said, “I have sinned. I have done thus and so.” And that’s exactly what you have to do and he went before the Priest to do it.

10 And you get rebellious, you can go to the grave with your damnable rebellion. You know, it will get you burned, but if that’s what you want to hang onto, that’s fine. But if you want to do what the Savior tells you to do, you will--what He taught Judas to do, actually Yahdah who betrayed him; what He taught him to do, He did it correctly.

11 Well here in **verse 18** though, these are people who stand strong. These are people of the foal; they’re the children of the foal, the family who **YAHWEH** is putting together here that you’re all members of, as the Apostle so beautifully painted as a body of a person.

12 But here he says, **verse 18, For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which will be revealed in us...** In us, The House of **YAHWEH**, this Last Days’ House of **YAHWEH**. If you don’t know it by now, I am the Last Days’ Witness. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I fulfilled every one of those Prophecies, not even knowing that I was fulfilling them. I fulfilled them. My brother fulfilled his part before he was given to the curse as **YAHWEH** said he would be and we’re still fulfilling those Prophecies. In fact, I’m working as hard as I can, pushing as hard as I can to get this land that **YAHWEH** has given us ready for self-support and that’s exactly what we’re pushing for. [applause] Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. By Tabernacles, you’re going to see, **YAHWEH** willing, you’re going to see nothing being bought by this place or outside of this place. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 **Verse 19, For the earnest expectation of the creation waits for the revealing of the Sons of**

YAHWEH... Now, this is speaking of the universe because we will have Power, Authority. This is what Satan started to hate because she saw that mankind was actually going to achieve this and she started hating it. But we're going to be given Authority over the Works of **YAHWEH's** Hands and another Prophecy said over all the things that Your Fingers have framed, which is the universe. The Scripture shows that He made it all; He created it all. And He said there was no God with Him when He did it. [laughing]

14 There won't be any Gods to create or to do any creation later after the creation is completed. They just won't be there. Those who raise themselves above others, who do not become servants to one another but want to raise themselves up over others and become kings over them, you know, **YAHWEH** won't allow it. **YAHWEH** will lift you up, yes. He will lift you up and He'll make you a teacher but you've got to have an example first and that example has got to be a Servant. That character, you're going to have to maintain forever and want to serve the people.

15 I've seen people come here, they were so gung-ho, you know, wanting to help the people and then when they started helping them, the people started depending on them so they started calling them and right away they said, "Man, this is too much to bear." [laughing] "I'm overwhelmed with all of these calls." So they grow weary of well doing. They forget the reason they came here to begin with.

16 My brother-in-law who was a freewill Baptist preacher, he said he quit preaching because of that or on that account. He said, "They wanted me to be a taxi driver, a delivery man, a babysitter." So finally he just quit the church and started refinishing furniture. [laughing] More money in it he said and less bother.

17 Well for that--it's worth it brethren to be a Slave, be a Servant to your people, to your brothers and sisters and to endure it. Don't grow weary of it, but help. Not for money, not for gain, but for the sake of your brother or your sister.

18 **Verse 19, For the earnest expectation of the creation waits...** They're eagerly waiting. **...for the revealing of the Sons of YAHWEH...** Or the family, the family as it's called, this foal of the ass. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

19 **Verse 20, For the creation was made subject to emptiness, not willingly, but by the Will of Him Who subjected it in hope...** He did it, He did it for the purpose of changing you into what He is right

now, into getting this character into you that Yahshua has, that we see so greatly in Yahshua. In all of His actions, He was such a Perfect Man, all the time upholding **YAHWEH's** Laws. Even when He was cursed, you know, you didn't see Him use His Powers against these people. He taught them. Yes, He taught them. He told them what they were. You bastards, you proud bastards, you Pharisees, hypocrites, you universal now, universal Pharisees, hypocrites all over the world, teaching hatred. [microphone stops] (Satan's trying to cut me off. Can you hear me back there in the back? [applause])

20 **Verse 21, Because the creation itself will also be delivered from the bondage of corruption...** Which means, you know, there're Gods there that are having their way and they're bringing the same suffering there that the earth went through before **YAHWEH** created man and put him on the earth. But if someone had of told Darwin this, you know, [laughing] that this took place and if they had of told him that this is not evolving, it's being created by sin; sin with animals, sin, breaking the Laws of **Leviticus 18**, then Darwin would have never seen pork in man. He would have never seen pig in man. He would have never seen swine in what they call swine flu. He would have never seen birds in mankind.

21 But he saw this, he thought they were evolving away from animals. He thought mankind was evolving away from animals. No, they were deteriorating back to animals is what they were doing, a cross. He just got it mixed up. If he'd have had The House of **YAHWEH** there to have guided him, he would have never come up with the quackery that he put out in all the schools today. You know, he would have known that **YAHWEH** created man perfect, but he deteriorated to this.

22 Well he says, this bondage of corruption, yes, it's in heaven. **...into this glorious liberty by the Children...** That's **Genesis 49** now. **...by the Children...** Of the donkey, the donkeys that carry the load. You know the donkeys are the servants; they're servants. They don't even complain, did you notice that? But these, the Children, the Family and we're the last or the remnant of that Great Family that **YAHWEH** has put together.

23 **Verse 22, For we know that the whole creation has been groaning, as in the labor of childbirth, right up to the present time....** This very present time.

24 **Verse 23, And not only they...** Not only the creation. **...but we ourselves, who have the**

firstfruits of the Spirit, groan inwardly as we wait eagerly for the adoption; the redemption of our body.

25 Look on down to **verse 29**, he says, **For whom He did foreknow, He also did foreordain to be conformed to the Image of His Son, that He might be the Firstborn among many brothers...** Well of course, that again is speaking of Yahshua there; the Firstborn of many brethren and He, **YAHWEH**, did know and predict that Yahshua would do this.

26 Well when you get to the Two Witnesses--turn over to **Revelation 11**. About the only thing, the deepest that Christianity gets and I've talked to some fairly intelligent ones, what I thought at one time were intelligent ministers, but the deepest they ever got into the Two Witnesses and their Work in the Last Days was **Revelation 11**. This gives you very little, but it gives you, if you would study the whole thing and then here a little and there a little and start going through and seeing this Two Witnesses, this is just the wind down of **YAHWEH's** Plan. In fact, the Last Witness is the Seventh Messenger who makes complete the Seventh Lamp Lampstand that shows the Seven Eras of The House of **YAHWEH** and then its completion with the Seventh One. But no one understands this except The House of **YAHWEH**.

27 In **Revelation 11** He says to measure the temple but leave out the outer court because it's been given to the nations until the time of the nations--Gentiles be fulfilled.

28 **Verse 2, ...And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.**

29 Then in **verse 3** He says, **And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** Two Witnesses. Now, this is the first that Christianity ever sees of the Two Witnesses because they don't study it out so what I brought yesterday wouldn't make sense to anyone if they were just here for the first time and they're like the rest of the world not really knowing the Scriptures like you do today. He says then **I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell...** Foretell.

30 Well, of course, you know the Prophecy that's talking about two brothers, you know of this. You know of that Prophecy that says one will call himself by the name of Jacob; he just calls himself that. The other one will surname himself, he'll subscribe with his hand and surname himself Yisrayl. And they're two brothers, not only that but He says one of these brothers is spoken of from the

bowels of his mother and one of them is actually named. And this was **YAHWEH**, He said, Who did this although He did it through a one-year-old boy who couldn't talk. **YAHWEH** did it. **YAHWEH** has that power. He can actually speak through a dumb mule. [laughing] He shows that.

31 **...foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness...** That is the days cast about with darkness, uncertainty.

32 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand, ministering for the Father in the earth...** Well this then starts to confuse them because they don't know what this is and they start trying to place interpretations on the Scriptures which, you know, is a no-no. This is how the Talmud got started and got so out of shape.

33 But anyway, we have **Hebrews 10:21**. Let's go back to **Revelation 1** here, **Revelation 1** and we see here the Seven Lamp Lampstand. We see a Seven Lamp Lampstand and we see, **verse 10** it says, **I was in the Spirit on The Day of YAHWEH, that Great Day, and I heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,**

34 **Verse 11, Saying: I am Aleph and Tau, the First and the Last. And: What you see, write in a Book, and send it to the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** The seven congregations.

35 And then in **verse 12**, it says, **And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned, I saw a golden Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Remember what **Revelation 11** said; this ties this in with the Lampstand, the Two Witnesses in with the Lampstand. So this gives you more of an insight of what the Two Witnesses are. They have something to do with the Lampstand.

36 **Verse 13, And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** He also saw Yahshua. You see that? He sees Yahshua in the same Lampstand that He saw the Two Witnesses in. In **Revelation 11. ...One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment...** So He has clothes. He puts clothes on. If He's a gassy God, I don't know, I guess the gas would show somewhere coming out from under the clothes or something, right?

37 If you can imagine what the Christians imagine here, what goes on in their mind, you'll see the stupidity, the confusion that they've brought to themselves. And of course, any knowledge that comes to them is quickly discarded because they can't understand at this time but they will one day.

38 But notice, **...down to the feet...** Which

means He had feet or He wouldn't have it saying down to His feet, right? ...**with a girdle of gold...** A girdle of gold, which actually shows that He was a King and a Priest. Yes, a King and a Priest. This girdle that is shown here shows that He was a King and a Priest.

39 Well this Lampstand, if you go back to **Zecharyah**, which this is where you have to in order to understand what this is talking about and the Savior being involved with it and the Two Witnesses being involved with it.

40 And here we see in **Zecharyah 4:2**, someone comes and talks to him in **verse 1** and then he says **Zecharyah 4:2. And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven lamps...** Same thing as you saw in **Revelation**. ...**on it, and there are seven pipes to the seven lamps.**

41 Now notice **verse 3** because this ties this in, also, with the Two Witnesses and the Savior here. **Verse 3, And there are two Olive Trees...** Scripture just said, **Revelation 11**; these are the two Olive Trees and this is the Lampstand; so it ties it in with the Witness who was also tied in with Yahshua.

42 That Golden Lampstand, if you hold your place there and turn over to **Revelation 1** again and notice **verse 12. Revelation 1:12.** The Lampstand. **And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned, I saw a golden Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Well here it is, he sees it here in **Zecharyah**.

43 And then **Zecharyah 4:13** we see the Savior tied in with it. Here we see the Lampstand and two Olive Trees. And lo and behold here's somebody asking what are these two Olive Trees.

44 And in **Revelation 1:19**, He said, **Write the things which you have seen...** That's what it's all about. ...**and the things which are...** Presently. ... **and the things which will take place after this.**

45 Then **verse 20, The secret of the seven stars which you saw...** Over here just above this where He's giving the seven stars and the Lampstand. Now here's the secret of these seven stars, seven stars. ...**which you saw in My Right Hand, and the Golden Seven Lamp Lampstand: The seven stars are the...** Seven messengers or ...**Malakim of the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH; and the Seven Lamp Lampstand which you saw are the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** So here you have it tied in with The

House of **YAHWEH** which stopped being called The House of **YAHWEH**. They stopped calling it that. They started calling it a temple. They took His Name out. But here we find it's still called The House of **YAHWEH** from the original Scriptures. ...**and the Seven Lamp Lampstand which you saw are the seven congregations of The House of YAHWEH.**

46 Now let's go back to **Zecharyah** again. So now we see, we see here Yahshua is both King and Priest, both King and Priest. Let me go back there and read that. There was something I wanted to show you here. **Revelation**, yes, the golden girdle, the golden girdle. It says, *It was regal and sacerdotal...* Which means it was for a king--it means *king*, he was a king wearing this and he was also *Priest* or *the Priest* or *office of Priest*. It shows all those things, that uniform that He had on here and the description of that uniform.

47 So who are these Two Witnesses who are connected now in the Last Days with the Priest, the King and Priest or High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**? Let's go over now to **Isayah. Isayah 28** and remember this. **Isayah 28:10** says it's got to be this way. **For precept must be upon precept; precept upon precept; line upon line; line upon line; here a little and there a little;**

48 And then in **Isayah 8:20** we see something else that you've got to follow or you won't get it. Interpretations won't get it. **Isayah 8:20. To the Laws and to the Prophecies...** It's got to be according to the Laws and the Prophecies. ...**if they speak not according to these Words, it is because there is no Light in them...** So if there's no Light in them then you should not have anything to do with them.

49 Now remember in **Exodus**, remember in **Exodus**, you've got to get this in your mind or you will be confused as the Jews are today. You've got to remember this because they use or they can only remember certain Scriptures.

50 In **Exodus 3:12, Exodus 3:12**, now they even changed this. They got it confused because of the mountain that He's talking about here (I'll wait on you) **Exodus 3, Exodus 3:12.** The mountain He's talking about here was at Abelin in Israyl. It wasn't Mount Zion, the one they came to call Mount Zion. When **YAHWEH** took His Laws to that area where Jerusalem was built, when He took His Laws there, then it took on the meaning of those Laws and they started using that physical thing to call Zion and also Jerusalem, which meant

peace, or Yerusalem, which meant peace.

51 But here He says, **Exodus 3:12. YAHWEH said, And YAHWEH said: I will be with you. And this will be the sign to you that it is I Who have sent you. When you have brought the people out of Egypt, you will worship YAHWEH on this mountain...** Now if you remember the Samaritan--let's go back to **Yahchanan 4**.

52 **Yahchanan 4**. Now these are the words of the Savior but where did the Savior get these Words? Now, **YAHWEH** had already said when you come back you're gonna worship Me on this mountain, on this mountain.

53 Well later, see, they thought this was Zion and those hills there on which the city of Yerusalem was built. Yahshua said no, all of this is going to be destroyed and it was destroyed. That should be enough to know that the Savior should be believed because He was quoting Prophecy that came true.

54 Well here in **Yahchanan 4:21** now, we see the Words of the Savior and this woman coming to Him and saying, **verse 20, Our fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you say that in Yerusalem...** Well of course, **YAHWEH** took His Laws to Yerusalem, built the temple there. It was built calling it The House of **YAHWEH** but later it was just called the temple, taking the Name out; taking the Name **YAHWEH** out of it because they forsook His Laws so **YAHWEH** took the Name out of their mouths so they started calling it temple after that.

55 All of these things took place and Yahshua said to the Samaritan woman, **verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem...** Not in Israyl at all, not in Yerusalem.

56 So for the Last Days now, the Last Days; let's go back to **Isayah** and see where the Prophecy is that takes us to another land to worship, to build The House of **YAHWEH**. **Isayah 2, Isayah 2:1**. He says, **The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** This is what Yahshua was speaking of when He said no you won't be worshiping here on this mountain nor in Yerusalem. You won't be worshiping there either. He knew these Prophecies saying it's going to be moved to another land.

57 Well here it is, in **verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** In the Last Days. Well what are the Last Days? The Last Days are when He showed that bombs would be developed as Isayah showed that could actually burn the earth

and make the earth sway as a tent, destroy the atmosphere, darken the sun and so forth. That is what is called the Last Days and we've developed that time period, that technology right now. In fact, so many nations are developing it that finally we get scared, you know. Finally after the horse is already out of the barn we start trying to shut the door.

58 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.**

59 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH...** Many people. Now this is what **YAHWEH** shows you is going to take place with His re-established House. Yes, He told you there was gonna be persecution and I would be given to reproaches.

60 I'm ashamed of you people for teaching your children to write these books to work studying and for teaching your children to actually teach the Words of **YAHWEH**. The world condemns us for that; that's child labor. You know, you're actually causing your children to work studying these old books and studying this Way of **YAHWEH** that will teach them how to survive when the world is out of food? [laughing] Well they call it child labor in The House of **YAHWEH**.

61 He says, **And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion...** That is the hill of Zion in Jerusalem, in Israel. ... **and the Words of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** Now the Hebrews in Israel they know this. They know. They can read this in their own language, not in the original; they don't use that anymore. Their books are not even written in it. But they can read it and they know this is what it's saying. They know this Prophecy. I've talked to many of them and they know this Prophecy. And I asked them, what place do you think that might be that He's going to establish His House or He's going to build His House? "I don't know." They wouldn't, they wouldn't tell me. Well I told them! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations...** Notice, He's actually going to judge among the nations. This has never been done before. He's

This war will start disappearing. That's called The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program right there that's going to be taught to all nations. Yes, that's going to take place. Try to believe this now because you're going to see it take place.

going to judge among the nations when He re-establishes His House in the chief of the nations. He will judge among the nations. ...and will rebuke many people... Then they will start teaching peace. This war will start disappearing. That's called The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program right there that's going to be taught to all nations. Yes, that's going to take place. Try to believe this now because you're going to see it take place. Don't run scared anymore.

63 **Verse 5, O house of Yaaqob...** Well that's going into another subject there.

64 But it's going to be taught to these nations. Well, by whom? By whom is it going to be taught? Look over to **chapter 42** of this same book; **chapter 42** of this same book. **Isayah 42**. Because He starts talking about somebody who's going to do this, who's actually going to take this to the Gentiles.

65 **Isayah 42:8. I am YAHWEH, that is My Name...** You know, the Israelites have this too. Of course, they've replaced it. They're replaced the word **YAHWEH** with *adonai*, *elohim*, you know, all of these titles that belong to Satan. They know that too. They know these titles are pagan; they come from pagan Gods. Anyone, anyone can pick up dictionaries and things like this that tells them where these things come from. *Unger's Bible Dictionary* tells you the word *lord* is not a divine title; which means it's a pagan title.

66 Well it says **I am YAHWEH, that is My Name; and My Glory I will not give to another, nor My Praise to graven images.**

67 **Verse 9, Behold, the former things have come to pass, and new things I do declare...** So He's going to tell you some new things that He is going to declare. New things, you get that? ...**before they spring forth, I tell you of them.**

68 Look at **verse 21, verse 21, YAHWEH is well pleased, for His Righteousness' sake, to magnify the Laws, and make them honorable;**

69 Now look at **Isayah 43, Isayah 43:7**. We don't have time to read the whole thing and comment but I'm taking you the highlights because it's concerning the Two Witnesses. Remember, this is all concerning the Two Witnesses. I'm going to tell you some new things here, He says. I'm going to tell you before they take place. He did tell this. The Savior said no, you won't be worshiping here in this place anymore. It's already moved. It's already moved. In Prophecy, it's moved already.

70 **Isayah 43:1. But now, this is what YAHWEH says, Who created you, O Yaaqob, and He who formed you, O Yisrayl: Fear not, for I have redeemed you; I have called you by your name...** I, **YAHWEH**, have called you by your name here. Who is this speaking of?

71 **Verse 2, When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and through the rivers, they will not overflow you...** So **YAHWEH** shows a protection here. Now, remember that protection because before the Day is out, before this sermon is over I want to show you something else that the Two Witnesses have that no other place on the face of the earth has. No other place is prophesied to have it. You've seen all these Prophecies come true. You've seen His House re-established. You've seen all of these little nitpicking things take place that **YAHWEH** shows; the names and dates, everything, take place in Prophecy. You've seen all of it fulfilled. Surely don't start doubting now.

72 He says, "I'm going to protect you." They won't overflow you. ...**When you walk through the fire, you will not be burned...** Meaning or symbolic, of course, and we are going to fulfill it. We've fulfilled some already and you're still here. You know, you weren't burned up in it. You weren't run off. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

73 **Verse 3, For I am YAHWEH your Father, the Holy One of Israyl, your Savior. I gave Egypt for your ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for your price.**

74 **Verse 4, Because you were precious in My Sight, you have been honorable, and I have loved you; so I will give men for you, and people for your life...** This is also shown in **Revelation 3:9** that some were traded who betrayed **YAHWEH**. They were traded for others, their lives were.

75 **Verse 5, Fear not...** You know, **YAHWEH** abides by His Laws. That's the reason that Yahshua had to be bought back. He was sold, then He was bought back. The man who bought Him back repented, threw the silver back at the Priests, buying Yahshua back with that silver that he had bought

Him with to begin with, that the Priests had bought Him with to sacrifice Him. And it's no different here. There was no sacrifice for this so **YAHWEH** traded others for those people.

76 **Verse 5, Fear not...** Because He doesn't go out of His Laws. You can depend on those Laws; that's what I want you to understand. **Verse 5, Fear not, for I am with you; I will bring your seed from the east, and gather you from the west;**

77 **Verse 6, I will say to the north; Give them up! And to the south...** Well right now that's not being done. There're a few being let loose to come to His House but many are being held back at this time. We've got literally thousands of people wanting baptism in many nations of the world right now and they will be turned loose, **YAHWEH** says. "I'm going to say to them, give them up." [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. This is going to come to pass. Everything written about Mosheh gathering the people out of Egypt came to pass. This is gonna be somewhat similar but it's going to be in multitudes much greater than what Mosheh brought out of Egypt.

78 ... **Do not keep them back! Bring My sons from afar, and My daughters from the ends of the earth...** To The House of **YAHWEH** in Abelin, Texas; that's where they're coming to.

79 **Verse 7, Everyone who is called with My Name...** Everyone who's called with My Name.

80 Now look at **verse 10, verse 10, You are My Witnesses...** Well here we see these people who are saying this. He says, "You're My Witnesses." Now here we see it tied in, then, to what we saw in **Revelation**, what we saw in **Zecharyah** with the Lampstand. Well it goes all the way back here. It also went all the way back to **Genesis** as we saw yesterday in the sermon.

81 **You are My Witnesses, says YAHWEH, and My Servants whom I have chosen...** Well here we see now He's separating them and He says to them--to one, ...**My Servants whom I have chosen...** You get that word **chosen**? Well, back in **Genesis** if you remember one of them was a chosen, was chosen, one of the donkeys there, one of the donkeys there was a chosen vessel to be used. And the word that was used there was **branch, branch**. Remember that word also, **branch**, because that's also given in **Zecharyah**. Also **rod**, meaning, *the Strength of Yahshua*. The Strength that Yahshua uses is teaching us the Laws and we teach that same Strength to the nations. That's Yahshua's doing, the High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**.

82 ...**so you may know and believe Me, and understand that I am He! Before Me there was no God (el) formed, nor will there be after Me...** That's in creation. It's not like there would be an end to **YAHWEH**, nor the creation of **YAHWEH**; there's not going to be anything created by any Gods at the end of His creation. There won't be something else going on for anyone to turn to, at all, in the way of deception.

83 **Verse 11, I, even I, am YAHWEH; and beside Me there is no savior...** We are His Witnesses to this. You see anyone else on earth witnessing this? No, nobody else.

84 **Verse 12, I have declared, and I have saved, and I have showed; and no strange God (el) is among you! Therefore, you are My Witnesses, says YAHWEH: that I am YAHWEH!..** You're My Witnesses that I am **YAHWEH**.

85 Look on down to **verse 26, Call Me to remembrance! Call Me with My Name! Let us judge...** Let us judge together, brethren, with **YAHWEH**. Let us use His Judgments. ...**Let us judge for or against as one, in unity. Write and proclaim these things to come, for the express purpose that you may be turned to Righteousness!**

86 **Verse 27, Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters...** That is the Talmud, the Talmud, the interpreters. That's all the Talmud is, is interpretation. ...**broke My Covenant...** **YAHWEH** said. The Jews out there, you know they broke His Covenant. I'm not a Jew-basher when I say this. The Prophets are telling you exactly what I'm reading here. Read it for yourself and you will know. The interpreters are lying to you. The interpreters are deceiving you with these interpretations. You don't need interpretations. You need **YAHWEH**'s Word, here a little and there a little. That's all you need.

87 ...**broke My Covenant and turned away from Me in prayer...** They turned away from **YAHWEH**. Who do they pray to? Lords and Gods, the same thing as all the pagans do.

88 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Do you see it anymore? "I'm going to dissolve it." It was a magnificent thing but He says, "I'm going to dissolve it." It's not there anymore. He did. He even allowed the temple to be destroyed and Israyl to be wiped out. **Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood; and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** Which he did after he did his job. ...**and Yisrayl...** Speaking of these two, Yisrayl and Yaaqob. Who are they? He

gives you details in the very next chapter. Who are these Yisrayl and Yaaqob who he's speaking of? He's going to give Yisrayl ...to reproaches... That's what me and my seed are suffering today, reproaches. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're all Yisraylites and you're all suffering reproach.

89 **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob...** Here is where He tells you now who this Yaaqob is and who Yisrayl is who He is speaking of. And you see the way it's written; this is what makes it confusing to the world because they're really not that interested in it. They picked it up one Sunday morning when they was waiting on somebody who was late for them whose car had a flat and they had a break down, so they picked up the bible and brushed some dust off it and turned over and they read a verse or two. That's how interested they are in this. They're waiting to go to the Baptist preacher who stands up there waving this bible around and says, "My text for today..." [laughing] And that's about as much as he knows about the Scripture and then they go into a few hundred songs and there's no teaching and you know there's not any teaching there.

90 Stop deceiving yourself. There is no teaching of the Holy Scriptures in these churches. No, they're all following traditions and their traditions are stupidity like Christmas and Halloween and Easter, think, they're telling the children that bunnies laid some eggs so go chasing them. That's about as sensible as you can make out of it, teaching all their children to follow after fornication, adultery and even saying, "We're afraid to correct them." You know, with this stupidity, you know, you can see that there is no guiding, no guidance from **YAHWEH** here at all. Once they start reading the Scriptures they start trying to guide their children away from this destruction.

91 Well here now, in the very next chapter, He tells you. **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen,**

92 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you...** Now if you look back to **chapter 42** here, where we started a while ago, He starts talking to Yisrayl and Yaaqob. Well now He explains who they are, see? If they'd just read for a few more minutes, they would have seen these are two brothers He's talking about and then they would see that they're the Witnesses. And if they'd known **Revelation 11**, they'd have said, "Hey these people are Witnesses. Their names are Yisrayl and Yaaqob." That's what **YAHWEH** named them, he said.

93 Then if they'd read a little further, they'd have seen that one of them was named Yisrayl before he was ever born by **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** inspired a one-year-old boy to say that he would name him, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." But you know what? They'd have to come to Abelin, Texas and get the great Work from the Great Kahan David Yahodah Hawkins to see that **Buffalo Bill Hawkins** means *Abel*, Abel. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It also means *Abilene* and *House of YAHWEH* and so forth.

94 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb, Who will help you...** Meaning two brothers from one womb. ...**Do not be afraid...** He said. Which means you're going to suffer fear. That's what He's telling us. You're going to suffer fear. You're going to suffer things that you could fear and run from if you give yourselves to fear. And this is the reason we're told over and over by the Prophets, by Yahshua, fear not what these people can do to you. That won't get you Salvation. What will get you Salvation is being a part of this Work and standing strong and saying, "No, I'm gonna witness for **YAHWEH**. I'm not going to give you any information. No, I don't have to talk to you. You're of the world. Come to The House of **YAHWEH** and I'll give you plenty of information. It's written in *The Book of YAHWEH*, the Peaceful Solution. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 ...**Who will help you...** Which means He's going to help us. Don't be afraid, He says, "I'm going to help you." ...**Yaaqob My servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed...** So you see here again, He's separated the Two Witnesses here. **YAHWEH** has shown that Yaaqob would suffer the curse, which he did and then chosen for a certain purpose here someone else.

96 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** These're the only ones on the face of the earth, brethren, who're promised the Spirit of **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** shows here where it comes from in these Last Days. It's the only place on earth. There is no other place on earth to get it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Not in these mountains in Israel, not in the city of Jerusalem; no, it's not there. It's in the chief of the nations, in a place called Abelin and being poured out; it's actually being poured out by the Branch, the Witness, the Last Witness, the Chosen for this Work, the Chosen for this Work. I am the Chosen for this Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

97 **...and My Blessing upon your offspring...** (Let me see how far we want to go here, through **verse 8**.)

98 **Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass...** That is among the people. **...as willows by the water courses...** By teaching. You saw some of the teaching that's going on right now from The House of **YAHWEH**, from my seed, from your brothers here and sisters that's going on. You're on national television, a bunch of you are, teaching the nations at this time.

99 And this Work that was done in Washington, it's not going to stop here brethren. This is going to spread throughout the world starting with television but they're gonna be asking for you all over the world pretty soon. Very soon, this is going to take place.

100 **Verse 5, One will say; I belong to YAHWEH...** Here're the Two Witnesses now and here're their names **YAHWEH** gives them. If you'll pay attention you'll know, you won't just be acquainted with **Revelation 11**, you'll know where these Two Witnesses actually come from. They're two brothers and He says, "Here's how they get their names." And He says, "I'm the One Who brought this about. They didn't do this; their families didn't do this. I'm responsible for naming these two brothers."

101 All you Jews out there who're supposed to be following the Scriptures, why don't you follow

These're the only ones on the face of the earth, brethren, who're promised the Spirit of YAHWEH. And YAHWEH shows here where it comes from in these Last Days. It's the only place on earth. There is no other place on earth to get it. It's in the chief of the nations, in a place called Abelin and being poured out; it's actually being poured out by the Branch, the Witness, the Last Witness, the Chosen for this Work, the Chosen for this Work. I am the Chosen for this Work.

these Scriptures and you will know that **YAHWEH** then is leading you and you can find The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (I know I'm out of time, but if you'll just bear witness--bear with me, bear witness too!)

102 **Verse 5, One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob...** Yaaqob never changed his name but he did, under duress, and I've been through that story and his wife verified it. They were about to get kicked off of the train in Germany. Some of the people were with me the day that Louetta, Jacob's wife, after he died she came here and she testified what went on, on that train, to several people that day, including myself and several people over here.

103 **...The other...** The other, the other person here, the other brother, **...the other brother will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl.**

104 **Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH, says: I am the First, and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power!..** That's what we're to witness to.

105 He says, **verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** Who is it who's going to do this? **...since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them...** These two brothers. **...foretell them.**

106 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You are My Witnesses!...** The Witnesses spoken of in **Revelation 11**.

107 So now we have Two Witnesses who are two brothers who establish The House of **YAHWEH**; that's in **Isayah 2** now. They established The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days, not just in any time period but in the Last Days, in the Last Days, working under Yahshua, working under Yahshua. Let's go back or be turning to **Zecharyah 4. Zecharyah 4**, connected with Yahshua, with the Lampstand, the two Olive Trees as we see here in **Zecharyah 4:2**, the Lampstand, **verse 3**, the two Olive Trees.

108 And we see in **Zecharyah 4:12** now, **verse 12**, He says, **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** So here they're called branches as they were in **Genesis 49**, branches, which through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil through them? Who are they?

109 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said...** Here's

your answer. ...**Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler.**

110 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones...** The two Chosen Ones, the two Anointed Ones who were ordained for this job before they were ever born. ...**The ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth...** The ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the earth.

111 Now, in **Zecharyah 5:9**, He says **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; The Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment.**

112 In **verse 5** you see, He says ...**and understand that which is sent by Commandment...** It's sent by Commandment.

113 In **verse 9** you'll see what's sent by Commandment. ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** That's exactly what we're doing, brethren. Everyday we're doing that. That's my total life, separating the Way of YAHWEH from the ways of the world.

114 **Verse 10, Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses, going...** Remember Yahshua said that it won't be in Israyl. YAHWEH said in these Last Days it'll be in the chief of the nations.

115 Well here He tells you and they have this in print, brethren, they don't have to retranslate it like we did here. The commentators, they knew something was wrong with this Scripture. They knew it was translated wrong. But the people in Israyl have this and they know that we're telling the Truth here when we say they're taking them to a Babylonish land not yet established. That land, everything was established at that time except America. America wasn't discovered until 1492. This right here was written around 519 b.c.e. America wasn't discovered until 1492. Over a thousand years later, over a thousand years. This is a beautiful Prophecy that shows you where The House of YAHWEH would be established in the Last Days.

116 Now, in **Yeremyah 23**, here's where YAHWEH took the Name and said He was taking the Name away from Israyl, away from the twelve tribes. Am I a Jew basher because I read you this in Prophecy? Well, I love, I love the Prophecies. I am a Hebrew. I'm not a Jew. That was a false name given to the Hebrews but I am of Hebrew descent. I am of the tribe of Levi. I think most of you are sitting here. My mother and dad both were of the tribe of Levi

and if you traced your ancestors back you'd probably find that you have that bloodline. Many of you have that bloodline.

117 In **Yeremyah 23:5**, He says, **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David... Raise to David. ...a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch. Now you should know by now who that Righteous Branch is. We've been called that over and over throughout these Scriptures referring to the Two Witnesses. The one chosen is called the Branch, the Branch that branches out and builds The House of YAHWEH. We covered that yesterday. He branches out. He builds The House of YAHWEH and he takes it to all nations, YAHWEH says. That's not me doing it; it's YAHWEH and Yahshua doing it, but we're the instruments He is using or they are using to do this Work. Well, this is a Prophecy.

118 And He says, **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch. The name is Yisrayl.

119 **Isayah**, if you'll turn to **Isayah 11. Isayah 11.** Hold your place there in **Yeremyah**. We're coming back there. **Isayah 11:1.** He says, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah...** That is Yahshua; that was Yahshua. ...**and a Branch will grow out of His Roots...** Out of His Teachings, the Roots--what He planted in His Apostles, as I showed you yesterday, has come to us. That's Book Two coming from Yahshua. That Branch is us. The Branch will grow out of those Roots of Yahshua, of Yahshua, which came forth from His Disciples.

120 **Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH...** That's what YAHWEH's promised to me.

121 Now, go back to **Zecharyah 4**. Remember a Branch. Go back to **Yeremyah 23:5** again. **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch.**

122 Now, go to **Zecharyah** now. Hold your place there again. Go over to **Zecharyah 4. Zecharyah 4:12.** Remember what He was talking about here in **verse 2**, the Lampstand, the two Olive Trees.

123 Look down to **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...**

124 So back to **Yeremyah** now. What are these two Olive Branches? One of them will suffer death, the other one will suffer reproaches from the world. That's what we're suffering at this time.

125 **Yeremyah 23:5. Behold, the days come, says**

YAHWEH: that I will raise to David... To David. ...**a Righteous Branch...** The Righteous Branch. We know that this comes from Yahshua, the Root of Yahshua, which is the Work that the Disciples did. It comes to us. We believe it. We trust in it. ... **and...** Notice. ...**a King...** Not only a Branch but a King. Now remember **Revelation** showed us or tied the Two Witnesses in to a King and a High Priest, **Revelation 1:19-20**. Remember that? Well here He says, here is a Prophecy that says **YAHWEH** will raise to David a Righteous Branch and a King, a King over them. This is Yahshua. He is King and High Priest over this House that we are in right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

126...**will reign and succeed...** We won't be set back. We're not going to lose this war, brethren. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're going to win this war. We're going to bring peace to the universe. That's what **Isayah 2** showed that we would do. **Isayah 2**, the Laws, through the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that's the way it comes. ...**will reign and succeed and will execute Judgment...** Yes, **YAHWEH** said in **Isayah 2**, He says He will judge among many nations. Who's doing it? A Righteous Branch from David. Rise up to David a Righteous Branch, through Yahshua, His Twelve Disciples and us today. ...**and Justice in the earth...** That's what we will bring, justice in the earth.

127 **Verse 6, In His days Yahdah will be saved...** One, one more Scripture. Go back to **Isayah 4**. **Isayah 4**. Hold your place right here. We're coming back for one more Scripture.

128 **Isayah 4:2. In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** So you can count on this. You can count on this as being very accepted very soon, very soon. Only a short while persecution, reproaches, work like crazy, work like crazy, work like crazy! [laughing] Don't give up! Be a Servant. Become a Servant. Don't give up. Don't grow weary of well doing.

129 **Isayah 4:2. In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** Yes, it's going to come to that. ...**and glorious; promoted to honor, and the fruit of the earth will be excellent...** That it brings forth, the fruit of **YAHWEH**'s Work will make them beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks. ...**and comely for those who are escaped to Israyl.**

130 Now go back to **Yeremyah** again. **Yeremyah** again. Now, this too is what the Branch does. **Yeremyah 23:5. Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King will reign and succeed...** With them, with the Branch. ...**and succeed, and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth...** And it will be beautiful.

131 Now look on down to **verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH...** Watch for this. ...**that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt.**

132 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl out of the Protected Place...** It's not really out of the Protected Place. I'll let Kahan David Yahodah, bring this since I'm out of time, I'll let him give you the details on this.

133 But let me read you the way that it is actually written and they changed it. **But they will say as surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed of the House of Yisrayl into the Protected Place at Abel...** At Abel, yes that's there. ...**and from all countries where they had been driven; and they will dwell in their own land.**

134 May **YAHWEH** bless you brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** is protecting us. **YAHWEH** is protecting us. He's going to protect this Work. Many great things are going to come out of this Work of **YAHWEH**. You can see them now. You can start seeing the fruits of our labors here and there and more people getting a hold of them and acknowledging that this is Truth. This is Truth what we're putting forward here.

135 You know, they can accuse us of all sorts of things, you know. Yes, we make our children study. We are very pleased with our children, the way they're coming forth in their studies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're very pleased with their Righteousness, for **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness sake because that's exactly what we're teaching them. Call it child labor if you want to; I don't care what you call it. You're the world. You're the one that's calling it that--you're the ones whose minds are filled with so much confusion, you send your children into hypocrisy and fornication, adultery, bestiality, everything that is unfit for a child to live in. That's what you're doing to your children and you can call ours child labor if you want to, but we are bringing forth Righteousness. Our children are beautiful. Our children are learning the beauty of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

136 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the service back to the next speaker. Shalom. Oh, wait a minute. Wait a minute. Wait a minute. I think I'd like to have prayer with you, if that's okay. Praise **YAHWEH**. If everybody will stand, Praise **YAHWEH**. All lift your hands to **YAHWEH**.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

137 Our Father in heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, your

Last Days' Witness, coming to you, Father, along with your whole House, Father. Not your whole House, we know that it consists of much more than this, but the small remnant, Father, that you said you would use; the day of small things when you use a small group of people to take your Message to the entire world, to all the nations. We come before you at this time, this remnant, Father, seeking Your help, Your forgiveness, Your guidance, Father. We need you in every minute of the day, in everything we say and do, Father. Satan is setting traps for us daily in trying to bring Your Work to an end. We know, Father, that Your Work will succeed because you've told us so in Prophecy. We do believe your Prophecies, Father, and trust in them. We trust in You for healing, Father. We trust in You for our daily food, our daily protection from the world because as Yahshua said, Satan wants to rend us as a rag and to destroy Your House and Your People as if they never existed.

138 We bless You and praise You for Your Prophecies that tell us what the Work is going to come to; that the wars will cease, the sickness will cease, the suffering of this world will cease, Father. Only through Your Peaceful Solution will this cease and the world will come to peace and the universe, Father, will come under Your leadership, Father.

139 They're looking forward to Your leadership through Your Family. We know that, Father, and we know that it will be forever, that this Government will never be destroyed, not Your Government ever again. Your House will never be destroyed again. We know You have allowed it in the past and we know that You won't this time because You've prophesied that it would succeed and take the Truth, at last, to all nations.

140 We bless You and praise You for this Prophecy. We ask Your Guidance, Father, upon Your People. We ask Your Protection. Many of them will be leaving here at sunset, Father, going back to their dwellings and we thank You for bringing them here. We ask Your Protection on them as they go back to

their dwellings. We ask Your Guidance, Father. We ask for Your Blessings upon them, Your Spiritual Blessings, the Blessings of health, joy and love in their lives. We know, Father, that when they apply their lives to The Peaceful Solution and they live by the Laws that bring peace, Father, that their families are in peace; the families and also, Father, they have peace here at Your Grounds.

141 We know that the Work is hard at this time. We know that we're proving ourselves to You, Father, daily and we ask You to take notice, Father, of what has occurred at this Feast with Your loyal Servants, Father, serving each other here and even when their bodies are tired--even when their bodies are tired and wore out, they don't stop Father. They keep going. They keep going until the job is done. We've all sets our minds and hearts, Father, in that direction and we've determined in our mind, Father, that that is exactly what we will do with this Work. We will, we will work until this job is done and we've brought peace to the earth under Your Guidance and Yahshua our High Priest and King.

142 Father in Heaven, we thank You for this Feast. We thank You for this Pentecost. We ask, Father--we're still asking that You give us the gifts that You have promised in Your Holy Word in these Last Days. The outpouring of these gifts that we know that we will receive with the use of our subconscious mind. We bless You and praise You for this promise and look forward to it, hopefully before this Day is out.

143 We bless You and praise You also, Father, for the food that You've blessed us with here, so abundantly with, Father, throughout this Feast. Bless us to the use of Your Work and for the Eternal use, Father, in heaven.

144 We bless You and praise You and we ask all of these things in our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah's Name, by His Authority, HalleluYAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH!

145 At the count of three, one, two, three... HalleluYAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH!

We know that we're proving ourselves to You, Father, daily and we ask You to take notice, Father, of what has occurred at this Feast with Your loyal Servants, Father, serving each other here and even when their bodies are tired--even when their bodies are tired and wore out, they don't stop Father. They keep going. They keep going until the job is done. We've all sets our minds and hearts, Father, in that direction and we've determined in our mind, Father, that that is exactly what we will do with this Work. We will, we will work until this job is done and we've brought peace to the earth under Your Guidance and Yahshua our High Priest and King.

Chapter Twenty-Seven

The Two Witnesses #8—Zecharyah 8:9-10—There Was No Salvation Until The Foundation Of The House Of YAHWEH Was Laid, Offering Repentance Of Sin

06/06/09

K. Conanyah: Now if you'll all please stand to continue to hear these great words, I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the World, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause, laughing] Shalom everyone! Maybe this will cheer you up. Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. We got a lot to cover today, and I don't want to quit till I get this part covered. So we may have to go a little bit over. Praise **YAHWEH**.

2 Just in case you don't know it, Texas has some all girls public school graduates, twenty-one students in the first class. This is a girls only. They also have boys only schools now. Since we started separating the boys and girls it seems like that Texas is kindly following suit. Maybe they'll get in line with everything that **YAHWEH** says very soon now, hopefully. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They graduated much higher than the mixed schools. So you know, that's a blessing for them to find out that the Scriptures actually works.

3 The beastly system, and when I say beastly system I mean Christianity, but I also mean our forefathers in Israyl who turned against **YAHWEH**'s Laws and **YAHWEH** sent the Prophets to warn them, and of course, they turned from the use of His Name. They and the Pope are trying to make out like today that the reason they turned from the use of His Name was out of reverence. [Someone says "Blantant lie!!"] (Yeah, that's what I thought of it too.) [laughing] But there's no reverence in refusing to use a Name that He gives us and personalizes us

with that Name Himself, and names His Prophets after that, after His Own Name.

4 But anyway, along with the Catholic church and our forefathers they changed the Inspired Scriptures after they killed the Prophets, persecuted and killed the Prophets. Then **YAHWEH** allowed them to be taken into Babylon and, of course, there receive interpretations that **Isayah 43**, the last verse, the last two verses, show that the interpreters lied. Yeremyah, the Great Prophet Yeremyah showed that they had written it wrong. They replaced **YAHWEH**'s Name with Baal, Lord, or the Lord, or Adonai, or Elohim. We know all of these things. They're just a matter of history, but they're also a matter of the Prophets' Writings.

5 So when I say beastly system, I mean someone that's under the control of Satan as the Apostles and Prophets both said. Yahchanan says it plainly; if you don't practice **YAHWEH**'s Laws, **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**. He says don't let any of these people deceive you. If you don't practice Righteousness, you're not Righteous and you belong to Satan. Well, this was said over and over throughout the Holy Scriptures by the Prophets and by the Apostles.

6 Of course, today most people in Israel, they won't even read the Work of the Apostles, which taught exactly what the Prophets did. But they won't read it to see for themselves. The Catholic church



stopped people from reading the bible, totally, back in the dark days of history when they had the book burnings and the crusades that killed so many of the people. Six million Jews, that was part of it. Hitler was doing the bidding for the Catholic church at that time. But the Catholic church, starting with Nimrod, has never ceased from trying to kill off the other religions. They want--they want to be the one religion, and this is what history shows.

7 A lot of people broke away from the Catholic church under Martin Luther. This was **YAHWEH's** doing, of course, because we had to have the Holy Scriptures. But there were some dark days of history there. And **YAHWEH** says there wasn't even Salvation offered. Of course, this is not the only day of Salvation right now anyway. He's not like the Christians say, trying to convert everyone on earth. **YAHWEH** could convert the earth right now if He wanted to. He could have everyone worshiping Him and praying to Him in a matter of days, if He desired to do so. The fact is He's allowing them to go their own way and then prove what sin brings. Sin is the breaking of His Laws, of course. Iniquity means they did away with them, they did away with His Laws.

8 But the beastly system had no competition from the days that they were able to destroy the Apostles. The Apostles were the last ones who were teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws. The Apostle Kepha, who they named Peter, said you're all like a bunch of pigs that's been washed in the mud, been washed from the mud and then you turn back to the muddy water again to wallowing in the mire--you people who have had these Laws and forsaken them. They killed him too. He was fighting. He was one of the **antipas** as the word is used there in **Revelation**, which means anti-pope. He fought against the popes. Well, there was another who's prophesied to do so and who's one of the Witnesses in the Last Days; he who opposes Babylon. And of course, there're many Prophecies written about this person who opposes Babylon in these Last Days.

9 But I want you to realize that the beastly system, they are part of our forefathers who turned from **YAHWEH**. Turn over to **Daniyl 7**. This is the best Prophecy that shows this. The one called the Savior in Book Two, not a "New Testament" but a continuation of Book One, *The Book of YAHWEH*, which Isayah said you better search it out and read. The Book One, which was the writing, the Inspired Writings of the Prophets, and then Book Two was a continuation of that. And if people would just read what the Savior taught, they'd find out that He, too, said as the Prophets said, you're fools if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

10 Well, here in **Daniyl**, Daniyl shows us how our forefathers in Israyl fell away in **chapter 9**. He said, you've stopped calling with the Name **YAHWEH**, and you've stopped keeping His Laws. You have broken His Covenant. Isayah said because you have done this, because you have broken the Covenant, because you have rejected His Laws you've brought all these curses upon yourself. Yechetzqyah said the same thing, and so did Yeremyah, the Great Prophet Yeremyah.

11 What our forefathers did was they turned to Christianity. **Yeremyah 10** shows that they started keeping Christmas, which was in worship of Tammuz. They started keeping Easter. All of the pagan holidays they keep today and, of course, this is what Christianity taught and they're still teaching it. Well, our forefathers in Israyl did the same thing.

12 And in **Daniyl 9**, Daniyl shows why they were taken into captivity, why the nation was destroyed. All a person would have to do is read the history put forth by the Holy Prophets to understand why Israyl, why **YAHWEH** forsook them and why He allowed them to go into captivity and be scattered into all nations.

13 Well, here in **chapter 7** of Daniyl the Prophet, he shows four world ruling kingdoms. The last one being the Roman empire. That was the fourth one joined by the what is called Pharisees in the "New Testament", what they call the "New Testament", which is Book Two. They were joined by the Priests, the Priests. The Priests were the ones that went around killing the people, killing the Apostles. If you'd just read the history of it you'll find this out, you know.

14 I would I could just get people to read. But I know I'm talking and this is going out in radio and television land and so I'm talking to thousands and thousands of unbelievers, not sitting here in The House of **YAHWEH** that know the Scriptures like you do. But if I could get them to read the Inspired Scriptures instead of listening to those that **YAHWEH** says the world is going to be filled with, and that is false prophets in this time period all teaching against the Laws. This is what makes a false prophet, they teach against the Laws.

15 Well, this is what Daniyl showed you in **Daniyl 9**. And if you'll keep in mind also, it's also prophesied that those who teach the Laws are going to be persecuted and some murdered, some imprisoned, and so forth. That is taught throughout the Holy Scriptures. If you wonder why we're being persecuted today, it's because we're exposing the sins of the religions who fight against **YAHWEH's**

Laws, or the beastly system as it's called in the Holy Scriptures. It's shown as a beastly system that fights against the Name **YAHWEH** and the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

16 And here in **Daniyl 7** now, we see the Roman empire, I mean **Daniyl 7:25**. We see the Roman empire here joined by, what was called the Pharisees that you find pictured then in **Mattithyah** or *Matthew* on, joined by this religion using the Roman soldiers. And Daniyl plainly says the soldiers, the army is going to stand on his part and then they're trying to do away with all of **YAHWEH's** Laws.

17 Later, they started crusades after they killed off the Apostles, you know, after the Apostles' followers were scattered, and they went out preaching of course. These were the followers of the Apostles. After they had killed the Apostles, the followers of the Apostles had their writings and of course, they had the first part of *The Book of YAHWEH* also. So they went out preaching and a lot of it was done secretly, but this is what the Catholic church started hunting. This is what you read about as crusades in history.

18 I didn't write those things. The encyclopedias are full of them. If you want to look up crusades and read about them, you'll see that the popes had crusades. And the crusades, of course, were to kill people who taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**, or tried to follow them. If you start keeping the Laws here in America right now, you will find many people against you.

19 We were just dealing with a group who's trying to put the boys and the girls together. They don't want them separated. They say "no, go ahead and commit fornication and adultery but wear this goofy thing to keep the sin or the curses you'll get from STDs." And even on the package itself it says it won't stop STDs, you know, but nobody will read it. It's like the Holy Scriptures, no one will read it to see what it says. But if they would read the package itself, they'll see it doesn't stop STDs, but Family Planning wants you to believe that it does. And Family Planning is in big competition with The House of **YAHWEH**.

20 And President Bush and his school here in Texas, which he got this school started by the way, but President Bush has an abstinence plan, which if they would put The Peaceful Solution with it to where it was diligently taught, diligently taught, it would turn the people as it's done in The House of **YAHWEH**. And as is being done in the prisons as you saw. Now it's being done through a lot of the world, a lot of the senators. The governmental offices are now wanting it and they're wanting to

support it. Some of them are a little bit hesitant because they know they're gonna suffer persecution too.

21 If you remember Bill Cosby, Bill Cosby and Barack Obama were both wanting this Peaceful Solution Character Education. And then they filed some false charges against Bill Cosby, they shut him down, and, of course, Barack Obama backed off. But, you know, they see this thing and they know it's right and you'd be surprised the millions of people out there that don't want their children committing fornication or adultery. They don't want it in their lives themselves.

22 There are millions of them, brethren, but they're afraid to open their mouth. You know, they're in fear of persecution. And they're in fear of having their children taken away of them. They're in fear of even correcting their children, afraid that CMS/CPS will come against them and take their children away from them, file false charges against them, tell all kinds of lies against them in the newspaper. This is all brought about in these last years here in America.

23 It was protected for a while because the very ones that settled America, they were suffering persecution before they came here from the Catholic church who led its crusades against them. So they tried, they tried to pass laws, and did and they gave constitutional rights, as they're called, to protect themselves. And this was **YAHWEH's** doing, you know, so the Message could go out in these Last Days from this land that was not even established as one of the Prophets said who we will read about in just a minute, a few minutes maybe, before this sermon's over.

24 But he said The House of **YAHWEH** would be established in the Last Days in a land that's not yet established. Well, the only land that wasn't established was America of course, which wasn't discovered until 1492. But the Prophets spoke of it. I don't know if he realized that there was land that wasn't established but **YAHWEH** knew it, and **YAHWEH** inspired him to say those words, which were written for us. That was just one of the Prophecies of the Last Days established Work of **YAHWEH**. The other one said it would be established in the chief of the nations. He didn't say what would be the chief of the nations in the Last Days, but we know it is America. At that time it wasn't established in the days of Zechariah or Isayah. But they prophesied of it. Well now it is established in the Last Days.

25 And here in **Daniyl** now we see that this beastly system that started with the Roman empire-Daniyl said there are only going to be four world-

ruling kingdoms. In my book, *The Mark of the Beast*, I said there won't be another world-ruling kingdom because Prophecy says so. I believe the Prophecy, and the Prophecy said there'll only be four. Well, isn't it odd that there were only four world-ruling kingdoms from the time Daniyl said that? Well, Prophecy, you're a fool if you don't believe it because it tells all the Work of **YAHWEH** and it also tells the only Salvation on earth.

26 Well, here's the Roman empire joined by the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes--all of these fell. But the Pharisees, they continued but they changed their name to universal under the days of Constantine when Constantine chose a savior named Jesus Christ, a false savior, of course, from two pagan Gods. That's where this name came from and this is in our literature. It's in *The Prophetic Word*. This is one of the reasons they hate us throughout the world because they're teaching you to worship two different pagan Gods in the name Jesus Christ. And if you want to get that in writing and find out where it all comes from, it comes from the archives of the Catholic church.

27 But Constantine, he made or he chose this false savior, one that could be universal. Well, this is where they changed their name. This is where they got their name. He wanted a God that everyone would worship so he could be king of the world, and ruler of the entire world and stop some of this trouble of the religions fighting under his reign, which they were doing. They were causing him a heap of trouble. And he wouldn't teach the Peaceful Solution, he just said, "Let's get a God that we won't be fighting over and we'll all worship this same God and put a stop to this fighting." Well, he still didn't put a stop to the fighting, but he brought about the God.

28 Later on, he said we want nothing in common with the rabble of the Jews, so he changed the Laws and he changed the Sabbath. Up until then, the Pharisees held Saturday, Seventh Day Sabbath, as the day of rest, up until that time. Then Constantine was the one that said, "Let us have nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews," so he changed it to Sunday in honor of the sun God. And he said from now on this is it.

29 And then he saw in the sky the way to get rid of those who won't worship this God. He saw this cross saying, "By this you will murder." No, not murder, they don't want to call it that, of course. By this conquer, conquering, "you will conquer by this sign." Well, of course, he went out throughout the earth then conquering, conquering, killing, crusades. You can read about this in history. I didn't

write the history. I just know what's there, and we print copies of it for you in *The Prophetic Word*. Get *The Prophetic Word* if you don't know what I'm talking about.

30 Now back to **Daniyl**. Here is the fourth kingdom that broke up and devoured the whole earth with this religion, this religion that rebelled against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Read it for yourself. His Name, rebelled against the Name **YAHWEH** and rebelled against the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

31 And he says or shows here he had ten horns, which were religions. Keep that in mind, religions. It'll help you understand the rest of **Daniyl** later and I still haven't got to that. I intend to because it's for our time period, right now it's taking place.

32 **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** That's what he does, great words against **YAHWEH**. You don't want to pronounce His Name. This present Pope says it's now crept into their songs even and their poems and things. "We got to get this out of there. Don't pronounce this Name anymore, out of reverence to our brothers who refused to pronounce it, our brothers in Israel," he said. Yes, they were. That's where the Catholic church came from. They are brothers to the ones that Daniyl said had stopped using the Name, wouldn't use the Name in prayer.

33 Well they're still not doing it and this is what Benedict XVI said. "We will do this in honor of our brothers so we won't, you know, upset them. And we will reverence the Name by not using it. We'll take it all out of our hymnals. Don't use the Name anymore." That's what they said to the Apostles, too, "don't use this Name anymore." And the Apostles said, "Well, I guess we will have to obey **YAHWEH** rather than man, so we're gonna go ahead using it." That's in **Acts**.

34 You can read the **Acts of the Apostles** for yourself. Don't let anyone tell you what they say because they're against the **Acts of the Apostles**. The Apostles, all the Apostles taught what Yahshua taught them. Yahshua taught them in order to live you've got to live by every Word that proceeds, every Law that proceeds out of the Mouth of **YAHWEH**.

35 Well, **Daniyl 7:25, he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** Not for Him, not to support the Work of **YAHWEH**, but against the Work of **YAHWEH** saying, "Come follow us. You don't have to do anything but just accept democracy and believe now, believe in a single God." No, no. You've got to believe in three of them now, three: God the father, God the son, and God the Holy Spirit. But they say believe in one. But see they speak with a forked tongue. On one side of their mouth they're

saying one thing on the other side they're saying, "No, there're three. No, there's one. [laughing] It's universal.

36 **...and will wear out...** That is, mentally attack. **...the Saints of YAHWEH...** This is still being done. It hasn't stopped. It's being done to this present time period. They're attacking us daily. If you notice they can't attack us Scripturally. Have you noticed that? They won't even try to challenge us Scripturally. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Because they know that what we're saying is Scriptural fact.

37 They cannot deny it. So they try to bring false charges against our people, false accusations and smear our names here and there. Sometimes they have to backtrack, you know, crawfish out because they get their foot in their mouth and somebody starts saying look you've got something--you've opened yourself up for liability here. These people could sue you and shut you down. So they start backing out. But this is what they do. And of course, the people read this and they think, because they read it in a newspaper, surely, it's true.

38 Because the police arrested Yeremyah and took him to jail, he's got to be guilty; that's the Great Prophet Yeremyah. Because they put him in a hollow log and sawed this Prophet in two, he must be guilty of something. Surely, he was guilty. Surely, he's speaking lies and this beastly system that wants to do away with the Laws is all pretty and shiny and surely, this is Righteousness.

39 They're even seeing things in the sky, like pregnant women up there somewhere. Saying, "This is a sign of Righteousness." No, it has nothing to do with Righteousness. The Catholic church, none of its religions have anything to do with Righteousness. Righteousness is obeying the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 If you refuse to follow the Laws of Righteousness you can't be Righteous. And as Yahshua the Savior, the one called the Savior in Book Two, as He said, an evil tree can't bring forth Righteousness. They can't preach the Laws of **YAHWEH**; if they do, they are dividing against themselves. An evil tree, He said, cannot bring forth Righteousness; neither can a Righteous tree bring forth iniquity. I couldn't bring forth iniquity, I'd be preaching against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Righteousness is keeping the Laws. So He says it's impossible for this to be done right now. There's no way it can.

41 **...and think to change the times...** That is, the Feast Days. The Feast Days that **YAHWEH** says, "These are Eternal Appointments with Me"; these

Feast Days, the Sabbath is one of them. "These are Eternal Appointments with Me, so you will know it's Me Who sanctifies you, Who set you apart for My Use."

42 This is the way you're identified as **I Yahchanan, I Yahchanan 3** and about **verse 10** says. You're identified as either belonging to **YAHWEH** or you're identified as belonging to Satan. That was the same Message that was taught in the beginning to Adam and Eve. No, if you sin, if you partake of this tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil then you belong to Satan. Whoever you obey that's whose servant you are, to whom you obey. That is **Romans 6:16**.

43 Well, here he says he'll come against **YAHWEH** and change the times. Well, who changed the Feast Days? Who changed the Sabbath? Constantine. It's a matter of history that he changed them. The Catholic church admits this today, that yes, the popes changed them. If they did it back then, oh, that was papal Rome, they said that did that. That was papal Rome that sits on seven hills. That was papal Rome. Do you see them correcting anything that papal Rome did? No, they keep getting worse.

44 Religious imposters, as Daniyl said; he calls them a little horn, meaning *worthless horn*, worthless as for Salvation, you know. It doesn't offer any Salvation. There's no Salvation in what they offer; that is, Scripturally. Scripture says that they're going to be burned. This is what is shown by Yahshua's Judgment, by **YAHWEH**'s Judgment, by all the Prophets and all the Apostles. They all taught the same thing.

45 **...and they will be given into his hand until...** Now he gives you a time period here, notice. They're only given unto his hand until a certain time period, which the Savior said will be the last generation. In **Mattithyah 24** He said it'll be in the last generation as The House of **YAHWEH**, and that's what **YAHWEH** said, too, He said in the Last Days, the Savior said this is the last generation.

46 Well, of course, lo and behold, in the Last Days The House of **YAHWEH** was established in the chief of the nations. And it was due west, as the Prophecies said, due west of Abilene, Israel, which was the original Work started by Abel. **YAHWEH** started that Work through Abel the Righteous Prophet or Priest. And all, all the Prophecies say that he was Righteous.

47 **Verse 26, But the Judgment...** Of **YAHWEH** will stand, they will stand, the Judgments of **YAHWEH**. But notice the time period. It's only

given into his hand until a time, times, and the dividing of time. And then the Prophet Isayah said it would be the Last Days, the Savior said the last generation. So it had to be established in this generation, the end of the 6,000, 6,000 year period.

48 If you go over to **Daniyl 12**, **YAHWEH** had him write this thing again. Because he was asked, when is The End of these things? When is The End going to be? **Daniyl 12:7. Verse 1** shows it's gonna be a time of trouble such as was not. We're lining up for it, brethren, right now.

49 If you'll watch the news on Aljazeera or Press TV, there're going to be some great things taking place this week in Israel. Prime Minister Netanyahu is going to do some things starting this coming Tuesday in fulfillment of Prophecy. Yes, it's taking place right now, and I praise **YAHWEH** for it. I've seen enough of this wickedness going on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 In **Daniyl 12:1** he shows this is going to be a great time of trouble, and that's what the Savior said, too, the greatest time of trouble ever. And in **Daniyl 12:6**, he says, **And one said to the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching: How long will it be to the end of these wonders?**

51 **Verse 7, Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times, and a half...** The divided time. ...when **YAHWEH** will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People... Through His People then that Plan will be finished. Well, of course, this is where He established His House, and His House starts bringing forth the Truth.

52 Now, if you go over to **Zechariah**, and keep in mind what we just saw there. And go to **Zechariah 8** and **verse 10**, he says, **For before those days there was no reward...** And Jastrow says, that's like *Webster's Dictionary* is--a understood meaning of the words, so is Jastrow. This is **Zechariah 8:10**, found on page 720.

53 Jastrow says, this means Salvation. There was no Salvation, no Reward from **YAHWEH**, no Reward. As **Romans 6:16** says, you belong to whom you obey. His servants you are, whether of sin unto death or of obedience unto this Great Reward of Salvation. Yahshua said the same thing. The Laws I speak, they're Spirit and they are Life Eternal, Salvation. That's in case you don't recognize that Scripture, it's **Yahchanan 6:63**. He says, the Words that I speak they are Spirit. They are the Spirit of

YAHWEH coming straight from **YAHWEH** to you, a Spirit that can change your mind from evil to Righteousness. That's the Spirit of **YAHWEH** that He wants in everyone.

54 **Zechariah 8:10. For before those days there was no Salvation for man, because the mouths of the ones to preach the Reward; Salvation, were silent...** It should be *silenced*. It was silenced as Daniyl said. They thought to change it. They came against the Saints and against **YAHWEH**. And they were given power over them. **YAHWEH** allowed this to occur to our forefathers, to Nimrod, to all the earth. He allowed it to occur so He could show them what sin would do.

55 Well, what sin is going to do, as Daniyl said, is bring forth a time of trouble such as never was before, with the earth. Starting in and around the great River Euphrates, which is going to take place very soon, a great nuclear war that will kill one-third of the people, one-third of the people over that fourth part of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates by nuclear activities, by famine, and disease epidemics. That is soon to break loose. That's the Prophecies we're looking for. They're lining up right now, getting ready to involve the world.

56 Well, they were silenced, he said. Now, you have to go back up to **verse 9** here to find out something about what he's talking about. And then even further to get the full story because Zechariah, **YAHWEH** was inspiring him, here a little and there a little, remember, line upon line, precept upon precept, but here a little and there a little. He was adding--**YAHWEH** inspired him to add to the Prophecies in **Daniyl**, also making additions to Isayah's Prophecies. He was just speaking what **YAHWEH** inspired him to say. Some of these Prophets, I don't even think they understood what they were saying, but they wrote what they were inspired to say, to bring it to us.

57 Well, in **Zechariah 8:9** now he says, **This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Let your hands be strong, you who hear in these days...** You who hear these days, get it? ...**these words by the mouth of the Prophets...** The only, the only ones who're preaching the mouth of the Prophets that I know of today is The House of **YAHWEH** in Abelin, Texas. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Right! That's the only ones on the face of the earth.

58 The rabbis in Israyl are not teaching this. They teach the Talmud which is an interpretation. And if you read what the Prophets said about it, the Prophet Isayah, **Isayah 43** and the last two verses, it says your interpreters are lying to you. They've

deceived you. If you read the Talmud you'll find out that they don't even agree among themselves on how to keep the Sabbath.

59 The perfect example is given to them in the very first chapter then by the Prophets. The Prophets say this is the way you do it. You make it a joy to other people, a joy of service. Call it a delight; that is, make it a delight for someone else. Whatever you have, whatever you need to do to make it, that is, it's offered by **YAHWEH** to do. Don't go out and build their houses or personal work, or buy them new automobiles or do any business, do their business or your business. But do it with **YAHWEH**'s instructions as to teaching, feeding, and so forth on that day. This is how you keep the Sabbath.

60 Well, the Prophets here, their mouth was silenced. And notice it says, the mouth of the Prophets, before that time, **...you who hear in these days these words by the mouth of the Prophets...** Hearing what the Prophets have spoken and saying, you're a fool if you don't believe this. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And you who hear that in this time period, **...which were in the day that the foundation of The House of YAHWEH our Father was laid, that the temple might be rebuilt...** The foundation, the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH**, the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH**.

61 Let me read this in the Interlinear for you which shows the Hebrew and it also shows the English translation under it. It says, *the ones hearing in the days the/these the words the/these from the mouth of the prophets who on day of founded he was founded that is House of YAHWEH...* And that's what it says, *House of YAHWEH*. Remember, they changed that and put house of Lord, which means house of Baal, which is condemned throughout the Scripture. *...House of YAHWEH, the temple to be built...* So, he's talking about the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** that the temple might be built.

62 Well, now for this you must go back further. Who has preached this? Who has preached this even before 1948? I remember 1948, yes, 1948 when the Jews started returning, when the Israelites started returning to Israel, and they were coming in by groves and, of course, this was due to a Prophecy. And I remember my brother and I teaching that back then. And then in 1968, I believe it was or maybe '67, I remember Egypt was going to drive Israel into the sea. And all the preachers which we had contact with at that time, we were trying to teach them and trying to learn ourselves, also, but they were saying

that Israel was going to be driven into the sea, that they wouldn't exist anymore. Now this is what the preachers were saying.

63 Well, Jacob and I, we had contact with a man in Israel at that time who put out a *Mount Zion Reporter*, that's what he called it and his name was Andrew Dugger. I don't know how many of you know him, but his name was Andrew Dugger, he's dead now. His magazine stopped, so I understand, but his building is still there and they still have control of it there on Mount Zion. But he put out the *Mount Zion Reporter* and he was keeping the news, he kept sending us the news from Israel directly in this *Mount Zion Reporter*.

64 Well, we told the preachers, we said, no, not according to Prophecy. Not according to Prophecy, Israel will not be destroyed again because the temple has got to be rebuilt and the Pope has got to claim his seat there. And of course, when that war was finished, Israel still had control.

65 Well, who were those people who told them that? They were Two Witnesses. They were Two Witnesses. If you go back to **Isayah, Isayah 44**. And when I mention Two Witnesses there're a lot or we have a lot of sermons now--a lot of Prophecies out on the Two Witnesses. And those just hearing this for the first time, if you want to really find out who the Two Witnesses are, the Scriptures actually name them for this time period. **YAHWEH** says, "I call you by your names. I'm the One Who named you even though you didn't know it was Me Who named you." And the places where they would preach, where they would establish the House, all of this is established; what they'd preach, what they would wear, what kind of clothing they would wear. All of this is foretold in the Holy Scriptures.

66 Well, here in **Isayah 44:28** now, he says, **The one saying for uprightness—the one being My Shepherd, who will accomplish all My Purpose, who will say to Yerusalem; you shall be rebuilt, and to the temple; your foundations shall be laid.**

67 If you go back to **Isayah 44:1**, he says, **Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant...**

68 Well, go back to **Isayah 43:27**, and he says, **Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters... Notice. ...broke My Covenant...** This is what Daniyl told them in **Daniyl 9**. Not only did you lose the Name, you did away with the Name. Yeremyah said you caused My People to forget My Name for Baal. That's **Yeremyah 23**. You've caused My People to forget My Name for Baal. Daniyl said we stopped calling with the Name and we don't keep Your Laws anymore. That's the reason, he said, you've gone into captivity.

69 **Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters broke My Covenant and turned away from Me in prayer...** Notice, they don't call on the Name **YAHWEH** anymore. Who do they call on? El, which is a Canaanite name. [laughing] They call on Adonai, which means Lord, which is not even a divine title as any dictionary will tell you.

70 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Do you see it anymore? No. The only thing, the closest thing to it now is what the Catholic church has. In fact, they're the ones that dissolved it. That's the instrument **YAHWEH** used to dissolve it. The Pharisees, which changed their name later after they joined the Roman army, changed their name to universal, which means Catholic.

71 **...and will give Yaaqob to the curse... Well, who is Yaaqob? ...and Yisrayl to reproaches...** Who are these? Well, the very next verses start talking, they start telling you who these two people are. We find out here they're brothers.

72 **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant and Yisrayl whom I have chosen.**

73 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb... From "the" womb, so they're brothers of the same womb. ...Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun... Which is another name for Yisrayl. ...whom I have appointed.**

74 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed... Now remember that because Zecharyah has something to say about this same thing, in the establishment of the Last Days' House. ...I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed... This is seed, it means brought about by preaching, by the Message... The Message of YAHWEH. ...and My Blessings upon your offspring... That's your children.**

75 **Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses.**

76 **Verse 5, One will say... One of these brothers is going to say, ...I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself... Not change his name but will call himself, ...Yaaqob... I know who that is. That was my older brother, Yaaqob. His name was JG, and by force, entering Israel, under duress he said, "Call me Yaaqob" or "Call me Jacob".**

77 **...The other... The other brother, ...will subscribe with his hand, and write: I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl... Now YAHWEH said it was Me Who did this. It was Him Who did this, although I didn't know it was Him Who was doing it, but it was Him.**

"Outside of Me, YAHWEH, there is no power." I believe YAHWEH Who inspired the Prophets to write detailed Prophecies of what is taking place right now. No God can do that.

He actually prophesied it, and He said the name was given to me from the bowels of my mother, which was my brother.

78 And I told you the story about my brother who was one year older than me, twelve months older than me. And dad was bouncing him around on his knee and asked him, "What do you want to name your brother?" And he said, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." Then we find out later, translated that means Abel, Abel Yisrayl. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He will, **...surname himself with the name of Yisrayl.**

79 **Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl and Redeemer, YAHWEH our Father, says: I am the First and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power!... Except for Me there's no source of power.**

80 What do the Catholics say about that? Well, they say, "No, there's the power of God the father, the power of God the son, and power; the really great power of God the Holy Spirit". [laughing] Well, **YAHWEH** contradicts them. He says, **"Outside of Me, YAHWEH, there is no power."** I believe **YAHWEH** Who inspired the Prophets to write detailed Prophecies of what is taking place right now. No God can do that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] No person can do that.

81 **Verse 7, And who, as I, will foretell and set it in order... Set what in order? The foundations of The House of YAHWEH in order because this is where this is going to. Who is going to set it in order for Me, the foundations of The House of YAHWEH, that will offer Salvation again? Because it's going to be taken away. YAHWEH says, He's going to take everything away from Israel, the staff of bread, everything.**

82 Who then, He said, will set His House in order for Him, which means laying the foundation to start bringing His Laws. Keep that in mind. **... since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them...** Well, who are these? The very next verse.

83 **Verse 8, ...You are My Witnesses... Most**

Christians don't know anything about Witnesses, you know. About the only thing they know is what is written in **Revelation 11**. And they don't know that because the *King James Version* is so screwed up that they have fire coming out these people's mouths and nose. [laughing] And then after they're dead they, the *Diaglott* says, they're taking people out of the streets of Jerusalem even, and converting them to the Works of **YAHWEH**. But we will get that all in writing for you and you'll understand it perfectly, as Yeremyah said, in the Last Days.

84 But here these people, these two brothers now. Now go back, go back to **Zecharyah** again, **Zecharyah**. Because before this, Zecharyah said, before this, before what took place here, he says, foundations of the House. **Verse 10, verse 7** through **9** first.

85 **Zecharyah 7:7. This is what YAHWEH our Father says...** We'll go back and fill you in on all the details because Zecharyah does in the previous chapters here. But we're running out of time, but next week, if you don't miss it, we'll finish this up.

86 **Verse 7, This is what YAHWEH our Father says; Behold, I will save My People from the east country, and from the west country;**

87 **Verse 8, And I will bring them, and they will dwell in the midst of Yerusalem. They will be My People and I will be their Father, in Faithfulness and in Righteousness!...** Well, of course, the Righteousness is what they dispersed of, our ancient fathers in Israyl, against everything that the Prophets said.

88 You know, as Yahshua said in giving a parable of this situation. He said, a man planted a vineyard and He said he had one son, he turned the vineyard over to his tenants and he went into a far country. He moved to another place. And then when the time came for him to collect on his vineyard, he sent some servants. Well, they killed the servants. And he sent some more and they killed them. So he said, "Well, I'll send my son; surely they'll reverence him." No, they killed him too.

89 That's exactly what He was talking about here with our forefathers saying, you know, "What you're doing, you've turned to Baal. You stopped worshipping **YAHWEH**. You're shutting yourself off from Him." That's what **Isayah 58** and **59** say. **Isayah 59:1-2**, he said, **YAHWEH** could help you but you've cut yourselves off from Him. He said you stopped keeping the Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath. Your interpreters have lied to you. They've interpreted it wrong. Yeremyah said they've written it wrong for you.

90 Well, of course, we find this out through the

works of their very hands that they wrote it wrong. They added to the Laws of **YAHWEH** making it a burden. By their own tradition, they do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, by their own traditions. Telling you, I know what the Talmud says.

91 You can read it for yourself and I urge you to do so, if you don't believe me. Look up the word Sabbath in it and just start reading about the Sabbath. They can't even decide on what or how the Sabbath should be kept. Well, Isayah said in **Isayah 58**, "You're keeping it wrong. You're not making it a delight. You're making it a burden," he said. Well, the next time it will be in Faithfulness and Righteousness.

92 Now **verse 9, This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Let your hands be strong, you who hear in these days these words by the mouth of the Prophets...** The words by the mouth of the Prophets, you're hearing the words that were written by the Prophets, in other words.

93 Yahshua brought those words. He brought those Prophecies and He said, "Have you never read what the Prophets have spoken about this? Why are you doing this? Why are you condemning Me and wanting to kill Me? You had the Laws and none of you keep the Laws," He said. "But you want to kill Me because I'm telling you, I'm exposing your sins." Well, sin is the breaking of the Laws, of course.

94 But you who are hearing in these days these words now, the Words at the mouth of the Prophets, the Words that the Prophets spoke, which are coming from somebody else's mouth now. But you're hearing the Words that they spoke and wrote.

95 **...in the day that the foundation of The House of YAHWEH our Father was laid, that the temple might be rebuilt...** Well, the foundation, the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** of course, is repentance. That's the very foundation. We're offered repentance. We're offered a sacrifice for sins.

96 If you turn over to **II Timayah, II Timayah**. And I urge people who don't believe what the Apostles spoke, it's impossible to understand the

...the foundation of The House of YAHWEH of course, is repentance. That's the very foundation. We're offered repentance. We're offered a sacrifice for sins.

first part of *The Book of YAHWEH* without the second part that YAHWEH furnished. YAHWEH furnished this. He inspired it, the same as He did Book One.

97 But here in **II Timayah, II Timayah 2:19**. He says, **Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...** Now this is the Apostle speaking who the people say did away with the Laws. They didn't do away with the Laws. There's not one thing in Book Two, no teaching that ever did away with any of YAHWEH's Laws. They taught that the Laws should be kept, absolutely kept for Salvation. And this is the reason they were killed by the beastly system that came against the Name YAHWEH and came against the Laws.

98 **Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure having this Seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His, because: everyone who reverences the Name of YAHWEH departs from iniquity...** From iniquity.

99 Now, if you hold your place right there and turn over to **Mattithyah 7, Mattithyah 7**. Let's get that one first. **Mattithyah 7**, here is the Savior Himself is speaking, saying, **Mattithyah 7:15. Beware of false prophets...**

100 Then He says in **verse 16**, He says, **You will know them by their fruits...**

101 He says, in **verse 17**, **Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth...** Righteousness; well, what is Righteousness? Righteousness is keeping the Laws. This was taught by the Prophets also. But He said, **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity.**

102 Look on down to **verse 22**, He said, **Many will say to Me in...** The Judgment day is what He's speaking of, **Revelation 20. ...Many will say to Me in the Judgment day: Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name...** "No, My name's not Jesus Christ. That's a name of two false Gods that Constantine told you to worship. My Name is Yahshua." **...and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?...** And notice His Judgment here, the Savior's Judgment.

103 **Verse 23, But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity...** You know, *Strong's Concordance* will tell you that iniquity is doing away with the Laws, the same thing that Daniyl said in **Daniyl 7:25**. They come against the Name and think to change the Laws of YAHWEH.

104 Now go back to **Timayah** here and remember

what he said here. **II Timayah 2:19. Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...**

105 Now go to **I Yahchanan. I Yahchanan 2:4** says, **He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Laws, is a liar, and the Truth is not in him.**

106 **I Yahchanan 3:4** says, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws...** That's what is sin. Sin is the transgression of the Laws.

107 Look at **verse 7, Little children, let no many deceive you...** He'll deceive you if you believe otherwise. **...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** But he who does the opposite notice:

108 **Verse 8, He who commits sin...** Which is the breaking of the Laws. It's opposite Righteousness, as **verse 7** shows. It's just opposite from Righteousness. **He who commits sin is of the devil...** That is what separates. Let's read on here.

109 He says, **verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of YAHWEH was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.**

110 **Verse 9, Whoever is begotten of YAHWEH does not commit sin...** He does not commit sin. **...for His Seed remains in Him, and it is possible for him not to sin, because he has been begotten of YAHWEH.**

111 **Verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest. Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH, and he does not love his brother!...** Just as Cain, as he goes on to show.

112 Now if you'll turn over to **Yechetzqyah, Yechetzqyah**, you'll see this same thing taught in **Yechetzqyah 18** where we see the Prophet, the Great Prophet Yechetzqyah, or Ezekiel, if you have a *King James Version. Yechetzqyah 18*, found on page 639, and notice **verse 20**.

113 **Yechetzqyah 18:20**, he says, **The soul that sins, it will die. The son will not bear the iniquity of the father...** No, their fathers are the ones that did away with the Laws. You won't bear their iniquity unless you continue in their actions, then it becomes your sin. **...The son will not bear the iniquity of the father, nor will the father bear the iniquity of the son. The Righteousness of the Righteous will be upon himself, and the wickedness of the wicked will be upon himself.**

114 **Verse 21, But if the wicked will turn...** If he repents, if the wicked will repent. **...from all his sins...** Notice, sins. **...that he committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and**

right, then he will surely live... He will surely live. Now let's go back, no, let's go through **verse 24** it says.

115 Verse 23, Do I have any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? says Father YAHWEH. No, but rather that he would turn back from his wicked ways, and live.

116 Verse 24, But when the Righteous turns away from his Righteousness and commits iniquity, and does according to all the abominations that the wicked man does—should he live? All his Righteousness that he has done will not be mentioned in his behalf... They will not be remembered, only the wickedness.

117 Look or go over to **Hebrews** now. Remember the foundation of **YAHWEH**; it's actually repentance. The foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** is repentance. **YAHWEH** offers repentance from sin.

118 Hebrews 6 now and notice **verse 1. Hebrews 6:1. Therefore, leaving the elementary principles of the teachings about the Messiah, let us go on to perfection, not laying again the foundation of repentance...** We shouldn't have to do that again. That's the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH**, but we shouldn't have to teach it anymore. Well, how is this foundation laid?

119 Look at **verse 2**, by teaching, that's the way you lay the foundation. Now remember we're dealing with a Prophecy in **Zecharyah** which he says, those who hear this, those who hear the words of the Prophets in the certain time period when The House of **YAHWEH** or when the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** is laid; which is teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** and teaching you, "repent" as **Acts 3:19** plainly tells you, so that your sins will be blotted out. Repent and be converted, he said, so your sins will be blotted out.

120 Verse 2, Of the teaching of baptisms, and of laying on of the Priests' hands, and of the resurrections of the dead, and of Eternal Judgment... Teaching repentance, this is the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH**, which is going to be laid in a time period. Did you know that

Teaching repentance, this is the foundation of The House of YAHWEH, which is going to be laid in a time period.

the world does not repent today? They don't repent of breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws.

121 Turn back to **Yahchanan**. We'll get just a couple more Scriptures here before I quit. But here now is the Savior's Writing again. And remember what we're dealing with now, it's a Prophecy in **Zecharyah 8:10**, before those days. In **verse 9**, when you hear those Words of the Prophets by someone, when you hear it, that's laying the foundation so the temple can be rebuilt.

122 Yahchanan 6:63, found on page 822. He says, **It is the Spirit that gives life ... What is the Spirit? ...the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you they are Spirit... They are Spirit. ...and they are Life Everlasting.**

123 Verse 66 says, **At this...** At this saying right here. **...many...** he says, **...many of His Disciples turned away...** From Him, **...and no longer walked with Him.**

124 Look at **verse 68, And Simon Kepha answered Him: Teacher, to whom would we go? You have the Words of Eternal Life...** Or the Laws of Eternal Life.

125 Look on over, well in **Yahchanan 7:5-7**, it shows that His own brothers didn't believe Him. Look at **Yahchanan 7:16. Yahshua answered them and said: My doctrine is not Mine, but His Who sent Me...** Speaking of the Laws and the Prophecies now, because this is what He showed in **chapter 5** of this same book right here. He only taught the Laws and Prophecies of **YAHWEH** as written by the Prophets.

126 Verse 17, If any man will do His Will, he will know about this Teaching... This Message of Mine. If anyone does the Will of **YAHWEH**, you'll know about this Teaching because you're studying the Will of **YAHWEH** through the Prophets.

127 Look on down to **verse 19, Were not the Laws given to you through Mosheh? And yet none of you keep the Laws...** Well, this was a shocker, right? Same thing going on today, none of them are keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

128 Let's go over to **Yahchanan 15**, this same chapter. Now this is what makes them angry. This is what makes them angry today; some, not everyone. We have works going in Israel right now that are being accepted, and being craved in fact. They're wanting it in the schools there and so forth. We have works in the United States that are being hated and persecuted here at this time. But there're thousands of people in the United States, brethren, that're agreeing with us too, agreeing and saying this needs

to be in all of the schools. It needs to be in all the families.

129 Well, in **chapter 15:22, Yahchanan 15:22**, he says, **If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed...** Sin is the breaking of the Laws. **...but now they have no cloak, covering for, their sins...** No covering for their sins.

130 **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father.**

131 **Verse 24, If I had not done among them the works which no other man did, they would not have had sin...** That is, been convicted of sin. **... But now they have both seen these works, and have hated both Me and My Father.**

132 **Verse 25, But this is to fulfill what is written...** That is, the Prophecies. **...in their Scriptures: They hated Me without a cause...** Well, of course, they murdered Yahshua. The Disciples were murdered. But then for a time period now, for a time period, Yahshua here He laid the foundation. And of course the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** is the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone. Remember that Scripture.

133 Now go back to **Zecharyah** again. And you should understand what is taking place here at this time and what he's trying to get you to understand. Because after the Apostles were killed then the Catholic church went on its crusades. And this went on for years and years, killing both Jews and Gentiles who would dare own a bible or practice what was in the bible. Now this is history. Look it up in your encyclopedias or read *The Prophetic Word* where we made copies for you.

134 The crusades, this went on for years. They even had book burnings to try to get rid of anything that taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It's still going on today. They're saying, this is the propaganda that's going forth here in America, anyone who tries to practice the Laws found in their bible is considered a lunatic. They take their children away from them and imprison those children.

135 And of course, people get scared of these things so they will not openly follow. Many of them will not openly practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But at the same time, they know The House of **YAHWEH** is right. And this is what's bringing the persecution because they talk to other people; other people get back to the preachers in the Catholic church, so they know that this Message is spreading. And of course, they would like to stop

it but **YAHWEH** says, in this time period, it will not stop. We'll get into those Prophecies the very next time.

136 But now read this and remember what the foundation of **YAHWEH** or **YAHWEH's** House is. It's repentance. It comes with being able to repent of your sins, having your past sins paid for by the blood of a Sacrificial Lamb Who was a Prophesied Savior Who was given as early as **Genesis**. The Prophecies were started as early as **Genesis**. In fact, in **Genesis 1**, He speaks of this very thing but then makes it vaguely in **Genesis 49**, and shows the Prophecy of the donkey. If you want to know that Prophecy and what it means, please get the tapes. All you have to do is call, or e-mail us, or write, whatever, we'll get you the information of how to get those tapes to you to learn these Prophecies.

137 It's all about the Two Witnesses and the Savior Who actually died for your sins and now is High Priest. Yes, the Levitical Priesthood exists no more. But the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** does, and that's what Prophecy shows. And He would be working with Two Witnesses in the Last Days, in the Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**. The Savior Himself is High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**.

138 Well, he says here again, in **Zecharyah 8:9**. Those who hear these Words of the Prophets in the days that the foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** is laid, that the temple might be built again.

139 **Verse 10, For before those days there was no...** Salvation, no Salvation, and each man was against his neighbor. Each man against his neighbor, more so than you would ever believe; not just in war.

140 Remember what **Deuteronomy 28:30** said, you'll betroth a woman to be married and another man will lay with her. That's how much love there is in the world today. And it's worse, brethren. Our children are born with the STDs, just like the Prophecy said they would be. A person has about three strikes against him, at least, when he's born now. The children are deformed. Many of the deformities you can't see but they're there. They're there. The whole world is sick and **YAHWEH** said, by the Prophets, that that's the way it would be in this time period.

141 May **YAHWEH** bless you, and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Eight

The Two Witnesses #9—

Denying The Authority Of Yahshua Is Denying The Authority Of The Last Days' Work—The House Of Yahweh

06/13/09

Kahan Levi J.: So at this time I'll ask everyone to please stand as I now have the privilege and the opportunity to present the Greatest Teacher of Peace in the entire world, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins! Praise Yahweh!

1 [applause] Praise Yahweh! You still got cheer! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. Don't lose that zeal. Don't lose that zeal you have. The zeal for Yahweh's Work will get you through.

2 Anyway, the world has gone absolutely crazy I think. *Military-backed public schools...* Now this is something that goes on in Israel constantly. ...*The U.S. Marine Corps is wooing public school districts across the country...* This is in the United States. ...*expanding a network of military academies that has grown steadily despite criticism that it's a recruiting ploy. The Marines are talking with at least six districts-including in suburban Atlanta, New Orleans and Las Vegas- about opening schools where every student wears a uniform, participates in a Junior ROTC...* Some of them call it "recruiting officers training center." They don't prefer to call it that, but they think that's what it is. But it's supposed to be, it's supposed to stand for "Reserve Officer Training Center." I don't know what the difference would be. One's as bad as the other.

3 They're training them to kill, training them to be a part of the killing machine and this is spreading, of course, and will spread. You know, children go

for this sort of thing. Their minds are not developed and this intrigues them. And they want to think they're tough, tough as iron and, of course, they train them to kill so to them there's something about killing that becomes intriguing to them. The mind is desperately evil until Yahweh straightens it out. And without teaching Yahweh's Laws it stays that way. You don't get these Laws in the schools, the only place anyone is getting it now is through The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. But it needs to be taught in all schools. But there're wars all over and they're getting ready to start bigger ones, nuclear wars. I think I'll bring you some of that next week. I want to get into this sermon quickly today.

4 The Scripture now, it teaches that those not sent by Yahweh, this was Yahshua, those not sent by Yahweh, they seek their own glory. And of course, the Savior came with--let's turn over and read that. It's **Yahchanan 7. Yahchanan 7:18**. And if you'll get some of these things in your mind, you will see, first off, that Yahweh does have a Work. It's not a guess; it's not a guessing game. It's not just another church, or another congregation that we're dealing with. We are dealing with a Prophesied Work of Yahweh and that Prophesied



Work of Yahweh is the Only Prophesied Work for this time period. This is the finishing part of it and I am the Seventh Messenger of Yahweh, the Seventh Lamp on the Lampstand. Praise Yahweh [applause] And the Work is going to end with this congregation right here.

5 And of course, Yahweh, in this time period, He hasn't called you out to a bed of roses by any means or to make you rich or to get you involved in the deceitfulness of riches. He brings you to His House and tells you to become Servants and learn to be Servants to one another. I brought some of this out. I need to bring more. But if you studied carefully **Isayah 58**, you see the Character of Yahweh in **Isayah 58** exactly, and in Yahshua's Character Who said you can't be this way; you can't be lords, you know. You can't lord it over anyone. You can't be rulers over anyone. You've got to be Servants. You've got to be Servants to people. You've got to. That's the only thing that will work and bring peace to one another and that's what Yahweh is choosing for His Kingdom. The Greatest Servants will get the greatest jobs, the greatest positions, the greatest Authority. That's what He shows in the Holy Scriptures. But they will use the Authority they get for service; service to others and that's what we're training for right now.

6 But here in **Yahchanan 7:18** now, He said, **He who speaks on his own...** Well what He's talking about here is not that you can't speak, you know, [laughing] or train that baby to speak, he's speaking on his own.

7 No, He's talking about this word **speak** here, it means teaching the Word of Yahweh. And he who tries to teach the Word of Yahweh on his own--show me your name in the Holy Scriptures. Show me that. Show me that in Prophecy. Praise Yahweh. Unless you can find where Yahweh ordained you, you know, and you go out teaching, you go out teaching on your own. Now, Yahweh gives His House Authority to ordain you to teach. That's what He does. Yahweh gives us Authority. Yahshua Himself is running His House right now.

8 Now keep this in mind as we go through this lesson today because if you do go out on your own, Yahshua Himself calls you a thief and a robber. You think He wants you in His Kingdom being a thief and a robber? He doesn't. He only wants you in His Kingdom when you become someone he can use in the Service; whose heart is in the Service. And the way you get your heart in the Service is get it off of this damned world, this damned world. That's exactly what it is. They're damning themselves, brethren. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

9 They're not going the way Yahweh has told them to. They know not the way to peace. Yahweh has prophesied and brought you the Prophecies of what this world is bringing on itself. Now, if you want a part of that, you're not going to be a part of this House for long. You're going to be on your own.

10 Well the same way with this teaching here. You go out on your own teaching, He says, **He who speaks on his own...** Or teaches on his own, he's seeking his own glory; that's the only thing he's after. He's not being inspired by Yahweh in other words. **...seeks his own glory; but He Who seeks the Glory of the One Who sent Him...** Well, how does He send you? Through Prophecy. You're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken. And Yahweh said He will have no other work except that, what the Prophets have spoken. That's it.

11 The Work that He has, He's already lined out in advance so there won't be any mistaking His Work. That's what I'm bringing to you to show you that we are a part of those Prophecies. We are a part of Yahshua's Work. He's our High Priest. That's what the Prophecy shows. The Prophecy showed Yahshua before He ever came. It gave His Name and His Name, Yahshua, gives Him that Authority. Yahweh will save His People from their sin. That's an Authority, an item of Authority that Yahweh gave to Yahshua.

12 Before He was born, He was given that Name. If He would have had any other name, He would not have been the True Savior. Jesus Christ don't mean anything. It's little, little, little horn. It has nothing to do with Salvation. All of them are pagan deities. Jesus Christ came from two Gods, two Gods. They're only supposed to worship one, remember, that's what they teach anyway. The words "Jesus Christ" are two different Gods. This is a matter of history. It's not, it's not His Name.

13 For those in radio or TV land, the letter "j" which you use to spell the word Jesus, it was not even invented until the *King James Version*. They were ready to write the *King James Version* and they had to have a letter to use for the word Jesus. About 1600, that's when it was invented and that's when it was added to the English language. If you'll look in any dictionary, look up the letter "j", it will tell you it was added in the sixteenth century so they could write the *King James Version*.

14 So His Name was not Jesus until the *King James* version came out and then they chose two Gods so that Constantine could universalize the Catholic church. That's what took place and that's where you get the word "Jesus Christ". That came

from those two Gods and we have it in our writings. We have it in *The Prophetic Word* (12/08 issue, *The Little Horn That Changed The Sabbaths*) All you have to do is ask for it. If you want the Truth, want the history, the written history, we have it in that *Prophetic Word* magazine. It's free of charge and you can call our Mail Room, call the 800 number on your screen. (1-800-613-9494) You can e-mail us. (info@yahweh.com) You can write us a letter through the post office. (P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79602) However you want to contact us, we will send it to you free of charge, a copy of that, where you can see the absolute truth of what the Name was before they changed it. His Name is Yahshua.

15 You might check the *King James Version*. They even admit it, by the way, in the *King James Version*. They admit that His Name, that is the center references do, they admit that His Name was not Jesus. It was Yahshua and they spell it Joshua. They spell Joshua, whose name was Yahshua, they spell it with a "j". And they say, "This was the Name that they translated Jesus," even in the *King James* bibles now.

16 Well let's go back here now to what He's saying here. He's saying, **Yahchanan 7:18, He who speaks on his own... Goes out teaching on his own. ...seeks his own glory...** He's not seeking to help or serve or build The House of Yahweh. He's a thief and a robber. **...but He Who seeks the Glory of the One Who sent Him...** Now, unless he was sent and sent through the Prophecies, he wasn't sent by Yahweh. Now, he may have a letter from Jesus Christ, I don't know, that was written in the clouds that he saw in the sky when he was staring at the sun or something, but he doesn't have it in here. [holds up *Book of Yahweh*] The only ones who have this Authority in here is the established House right now. It's got it. It's got it. We have Yahweh's Authority to build this Work, brethren. You and I have that Authority. You should be glad of that. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

17 **...He is True...** He says. **...He is True, and no unrighteousness is in Him...** The One Who Yahweh sent, that's Who He vouches for.

18 He said, He said He named me. Yahweh said, "I named you and you didn't even know it was me Who named you." Well I didn't. It was years before I found out actually and put it all together or Yahweh put it together for me that He named me, **Yisrayl**. The word **Yisrayl** stands for, and He gave me that title, He said, "the one who will rule as Yahweh rules." Now, you can depend on that. I'm not going to rule as Satan rules for sure. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

19 Turn over to **Yahchanan 10. Yahchanan 10**. Now remember, there's only one Work prophesied and if there's not a work prophesied, it's not of Yahweh. You can rest assured of that. Now, look at **verse 8**.

20 **Yahchanan 10:8. All who ever came before Me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not listen to them...** Well His sheep, He knew who His sheep were, where they were because they were prophesied. They were prophesied to be.

21 Now, this can show you something about what took place. After the twelve tribes came out of Egypt, they were not all Saints. And if anyone would bother to read the **Kings** and the **Chronicles** and what took place in those time frames, you would see just exactly what Yahshua was talking about. There were a lot of saviors, there were a lot of kings and all of them were filled with evil. They couldn't bring forth Righteousness and that's what Yahshua said. An evil tree cannot bring forth Righteousness. It's impossible for them to do so. But neither can a Righteous tree bring forth evil. It's not in them to do so.

22 **Yahchanan 10:8. All who ever came before Me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not listen to them.**

23 **Verse 9, I am the door...** You who would run Yahshua down, secretly, you're a thief and a robber. I know this. You're going out on your own teaching doctrines that you don't understand and, of course, this will only get you burned. There's no place for you in Yahweh's Kingdom.

24 Yahshua, the only reason I say this is because Prophecy backs Him up. The Prophecy before Yahshua was born, given by Holy men of old who kept the Laws of Yahweh, those Holy men inspired by Yahweh said this very thing, that many false prophets would come, many false saviors. And Yahshua said, "There'll be false saviors after Me." And many false prophets came, many. This means the majority, it means the greater part. There's only one small Work and we're called the little flock, the little flock. And you should be glad to be a part of this little flock. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

25 He said, **...If any man enters in through Me, he will be saved, and will go in and out, and find pasture...** Now--go in and out through Me. Well, of course, they took His Name out, put Jesus Christ so that word in the *King James Version* would say or would get everyone to thinking you've got to go through Jesus Christ, the false Gods that Constantine chose. Now that's what we're facing today, having to explain that the Scriptures were falsified. Of course, Yereymyah told you this before Book Two was ever written.

26 Well, the same authorities had power, had power to do this. They had some competition and they started trying to kill them off and that was the Disciples and their Workers. They had a lot of Workers in and around Galilee, disguised as farmers. [laughing] But those farmers were putting out the Work of Yahweh, just like they're doing today in this Oak Tree settlement that Yahweh put together here, the place of safety, which was also prophesied. Yes, it was prophesied to be brought about by the donkeys, the donkeys who tie themselves to the Branch, who are tied to the Branch by Yahweh, who are you. [laughing, Praise Yahweh, applause]

27 I do appreciate the letters and I guess we're getting more letters off of that than any Prophecy that I've ever brought to light so far. But the Prophecy of Yahshua and Him riding on the donkey, nobody ever knew what that meant, of course. And the preachers didn't know it. They'll be looking into it. I don't know what they're gonna do with it now that we've told them what it actually means. But I don't see how they could twist it around much, but maybe they will.

28 And He said, **...If any man enters in through Me, he will be saved, and will go in and out, and find pasture.**

29 **Verse 10, The thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy...** Just what I read, let's turn it into a military academy. Well, what do we teach in the military academy? We teach them to steal and kill and this is what the Catholic church taught. The Catholic church was the teacher of the Crusades, and now the army.

30 The crusaders, they went out there for profit. They didn't go to further a religion. They were promised that we'll take all their land, we'll take all their possessions, we'll divide this among you. You people who are wanting more land, you know, here's the place to get it. You're too crowded here. Let's go to a place where you'll have all kinds of room, all kinds of riches, flowing with milk and honey, a land flowing with milk and honey. They use the same words as were used by Mosheh in describing the land of Israyl, in getting the people to go out and kill everyone on the land that wasn't a Catholic. Those they classified as witches and so forth. Well it really didn't make any difference. When they went in to kill, they killed women, men, children, everybody, unless they wanted to make a slave out of the person or unless they wanted to use that person in some way.

31 **...I have come that they might have Life, and that they might have more abundantly...** More abundantly and, of course, that's joy without sin,

without suffering and so forth as we put or are going to put in the footnotes of the next *Book of Yahweh*.

32 Let's go back now, with that in your mind, let's go back to **Mattithyah 24** because He's speaking here of the Last Days, the Last Days; what we're facing right now. I don't know if you watched the Aljazeera channel this week, but it's talking about the nuclear arms buildup all this week and the threats of nuclear war. But Yahweh willing, we will have some stuff for you next week showing September 12th, 2006 and the activity, nuclear activity that actually went on from that time, from that time, until now. Yes, it did start just exactly like Yahweh told me to tell you it would. Praise Yahweh. [applause] And thanks to Aljazeera and some of our hardworking research team, you'll have quite a bit of it next week to show you just what I'm talking about.

33 But what I'm so pleased with is the fact that Yahweh told us what it would be like in our time period, a time that we have got to prophesy to the world. We've got to foretell this. Remember, "Let them foretell these." And then later, He takes one out and says or prophesies that one will be taken out and then said to the other one, "You're the one who's chosen to do this."

34 They used to have an old saying among the Jews, you know, about the blessings that were promised them if they did so and so. Well, of course, they didn't do it. They forgot to read the second part of **Deuteronomy 28** which said these curses are going to come upon you if you don't. Then they also prophesied you're not going to do it. You're not going to do what Yahweh tells you to do so you are going to suffer these curses.

35 Now, all of this was prophesied and what Yahshua was saying was those Prophecies actually came to pass, that there were many who came before Him that were all thieves and robbers; and that's what took over the temple. If you'll tie all of these things together and you should be able to by now to start putting these things together that I've brought you in these sermons, you will see exactly what took place in history and what is taking place now and what was prophesied. Well, what is prophesied for our time period is, we've got to take this warning to all nations and then The End would come. Well The End is very near right now and I know there're some that won't believe that. You know, and they'll say, "Oh I've been hearing that for forty years." Yes, you have. I would preach it for another forty if I had to! [laughing, Praise Yahweh, applause]

36 But no, it's very near now, very near. The

nuclear wars are getting ready to start. I think Yahweh knows the ones. Yahweh knows those who are His and those who are Judases. He knows all of that by now. I think He knows for sure who they are. And of course, the House, the vessels--we got gold and silver vessels in here, we've got pottery and clay in here too. And I pray that you'll repent and turn before it's too late.

37 But go to **Mattithyah 24** and the Savior here was speaking in **verse 5**. And He said, **Mattithyah 24:5, For many will come against My Name...** And notice, **...and will deceive many...** They'll say they have Salvation and some people are fools enough to believe it because they don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And it's just that simple. If you believe what the Prophets have spoken, you put your trust, first off in Yahshua, and then secondly in me because I am His instrument in this time period. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

38 But He says many, which means, that word **many**, it means *extreme*. The majority and so forth are going to come against Him. The majority, the greater, great, the greater, extremely great part, He said. And the word **come** there, it doesn't mean that they'll just come to dinner with you or something like that. It means they're coming against Him in their actions, in their speeches, saying, "I have Salvation for you. It's in this little thing that I built here in this box out of sticks and nails," or whatever. And some of it is downright ridiculous but then people follow them and people get led off. Instead of saying, "Hey, man, you know, I don't want any part of anything that's not prophesied. Now, show me this box in Prophecy, that's shaped like this or whatever they shaped it like, or this cup that's supposed to have all this power in it. I can't see that power!" [laughing] But they can get you to imagining all sorts of things.

39 You can go up higher than that and go to the x-ray machines and the radium and the chemotherapy treatments," there's salvation there for five years, they say. You can expect to live at least five years after this, if you take these radiation treatments or chemotherapy treatments. "Well, how long will I live if I don't take them?" "Well, I don't, I don't know." "Well maybe five years?" "Well, maybe." "Maybe ten years?" "Probably, maybe." You know! [laughing] There're some others that promise you this pill that will get rid of your cold. Well, how long does it take? Oh, about two weeks. "Well how long would I have it if I don't take it?" "Well, about fourteen days." [laughing]

40 Same way with these spiritual treatments that these people have; unless it's prophesied, you

don't want it in your life. Praise Yahweh. [applause] But the fact is, if you go along with these people, you go against the Authority. That word **Name**, it's the Authority that Yahweh gives to Yahshua. His Authority is He's going to save Yahweh's People from their sins. That's His Authority given to Him by Yahweh.

41 Unless you're a Prophesied part of that Authority given to Him, He says you're coming against His Authority. And Yahweh or the Apostles said He's going to be in one place until all of this authority other than Yahweh is removed from the earth. Now, that means anyone who goes against His Authority. And if you don't know what coming against His Authority means by now, you're a little bit cuckoo. You need to listen to this thing over and over, praying to Yahweh, fasting, until He can hear you or until you can understand what I just said about coming against His Authority. Otherwise, you're going to burn in hell. I can guarantee you that and that comes from the Authority of Yahshua Messiah. [Praise Yahweh, applause] I'm trying to save you. I'm trying to save you from what you're bringing against yourself.

42 But it means **many** and they're coming against His Authority. All the preachers on earth right now except The House of Yahweh, all the religions on earth, are false. They were all false before The House of Yahweh was established by Yahweh. They're false. They do not belong to Yahweh, none of them. Right. Praise Yahweh. [applause] They have no Authority from Yahweh. The only thing the Prophets spoke of them was they're deceivers. That's what they say about them. Now, that is speaking to you as Yahshua Himself spoke to you and said, "All who came before Me are thieves and robbers." All who came outside of the Authority of Yahshua are thieves and robbers. That's where He classifies the religions. He says, "I'm going to say to them," these are His very Words in *Matthew 7:23*, **Mattithyah 7:23**. If you don't know about the word *Matthew* and **Mattithyah**, Matthew, they took the Name Yahweh out of Mattithyah. They took Yahweh's Name out of Mattithyah and they named him Matthew. They removed Yahweh's Name from the Scriptures. His name was Mattithyah.

43 And in **Mattithyah 7:23**, the Savior said, "I'm going to say to all of you false religions who come against My Authority, I'm going to say I never knew you. Get away from Me you who practice iniquity." The Savior said the Laws He kept, He abided by the Laws, He came according to the Laws, He spoke according to the Laws, He upheld Yahweh's Laws. That's all I'm asking you to do. Uphold Yahweh's

Laws so you'll be a part of this Kingdom forever. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

44 Making the Sabbath a delight is part of those Laws. Practice this week. Get it in your mind this week, all week long. Don't figure out a way on your own to do it. Ask. Ask. Ask The House of Yahweh; ask what can I do to make the Sabbath a delight? Ask The House of Yahweh that! [Praise Yahweh, applause] Put yourself down to the lowest slave. Don't build yourself up above what Yahweh has put in office already. Ask, then it will be given to you. But ask according to the Laws, according to Yahshua's Authority.

45 This word **Name** here--now, get this because it has to do with some of the Prophecies about us in these Last Days, what is carried on, what is given, what Yahweh chose to give to us in the *King James Version*, brethren, in the *King James Version*. I could show you this and teach this. In fact, I think I did teach this one time when I was in college, this very thing from the *King James Version*.

46 But the word **Name** here, it actually means *character*, but it means *authority*. First off, it means *authority* but then it means *character, character*. And what Yahweh named Yahshua, that was His Character and that's exactly what Yahshua fulfilled. He spent all of His Life and He's still spending His full time, right now, trying to save Yahweh's People from their sins. And He's going to do so. This is all the Prophecy He's bringing about. Not on His Own, now, as He said, "I do nothing on My Own." So what Yahshua's doing right now is bringing about the fulfillment of the Prophecies prophesied about The House of Yahweh and our Work right now that we're doing and prophesied to do. I brought you a lot of those, if you remember what they were during the Feast, the things prophesied for us in these Last Days, The House of Yahweh. Well He's fulfilling that.

47 It also means *called, called* and I brought that before. But it means spoken of by the Prophets of old. But get this, it means *surname, surname, surname*. Now, get that in your mind and it should start ringing some bells for you right now from other Scriptures. ...*surname*... And it also means *name, name*. So it doesn't just carry, well you come against the Name, it makes no difference there. It's the meanings that have to be fulfilled right here in Yahweh's People and all of these things have got to be fulfilled in our Work. That's the Work that The House of Yahweh was prophesied before to do right now. And all of this is given to Yahshua, that

is all this Authority that you see here, the Authority, the Character that you see here, the surname or surnamed or name or named.

48 So we must submit to the living Righteousness as Yahshua Himself, else you deny the Authority of Yahshua. Now that's what you've got to submit to, His Character. This is speaking of, or I'm speaking now of His Authority and His Character. And you've got to submit to that living Righteousness of Yahshua. He gave you the Perfect Example of Righteousness. Did you see anything in the history of Yahshua that wasn't service? There is no such thing. His total Life was service to His People. Even when everyone turned against Him, fled from Him and so forth, He still kept working to repair the damage and bring the people back, even His Disciples, over and over and over until He got it established in their mind and heart what they had to do and what they did do later. That was Yahshua and His Authority. **II Timayah 3:12** says all who live Righteously as Yahshua, remember? All who will live Righteously as Yahshua, which means practicing the Laws, making the Sabbath a delight to other people. How? By asking, asking, "What can I do to make it a delight? Give me a place on the Sabbath Day where I can take my stand on the Sabbath Day."

49 Let's go back to **Mattithyah 7** now and notice what the Savior says. Now this is the one where He shows the false prophets and tells you beware of these false prophets because there're going to be many. In fact, the world is filled with them today, many false prophets.

50 Look at **Mattithyah 7:29**, He says, **For He taught them as One Who had Authority, and not like the scribes....** One having Great Authority. Well of course, He was given Authority.

51 If you'll look on over to **Yahchanan 5** again, He knew His Authority because His Authority is written in His Name. It's given in His Name. But then, the Authority by the Prophets also tells what Yahshua will do. First off, He had to come and train and His Heart had to be completely right. Then He had to suffer at the hands of men. He had to be arrested and then He had to go through much torture. Then He had to die. Then He was resurrected and so forth. All those things were written. And then He took His Place at the Side of Yahweh and the Prophecies after that said, your donkeys are going to do the Work and all of Your enemies, they're gonna make them Your footstool, under Your supervision, of course, because You're

the High Priest. All of that is written about Yahshua. That is His Authority. That is His Name that Yahweh named Him, His Name.

52 Here in **Yahchanan 5:27**, He says. **And has given Him...**

53 Look at **verse 26, For just as the Father has Life in Himself, so He has given to the Son to have Life in Himself...** You can't exclude the Last Days' House of Yahweh. Because when the Seventh Messenger sounds, there's going to be a resurrection from the dead. So we know we're going to have that Power, that Authority of Yahshua. So if you start to put this together with Yahshua's Authority, then you see it's His Authority, by His Authority that this thing is going to be brought about. This was all prophesied back here in Book One of Yahshua and the Work He's doing right now in this time period.

54 **Verse 26, For just as the Father has Life in Himself...** Remember how He created Adam and Eve and breathed into them the breath of life. **...so He has given to the Son to have Life in Himself.**

55 **Verse 27, And has given Him Authority to execute...** To execute this Life. **...to execute Judgment...** His Judgment is written in **Revelation** but it was also written many years before that by the Prophets, showing that He would have this Authority. **...because He is the Son of Man...** The Son of Man.

56 You know, I've brought this about a few times, but the *Amplified* version, they have a thing that says He is a Son of Man and then they put *very man, very man* in parenthesis. And they put there that it came from Marvin Benson's word study. You can get this from Marvin Benson's word study.

57 One time when they were accusing the Great Kahan Yahodah of doing a "lexicon job," as they called it, a "lexicon job," I brought this up to them. And I said, well send them this right here. This is a lexicon job right here that shows the falsifying of the *King James Bible*. And there're others that know this besides us. I mean, they look and they figure out, "Well this shouldn't even be said this way." And they figure some of these things out but, of course, they're not The House of Yahweh so they don't know the Plan. They can't put it together. They don't have the Great Knowledge that's already been given--that you already have, but they know this right here.

58 And the Authority, of course, that was promised in **Genesis 1:26** if you want to write that down by this verse. **Genesis 1:26.** He says, "I will

make man in My Image, after My Likeness and then I will give Him Authority." Well, Yahshua was the Firstborn of many brethren, the Firstborn to receive this Great Authority that is also going to be given to you, remember, under the Two Witnesses. He said, their seed, their seed, remember, they will spring up beside the watercourses. We'll read that later in detail but they're the ones who're gonna be given this gift in the Last Days of Life. The gift of actually being able to create and maintain Life, raise the dead, put them back as they were before they died but without the sickness of course that they died from. You'll be able to do that. Yes, you, you; it's promised to you. Well, Yahshua has this Authority now.

59 Look over to **Isayah 28.** I've got this marked down by the side in my own chain reference, but you can do this too. It works real well. **Isayah 28:9.** He says, **To whom will He teach Knowledge? To whom will He make to understand doctrine? Those who are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts!...** Mankind, of course. Those are the ones who He's going to make to understand Knowledge.

60 To which of the Malakim did He ever say, "I'll do this for you?" Well, He hasn't. The Malakim have a very joyous life, but they're not going to have the life or the Authority that you will have from Yahshua Himself, the Firstborn Brother, the Firstborn of many brethren. But the Authority, brethren, is promised to you if you don't deny His Authority. Denying His Authority will only get you burned, denying His Authority.

61 Let's go back to **Yahchanan 5** and notice here **verse 24. Yahchanan 5:24. Truly, truly, I say to you: He who hears My Words...** He who hears My Words, now; that is, with understanding in order to obey them. That's what it means here. Hearing the words, it means with the attitude that you will obey, that you will understand or you will obey these words or obey His Teaching, not denying His Authority.

62 **...believing Yahweh Who sent Me...** That's the Authority already granted. It was granted by Yahweh Himself. **...believing Yahweh Who sent Me...** And if you believe Yahweh Who sent Him, you'd be searching the Scriptures to see if He fulfilled the Prophecies, right? Well, you would find that He fulfilled the Prophecies. He wasn't a war machine. He wasn't a killer. He wasn't. He wasn't the king that they wanted to come in and kill. He was prophesied to be a humble Servant. And that

humble Servant is the First to be born into this Family of Servants, which Yahweh is. That is, and all who came before Him claiming this Authority, they were thieves and robbers. That's what He's talking about. He's the Firstborn into this line of Service. Not killers, but a Kingdom of Priests after the order of Melchizedek; peace, not war.

63 **...believing Yahweh Who sent Me has Everlasting Life, and will not come under condemnation; but has passed from death to Life...** (How far do we want to go?) Let's go on.

64 **Verse 25, Truly, truly, I say to you: The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the Voice of the Son of Yahweh; and those who hear will live...** Will hear the Voice of the Son of Yahweh. They will hear the Voice of the Sons of Yahweh. That is all prophesied in advance. Yahshua has that Authority right now. We are gaining it right now, if we don't turn, if we don't turn. Praise Yahweh. [applause] The Son of Yahweh.

65 Let's go back now to **Genesis 49** and you should be able to start tying this one in, now, with this Prophecy that I brought last week. **Genesis 49. Genesis 49.** Now, remember the voice. You're going to hear the voice of the Sons of Yahweh. And remember, what is it, **Psalms 110**? They will have proved themselves to Yahweh before they get this Power. They will have proved themselves to Yahweh.

66 Well here in this Prophecy now, as early as **Genesis**, the first Prophecy now was chapter one, **Genesis 1:26**, that He's going to give us Authority. That was the first Prophecy and, of course, the last Prophecy doesn't come until the Plan is up and the Lampstand that He gave to Mosheh. Remember the Seven Lamp Lampstand that showed all the Works that come down until now. And the West One, the West One never goes out, the West One. Well, you've got to find where that West One is. Then you got to search the Prophecies. You've got to be able to understand the Prophecies and put it together.

67 This is in a land that wasn't established in the day it was prophesied--**Zecharyah**. America was not established but that's the west. And it's referred to as the west. Now isn't that a coincidence? And the West Light that never goes out and being established in the west, the Messenger coming from the east, after they rejected him, coming from the east, going west. He comes to Abilene, to another Messenger and there they establish or dedicate the Work of Yahweh in the Last Days. Not knowing, not knowing that this was a fulfillment of Prophecy, not knowing that Yahweh had named them. Praise

Yahweh. [applause] But all of this took place in fulfillment of the Prophecies that it might be fulfilled as Yahshua said, what was spoken at the mouth of the Prophets.

68 **Genesis 49. Genesis 49.** Now, here we're talking about a Lawgiver or a Supreme Judge or a Judge Who's just under the Supreme Judge, Who judges according to the Supreme Judge's Judgments.

69 In **Genesis 49:10. The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet...** Remember, I think it was Yaaqob who said there's only One Giver, One Lawgiver Who can save and Who can destroy. Yahshua and the Father are One, One Lawgiver.

70 **...from between his feet, until...** This **until**, as Daniyl shows, includes a group of other people, another Prophecy that will be fulfilled, starting with the coming of the Savior, of course. **...until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** So it's prophesied about a certain one. So all who try, who come and usurp their own authority before this, not following the Laws or the Holy Prophets, even though they were warned by the Holy Prophets, they didn't repent. They took their own way. They were thieves and robbers. Those were the ones that took over the temple and, of course, killed the Son Yahshua, the Savior Who Yahweh sent to them. They sacrificed Him.

71 **...He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** That is the Judgment, the Judgment, to Whom the Judgment belongs. Now, all Judgment is given unto Yahshua, the Firstborn into the Servant Family, the Family of Servants. Those who don't put themselves up like Satan does, above others, but who humbly say, "What else can I do for you? What else can I do here?"

72 **...and the obedience of the nations is His...** That's given to us in **Isayah 2:1-5**, which we're out of time but we'll try to pick up here next week when we start. But it's given to you in several Scriptures. That is the end of the Prophecy. That's the very end as Daniyl showed in His Prophecies where the obedience of the nations brought about by this Work--brought about by the Last Established House of Yahweh who takes the Message to all nations and about two billion people out of this will turn to Yahweh in this time period; also becoming your servants in the future Work of Yahweh.

73 May Yahweh bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise Yahweh, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Nine

The Two Witnesses #10—

Tested And Tried For The Authority The

Sons Of Yahweh Will Receive

06/20/09

Kahan Banahyah: And this is the one whom He's speaking of, if you'll all rise, Yahweh's Anointed Witness, the Seventh Malak who will fulfill all that in front of your eyes, okay. The Greatest Teacher of Peace on this earth, our beloved Kahan and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! May the Peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you. Praise Yahweh! I know you're praising Yahweh for this cool weather we're having today, right? [laughing] You may be seated. Praise Yahweh. May the Peace of Yahweh be with each and every one of you.

2 I need to read a couple of articles. The things that are taking place right now, you can see the earth is caving in. The sky is truly falling too. They're gonna bomb the moon if you can imagine that. You know, it's like our government, it's like dealing with a few children, with little children, that, you know, give them some guns and see what they do with them. It's so ridiculous the things that they got in mind to do. You give them something to ride to the outer space and what do they do? They blow the moon apart. They expect to find water that way, they said.

3 *Artificial Sweeteners May Contaminate Water Downstream...* It's actually doing so and they've found it. ...*Of Sewage Treatment Plants...* I thought that's where those things came from, those artificial sweeteners. Didn't it come from a sewer plant to begin with? [laughing] I thought it did! Well anyway, it's contaminating the sewer waters and somebody's upset about it.

4 You know, they're also getting upset now because they're mixing pork with other meats.

They're putting pork in the same containers with the beef and chicken. I thought that was a winner, you know. Swine flu, they don't want it on their chicken or their beef.

5 *FDA Threatens to Seize All Natural Products that Dare to Mention H1N1 Swine Flu...* So they're gonna seize them. They're gonna keep you from finding out that you don't have to take their shots, the tamiflu. I think that comes from the sewer line too. That's where I'd put it back, that's where I would put it rather than take it.

6 *U.N. warns catastrophe...* This is bad. *U.N. warns of catastrophe as hungry people top one billion... total number of hungry people over 1 billion... on an average, 4 million new people a week are urgently hungry...* Says food and agriculture organizations. ...*next week that will raise the total number of undernourished to over 1 billion.*

7 ...*In 2008, FAO said the world's hungry numbered 963 million. The WFP needs 6.4 billion dollars...* To offset this, to try to help. ...*Six people every second are reported as being undernourished now...* Every second they're adding to this.

8 Well, what are we doing with our money? *Global military expenditure rose by 4% in 2008 to a record \$1.46 trillion, according to a new report. Israel spends most on defense relative to its population, shelling out over \$2,300 a person...* On



defense. Taking all their money to make war.

9 *Don't discount Israel's pre-emptive strike, Hillary Clinton warns...* So they're still expecting it.

10 *A 'time bomb' for the world's wheat crop...* This is one of the worst wheat diseases that has ever been created. I think they call it wheat rust.

11 *Winning the war on cancer...* There's a book by Dr. Mark Sircus, this is on sodium bicarbonate. We've got that book and we'll get you more information on it. I think it might be helpful to some and I'm not saying it works, but it seems like it might.

12 The sermons that I've been bringing are about this Last Days Work and what is offered to us. It's a Kingdom, of course, that's offered to us and we're the remnant of that Kingdom that Yahweh had plans for when He created the earth. Before He created the earth, before He created mankind, He designed mankind. You know, you could start believing in Darwin's theory and forget about what Yahweh is offering you here. I thought Darwin's theory was the most idiotic thing I'd ever heard. None of it makes any sense.

13 What does make sense to me is fulfilled Prophecy. And that's what Yahweh asked you to look at because no man has the Power to foretell the future. Yahweh, Alone, Claims That Power. He proves it in His Work through the Prophets. And of course, He offers it to us, mankind. This was the offer from the beginning, to give us Authority; Authority over all the creeping things that He uses, that He uses to create and maintain flesh. But He can create anything He wants to, from what He has created already and that is all the things with which the universe creeps or the earth creeps. And these're the micro-organisms, of course, that we don't see. We don't see them, but they could build or re-build your body or rebuild parts of your body. If you had the Power to command this, if you had the Authority to command it like Yahshua did, they could rebuild parts of your body, parts of your brain--could adjust your brain, fine tune your brain, just because you had the Authority to control them, command them. Like the water, where you could actually walk on the water and Yahshua did, calm the winds which are another live thing of the firmament that Yahshua had Authority to command. This was all given to Him. All Judgment in heaven and earth, in fact, is given to Him under Yahweh. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

14 Now, be turning over to **II Kepha**. This Authority, of course, He's the Firstborn of many brethren who are going to receive this Authority.

We're going to be first in it, those who make it, and I know that some are going to make it. Some are gonna keep themselves out because you're gonna let kinfolks and the deceitfulness of riches and your foolish games and foolish music deceive you. You're gonna let it interfere.

15 But some are actually going to make it, Yahweh shows, and actually receive this Great Power, this Great Authority that Yahweh has to give you and He will give it to you if you will qualify for it. **II Kepha** is what we want.

16 **II Kepha** tells you here in **II Kepha 1:21**, He says, **For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man...** So we know that it wasn't just someone got to thinking, "Well I think this is something we need to write," you know, and he had a great thought and wrote it down; like putting sugar in your cheese to keep it from molding! [laughing]

17 Quite a stance there that this sugar does. I couldn't explain it. I could read it to you probably in bits and pieces but it actually retards the mold. But these are just some of the micro-organisms that you can capture and put to work in a force-type manner, today, but it'll be done voluntarily once we receive the Authority to do so. "My sheep hear My Voice..." You might remember that one. "My sheep hear My Voice and they do what I tell them to do." Well, of course, our sheep one day will be those micro-organisms, our helpers. That's just some of the labor that Yahweh will give us, the force, the Power that is mentioned.

18 But he says, **For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man, but Holy men of Yahweh...** This is written wrong. We got, **...Holy men of Yahweh spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit...** It's actually, **...but by Spirit Holy, being moved, spoke of Yahweh...** These were men and by Spirit that was Holy, they were moved by Yahweh.

19 Well, of course, we conjure up in our minds as most of the time Christianity does that this is a Holy Spirit, He's a God and He acts when we want Him to. And we confuse everything, through this confusion that we have from what we've been taught in the past. We get the gifts of the Spirit, the gifts of the Spirit Holy, that we acquire, by becoming trustworthy. We get those mixed up. We get them confused with this Holiness that means character. This Spirit Holy that comes from the study of Yahweh's Laws that actually changes your character to where Yahweh can trust you, find you trustworthy with Authority. We confuse those gifts which are called gifts; they're called gifts but they

come from the Authority that Yahweh gives to us through Yahshua now, the Firstborn. He is the Firstborn, the First to receive it, Who will share it with the rest of His Family, those who are tethered to Him through the Branch, through the Branch, to which He's supplying. This is shown, through which He's supplying the Knowledge of teaching that comes with teaching you the Laws.

20 Now, this came to His Disciples. Let's go over to **I Kepha 1** now, because this came to His Disciples and if you remember, our Foundation of The House of Yahweh, the Apostles were inspired to write that our Foundation is the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles. It is the Apostles, with Yahshua being our Chief Cornerstone or our High Priest and King. Now, this was shown in Prophecy, in **Genesis** where I explained about the tying of the donkeys. You know, tying yourself to the Branch, as it is shown there, tying your donkey's colts, which you are, to the Branch. And of course, this is so beautiful the way Yahweh put it because no one would ever understand it unless Yahweh taught you the Holy Scriptures, all the Prophecies and all the Laws that you would have to get in your mind before you would ever understand what I explained to you about the tethering of the donkey.

21 And now you do understand it. You know that this was a Prophecy that was written about us and we're, of course, this Western Light, as we see here, that never goes out. The Western Light, the Light is the Knowledge that you are receiving through, of course, the Olive Branch, fastened to or whose Foundation is Yahshua, the Apostles and Prophets. What we should have maybe written there at the bottom--Foundation is the Prophets and the Apostles with Yahshua being our High Priest, Who's a Guide of the Branch who feeds the Knowledge of this ever burning Light to the people, to the congregation, the colts. It's such a beautiful picture.

22 If an artist could hear this and then draw this all out, you know, into a picture maybe we could put it in *The Prophetic Word* where it would be plain as day for everyone to understand. I think it's a wonderful Prophecy myself, beautiful. [Praise Yahweh, applause] And so well hidden; so well hidden, you know, none of the wicked will ever understand. They probably wouldn't understand after they saw the picture because they couldn't get the rest of it to go with it or they wouldn't agree with it, see. They wouldn't agree with everything that it takes to understand these Prophecies.

23 If you'll go to **I Kepha 1:13** now and remember what I said about the confusion of the Holy Spirit or the Spirit Holy and the gifts that we receive by

practicing the Laws and, of course, enduring in your position to where Yahweh will know that you are trustworthy to receive this Power; or whether you would take this Power and start using it for a selfish motive of entertainment or whatever it is that would drag you off from Yahweh's Kingdom. Because once you receive this Great Power, you're going to have Power to destroy the universe. You see what's taking place here on earth right now and the reason He wouldn't give it to mankind. You see the reason that those who have it right now in the Kingdom of Heaven, the reason that He's wanting mankind right now to form this Kingdom that He will put in control of the universe is because the people, His Sons, His first Sons have destroyed much of the universe.

24 They're the ones that destroyed the earth, Yahweh said. He's showing they did so when they trespassed on earth and through the great illegal lust or desires that Satan mixed into mankind as we see there--the worship of the Gods, that was the Gods in action, in fact. You see the leading up to Noah and the flood. You see what takes place when there is no Righteousness to be taught; when it's killed out and no Righteousness, how fast it can decay. And their thoughts were evil continually. Their minds were filled with illegal lust and they would have destroyed the earth. They would have destroyed mankind, but Yahweh said, "I will just wipe it out now, bring the flood and then we will start over."

25 And of course, after it was wiped out, Yahweh sent Noah the Branch in the mouth of a dove. [laughing] What a cute little thing. It was actually a very wonderful Prophecy that He sent him to show the outcome now of what this next, second part of His Plan would be. And if you'll remember this--every time you see those words, start thinking about what you already know about this and the Plan and then you'll be able to put it together and you'll see Yahweh is telling you, "This is the way it's going to be," and these Prophecies, He brings to pass. He's going to bring it to pass.

26 Well, we come down to our time period here, in a time period when we have Yahshua as the Chief Cornerstone. We have our Foundation, which are the Teachings of the Prophets and Apostles; this is Holy. This is Spirit Holy that we're standing on, that our Foundation is. This is very, very much Spirit. Spirit that is Holy and can actually, actually bring us to that point where Yahweh will trust us, where Yahweh can trust us if we endure. If we endure. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

27 Well now here in **verse 13, I Kepha 1:13.**

Therefore, gird up the loins of your mind... That is, control your thinking. Try to control your thinking instead of letting others control your thinking and wanting to pull you out or pull you off or out from this position that you're given. **Therefore, gird up the loins of your mind, be sober...** That is, do not be drunk, not with alcohol, not with drugs, not with illegal drugs or legal drugs, legal or illegal. Guard what goes into your brain, you know, to feed you. Feed your body healthy, by Yahweh's Laws, healthy products that Yahweh speaks of and keep away the unhealthy products.

28 **...and hope to the end for the undeserved pardon that is to be brought to you at the revelation of Yahshua Messiah...** Now this is speaking of two different things. It's speaking of a book to be written that was going to be given to the Savior, Yahshua, for this Last Days' Work, the Book of **Revelation**. But it was also speaking of revealing Yahshua's True Character, an Example that we've got to copy if we're going to be born brethren. He was the Firstborn, but we can be born also if we hold fast to The End, not letting all the things that Yahshua warns us about can intercept us or stop us from being born.

29 **Verse 14, As obedient children, do not conform to the former lusts...** Don't go back into this former lust that you were in before you were called and came here, whatever it might have been. Don't go back to it. Don't revert back to this kind of thinking. Get your mind set on this Kingdom, on study, on teaching, learning to teach. Use your spare time for learning to teach and teach your children to learn to teach. Teach them as well. You've got all the tools. Don't cast the Peaceful Solution aside and let it gather dust, use it and reuse it and reuse it to build your children's minds and this will build you. Praise Yahweh. That's wonderful. [applause]

30 **...former lusts you had when you lived in ignorance...** And that's exactly what we were doing before Yahweh called us. What were we doing? We were seeking automobiles, we were seeking jobs, we were seeking everything but Yahweh. We were playing with Christmas toys and Christmas trees and Halloween, all of these ignorant things that are worthless. Yahweh says they're absolutely worthless when it comes to everyday life.

31 If everyone could watch *The Grapes of Wrath*, I would that everyone could watch that; it was in my lifetime. This was what I was raised in. Life was so simple up until a hundred years ago. They were talking about an article, I don't have it with me, but they were talking about how food has changed. Now, this is a new documentary that was put out called

Food Incorporated and we hope to have the film on that because it shows how food, our food supplies have changed.

32 The Okie chicken that we have, our ladies do a great job of tenderizing that Okie chicken.

33 But chicken was one of the things they showed. Now, they say it's very sickening and you may not ever want to eat chicken again once you see this documentary of the things that go into making the breast of that chicken large and juicy-the things that they do with chemicals. They can do a lot of things with chemicals. They do this with the cattle. In fact, some of it is banned. Some of it, you know, they found out that it causes cancer. This was another thing that they showed about the cattle. I just read part of the information on it but I called the Great Kahan Michayl Hawkins and told him and he's getting it where we can or everyone can watch it.

34 But, you know, in the feedlots, in order to make a cow fat, it reminds me of what some farmers used to do with geese. They would take a funnel and they'd funnel corn down that goose's throat, more than he needed to live on. And of course, they'd overfeed him. This would make him gain a lot of weight, but it would also put stress on his liver and, of course, his liver would get so poisoned that the poison would start overflowing because it takes up the poison from your body. But it would start overflowing and getting into the meat and they said, just before the goose would have died, that's when they kill him, that's when he tastes the best.

35 They do chickens this way too. I've talked to you before about the stressful ways that they treat chickens and how it actually puts a bad cholesterol in the chicken, in the eggs. They put it or rather, the hens put it in the eggs.

36 But when I was raised, when I was born, that *Grapes of Wrath*, it kindly shows it pretty much like it was. Life was simple then. They were developing cars. You know, I had a Model A when I was a child. Ford, he started developing these cars and put everybody in a cheap car. I think a car, a brand new car was only about five hundred dollars at that time!

37 But anyway, chickens were all raised on a farm. They were everywhere. Everybody had a chicken pen. They raised their own chickens. Mother would go out of a morning and she would get whatever chickens she wanted. No, she got what chickens she had to get. If we were short on chickens, you had chicken and dumplings. You didn't have fried chicken or baked chicken, you

had chicken and dumplings or you had chicken and dressing. The reason was there was a shortage on chicken. She would take one chicken and make four huge pans of chicken and dressing or two great big pots of chicken and dumplings because you just had a little chicken. If you started hunting chicken in that pot, you probably wouldn't find much! [laughing] Because she would make that one chicken, sometimes, do four to six meals. Whatever she had to do because she was limited sometimes on the production of chickens.

38 But when we had a large supply now, we could have baked chicken or fried chicken and things like this. Where you have it every day, you know, like Colonel Sanders or this pollo chicken. That'd make Colonel Sanders envious. He'd want to come back and start putting this on the market if he had it! [laughing]

39 But the chickens, they were not big, fat chickens and they were a little bit tough because they ran around and played and they were joyous and they didn't put stress on them. They weren't full of drugs or cholesterol. That's the difference in it. And of course, that's the way we lived. We didn't have running water. We drew the water from a well in a bucket because the government at that time was coming around digging wells. This was one of the presidents, I think it might have been Teddy Roosevelt, I think, somewhere around that time period. Their well machines was on a wagon, their well-drilling equipment was on a wagon. They had a long pole that come out from the wagon and, of course, a mule or a horse was fastened to that pole and he'd turn it round and around and around just like a brace and bit and it would dig a hole. And they had a handle where they could pull it in the reverse and it would start coming back up out of the ground, raising it up out of the ground. And that's how they dug their wells and they could dig a thirty-foot well in approximately a week that way, where now they can dig it in about two hours with the equipment they have now.

40 But, he was going throughout the country digging wells for the people so they could have water. Before they had water out of the wells, they went to the nearest creek, the nearest supply of water which sometimes it would be a couple or three miles or so away, that was in Oklahoma. There was a stream, you know, usually a stream about every three miles. Some of the country had it about every quarter of a mile. But you would go there to that stream, take whatever containers you had in your wagon, and you would fill them up and bring them back.

41 You know how you bathed? With a rag. You would put soap in water, if you had soap. Most people made their own soap; they didn't go to the store and buy soap. But you would wet that rag, put soap on it and you'd soap yourself down and this was all done with a very small amount of water, maybe a half a pint, if you were blessed! And that was after your brothers used it too sometimes! [laughing] This is the way you bathed.

42 The restrooms we had were outdoor johns, of course. Everybody had that and maybe a can, of a night, with a lid on it. But this is the way it was. It was a simple way of life. It didn't cost much. Your electricity didn't cost you anything. Your water supply didn't cost you anything but the work to go get it. Your gas was wood. You hauled your wood on a wagon and you had a wood stove to cook with. And that was a simple way that we lived for 6,000 years, brethren. Over that 6,000 year period, mankind did not have all of these conveniences. He lived a very simple life but he didn't stress his animals out either. All of this came, according to this article, in the last fifty years of using chemicals in cows and chickens to absolutely ruin their meat to where it becomes unhealthy instead of healthy.

43 The diseases back then were few. In fact I never heard of disease. I didn't even know about doctors until I was probably twelve years old and somebody said, you know, that was a doctor that lived there and he had a clinic. But I never went to a doctor. I think the first doctor I ever went to, I was, I think, I was about thirty-six years old when I went to a doctor or a dentist. But it was a simple way of life where about the only thing you ever got was a cold or allergies or something like that. In fact, I didn't even hear of allergies until I was probably thirty years old or more.

44 Well, of course, Satan, starting with what was called a circus, that's the reason the Catholic church bought up all the world's fairs because the circus, it could put people into a make-believe frame of mind, a gaiety. And they bought these world's fairs and they started selling things that were not needed, that weren't absolutely needed for every day life. They wanted the people to make money or spend money so they could take their share of the money and start accumulating a kingdom or an empire. And this was the idea of most of this stuff that are now being sold.

45 Well what you see now is this system getting out of hand, the buying system. Most of the stuff that are in the world today that they sell you are not needed. We're using some of the technology that Yahweh gave us to get this Word out and we

wouldn't be able to reach the world without it, with our means right now. We would only be limited like the Apostles were in their day, which didn't go very far. But now we can reach the whole world from this one location right here. Yes. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

46 The automobiles, if you notice, are made to where they start breaking down about the time the guarantee runs out. Everything else is the same way. The first car I had, I think I probably put a hundred thousand miles on that Model A. I never did have a flat; never had a flat tire all the time I had that car. I don't know how the tires were made, but they were made to last at that time. I remember seeing something in a movie where the man said, "These tires last too long. You could wear out four cars with them. So fix the tires where they'll wear out so we can sell more tires." Well, this is the whole system. The whole idea of the whole system is to sell. The reason they want these things sold is to collect taxes off of them. And of course, the reason they want you to make a whole bunch of money is so they can collect their money and buy land and own the whole world. That's what they want. And of course, that's what they're doing.

47 Well, the most money now is in war. It's in nuclear activity. And that's the reason you see over a trillion dollars here now. Bawa Jain, when he said eight hundred and fifty billion a year, you know, that was billion. Now it's up in the trillions of dollars they're getting. So it keeps accumulating. And they're taking what they're building here in war machinery and they're selling it to the nations. Well, if a nation buys it, it's like the bank. If you can sell this one product to the bank, all the other banks, in order to stay in business, they're going to have to buy the same thing; like a drive-thru window, you know. So you've sold it now to all the banks. Well the same way with these bombs. You sell the neighbor a bomb, that other neighbor's gonna have to get him a bomb to protect himself. Well this is the idea.

48 Well the money that they're making, each bit of this money brings in taxes. It brings in tithes to the Catholic church who is the biggest organization on the face of the earth and pushing all these trinkets like Christmas trees and so forth. Well that's a system that's gone from in my lifetime, it's come across to what we're seeing today. It wasn't here a hundred years ago. But here, he says, this former lust and ignorance, that's ninety percent of what we see in the world today, the ignorance that you're called out of.

49 **I Kepha 1:15. But as He Who called you**

is Holy, so you also become Holy in all your conduct... That is what you're being called to do. Now, that takes some doing and you can't do it out here while you're working in the field, of course, but you're only limited to a certain amount of work in the field. You've got all this spare time that you could be studying and you got the equipment now from The House of Yahweh to fulfill exactly what is told you to do right here and to teach your children as you're told in **Deuteronomy 6**. Teach your children, yes, diligently. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

50 **Verse 16, Because it is written: Be Holy, for I am Holy.**

51 **Verse 17, And He says, And if you call on the Father, Who, without respect of persons judges...** That is, judges you worthy or unworthy of this Authority now and this is what it's all about. First, proving yourself that you can handle this Authority and then Yahweh, we see Yahweh here Who has this promise and this is the promise that's given to you by the Holy men of old as they spoke, as they were moved to do so. And the reason we know that they were inspired is because their Prophecies are coming to pass and have come to pass down through the centuries to this time period. And they're coming to pass right now in The House of Yahweh.

52 Look at the details, brethren, that He's given you concerning the Work in these Last Days, little bitty details naming or concerning the Branch and each one of you here as a group. And they've all come to pass right now as He said they would be. So we know that these men who spoke, that gave us the Laws, they also gave us the Prophecy. And in those Laws and Prophecies is a promise that He's speaking of here.

53 **Verse 17, And if you call on the Father, Who, without respect of persons judges...** Whether you're worthy or unworthy and whether you are obedient children as **verse 14** or whether you're still out wanting to fulfill your illegal lusts. He sees it, He knows it; He knows what you're doing. He has Eyes more than the United States, more than the beastly system. He has Eyes everywhere as Yahshua said. This was another that Yahshua Himself actually said.

54 **...judges according to each man's work...** Or his actions. Even his thoughts and the intents of his heart; remember all of those things are the way Yahweh judges. And He's judging you right now, not for the purpose of condemning you, but to see when you're going to and if you're going to keep His Laws or not and if you're going to endure in what He told you to do. Learn and teach. ...

according to each man's work, conduct yourselves throughout the time of your sojourning here in Reverence;

55 **Verse 18, Knowing that you were not redeemed with corruptible things, such as silver or gold, from your idolatrous way of life handed down to you by tradition from your forefathers;**

56 **Verse 19, But with the precious blood of Messiah, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot...** Fulfilling that Prophecy written about Him; that was Yahshua. He was without sin, without spot, without blemish; that's what it means, without sin.

57 **Verse 20, Who truly was foreordained before the foundation of the world...** Yes, all in Yahweh's Plan the same way you were to be called to His House and given the opportunity to become a part of that Kingdom. **...but was manifest in these last times for you...** That's what I'm doing now with the Savior. I am making known His True Character to you because you've got to pattern yourself as He is. In doing His Father's Will, not your own, but His Father's Will. And getting your mind on the Father's Will in order to become a part of this Kingdom that will bring peace to the world or to the universe. But He's manifest, made known. **...in these last times for you.**

58 **Verse 21, Who through Him we do believe in Yahweh...** Through Him we believe in Yahweh? Through Yahshua, we actually believe in Yahweh. **...Who raised Him up from the dead...** Well, remember that first part now. We'll pick up on it in some other Scripture. **...Who raised Him up from the dead, and gave Him Glory...** Glory? That word there, if you want to look it up, it's #1391 and it means *Authority, Authority*. Go right back to **Genesis 1** and you'll find it, **Genesis 1**. "I'll make mankind in My Image, after My Likeness and I will give that person, those persons Authority," He said. It means Authority. **...that your Faith and Hope might be in Yahweh...** Himself; might be in Yahweh.

59 Through Him, through Yahshua, back to the first part of **verse 21, Who through Him we do believe in Yahweh...** Through Yahshua. In fact, we not only believe but we can trust. We can see through Yahshua Himself that we can do this. Let's turn back to **Yahchanan** and we see how to do this. **Yahchanan 6**. And we also see the Spirit Holy and the gifts of this Spirit.

60 Here in **Yahchanan 6:63, Yahchanan 6:63**. Well, this is what Yahshua taught and this is how we receive this. This is how we learn to trust in Yahweh, through Yahshua's Teaching and He becomes our Foundation, the Chief Cornerstone, the Head Priest

of our Work and Head Instructor.

61 **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** The Spirit. Now, get that in your mind, it is the Spirit. Well what is this Spirit that gives Life? **...the flesh is useless...** Without it. **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** This is Spirit Holy that actually changes a person's mind, that Yahshua actually taught. He taught it right and lived the Perfect Example in doing so. **...and they are Life Everlasting...** These're the Laws of Yahweh. This is not a mistranslation.

62 **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit and they are Life...** You can hear these Laws taught and you can't see the Power that goes forth from this, but this Power's going forth to each of your minds and it can change it or turn you bitter. Let's be turning over to **chapter 12**--it can change your mind or you can become bitter from that Spirit and it can move you out of here. It'll move you out of Yahweh's House.

63 In **Yahchanan 12:50** and notice, He says, **And I know that His Laws are Life Everlasting...** His Laws are Life Everlasting.

64 **Verse 49, For I have not spoken on My Own...** Now, this is another lesson that we get from Yahshua Himself. He doesn't speak on His Own. He was ordained to preach and He was ordained to bring forth the Laws and the Prophecies of Yahweh and that's exactly what He brought forth all the time. That's what Yahweh said He would do.

65 Yahshua made the Laws honorable. They had dishonored the Laws. The ruthless, violent men who took over the Laws, they had dishonored them, made them a dishonorable thing; still do today in the world's eyes. And this turned a lot of people off when they saw Yahshua and how He was persecuted. And this is one of the things the Priest pointed out to the people. They said, you know, that they were ignorant; they were unlearned people. They called Yahshua all kinds of nasty things and said, "Not even His family believes in Him. They're all here with us," they said. "He's a dishonorable Person," they said, and this is the way they painted Him.

66 **Verse 49, For I have not spoken on My Own; but the Father Who sent Me gave Me the Laws--what I should say and what I should speak...** And He spent all of His Life right there teaching Everlasting Life, which are the Laws of Yahweh, which is the Spirit of Yahweh. **...so whatever I speak, I am saying exactly what My Father has told Me to say...** Told Me to say? Through the Scriptures, of course. He told Him to say it through the Scriptures.

67 This learning, this is what Yahshua was teaching. His Apostles had learned it well. Turn over to **I Yahchanan**. I know you know this one but I'm gonna read it anyway for the viewers' sake. But in **I Yahchanan**, Yahchanan was a great Disciple of Yahshua. He learned. He learned well and he was able to portray everything that Yahshua taught and lived by.

68 And here in **I Yahchanan 3**. Before that **I Yahchanan 2:4** says he that says he knows Him but keeps not His Commandments is a liar and the Truth is not in him. But here He says in *I John [I Yahchanan] 3:4*, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

69 Then in **verse 7**, **He says, Little children, let no man deceive you...** Which means, as He said, that there were many out trying to deceive, even at that time, trying to do away with the Laws. He said, **...let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** So if you don't practice the Righteousness, if you don't practice keeping the Sabbath, then you become a sinner; you cut yourself off from Yahweh, of course. **... he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** And the Righteous are the ones who He showed here are going to get this Authority as Yahshua the Firstborn.

70 **Verse 8, He who commits sin...** Sin is the breaking of the Laws. **He who commits sin is of the devil...** If you're not here, if you don't keep the Sabbath at Yahweh's House where He says for you to keep it, you break this Law. Then you cut yourself off from Yahweh and, of course, you'll eventually die, spiritually die.

71 Let's go back to **Mattithyah 6, Mattithyah 6**. And remember now what I brought out about Yahshua and Him setting this Perfect Example for us; and look here at **Mattithyah 6:33. Mattithyah 6:33.**

72 **Mattithyah 6:33. But seek you first the Kingdom...** Not second, but first. **...seek you first the Kingdom of Yahweh and His Righteousness...** His Righteousness. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. But if you don't, you belong to Satan the devil. **...and all these things...** Well, what is all of these things? They're thoughts of material things, things that we should be getting our minds on material things to get this place ready for those coming. That is our job to get it ready for the two billion people who're coming.

73 Let's go back to **I Kepha** again. That's what I decided years ago I was going to do. **I Kepha 1**. But all these material things, Yahshua said, "Blessed is

he that, when I come, I'm going to find feeding these people." And He says two billion people are going to come to you. Well that's a pretty big number. I told someone here a while back, I said, I think I'm ready to take that challenge. I'd rather take it than put up with the world. I know we're not ready but I'd rather take that challenge than have to put up with this world and the suffering that's going on in the world. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

74 I think some times we tend to forget, you know, the suffering that's out there. Yahweh has protected us here. If you go to the hospital, you'll see that the hospital is full. It's full of sickness and disease. Well, that's where they make their money. But this is the result of the world, brethren, and most of this you have been protected from by your parents who started training you to come out of the world and certainly you're coming out of the world and the sickness and disease are disappearing from you now.

75 If you go back here to **I Kepha 1:21** again, you should understand this more thoroughly. **I Kepha 1:21**, start with **verse 19, But with the precious blood of Messiah...**

76 Then **verse 20, Who truly was foreordained...**

77 And **verse 21, Who through Him we do believe in Yahweh...** Through Him, through all of His Teachings because they're the Spirit of Yahweh. What He teaches us is Spirit Holy and if we combine and gear our lives to Yahshua and what He did teach and what He showed us in His Examples, then, of course, we too are going to receive this great gift from Yahweh, this Authority, this Glory as is said here. He's the Firstborn into this Kingdom Who receives this Great Authority or called Glory here in the *King James Version*.

78 **Verse 21, Who through Him we do believe in Yahweh, Who raised Him up from the dead, and gave Him Glory; that your Faith and Hope might be in Yahweh...** Well that's what He gave His Life to do. That's what Yahshua gave His Life to do.

79 Why should we believe in Yahshua? Well, of course, the number one reason is that He was prophesied. Every detail of His Life was prophesied. The churches rejected Him; that was one of the Prophecies that was written about Him. They're still rejecting His Authority. But that's what they're prophesied to do also. And even in this time period, in **Revelation 9**, even after a third part of the people are killed over a fourth part of the earth, which is getting ready to take place right now, Yahweh says they still won't believe. They still won't repent. They didn't believe, our forefathers didn't believe, many

of them, and Yahweh didn't accept them.

80 He said those who did believe, they're actually going to receive Eternal Life. They won't receive the gifts that you're going to receive because they won't be able to qualify for it. The only way you can qualify for the gifts that we're going to receive is to live through the worst part of this disaster that is taking place now. To stand strong in this disaster, this destruction, this Prophesied perdition as they named it, this Prophesied destruction that's coming to test--as a test. Well, of course, you're the one who's gonna be tested mostly. You already have.

81 The very fact that they've brought this great persecution would make people ashamed to open their mouth about The House of Yahweh. Your leader was arrested. He was charged with false charges. Yes, He was. He was even put on a stake and killed in Jerusalem. Our Leader is Yahshua Messiah. But you know most people, they don't know that Yahshua was arrested, that He was falsely charged by the police department, that He was put in prison, that He was tortured, that He was actually tortured. Most people don't even realize that their Savior was humiliated. Humiliated? Read this upcoming *Prophetic Word* and it will make it so clear to you, it will really make this Prophecy wonderful for you. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

82 But He was accused with false charges. He was arrested on false charges. He was humiliated to try to turn His People away, to keep them from believing. Not only that, after Book Two was written, Satan went to all kinds of extremes to keep the rest of the Work from being performed. But she didn't succeed.

83 The Foundation that the Apostles laid for us is very brave; it's very strong. The Apostle Kepha who stood up to the popes said, "You people had the Laws and did away with the Laws. You're worse than a bunch of pigs that after you'd been cleaned up with Yahweh's Laws, you rejected those Laws and turned back to your filth." Now, you can do this in a big way like the Catholic church did, like the Pharisees who are the Catholic church today, did, and you can reject the Laws, do away with the Laws totally. You won't have Salvation, but you'll have glory from man. You'll be acceptable by the world. Yahshua said if you deny Him--the way you deny Him is to deny me or the least of these, which I consider myself the least of all of you; who you testify against in order to help the world bring us down. Whether you got that in mind or not, that's a great way to deny Yahshua. You know what Kepha did? He stood up in their face and said, "You're a bunch of pigs, worse than a bunch of pigs who

turn back to the mire after you're washed." Well see, that's what you are when you become a part of the world. You become one of these dirty pigs in Yahshua's Eyes and His Judgment is against you.

84 Their points are big, you know, they did away with the whole Law. But when you join them, whether it's a slight way or not, if you join them, you're one of them and you become a part of the accusers. That's what Satan is. She is the accuser of the brethren and if she can inspire you to do so, she's got you whipped and whether you see Yahshua here as I see Him or not, you know, you can throw your Salvation away. Stand strong! That's what Yahweh says for you to do. Even unto death, He said. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

85 The breaking of the Sabbath, let's go back to **Isayah 58** and I want you between now and next Sabbath to get your mind on this. Don't even think about missing another Sabbath. Don't let it occur in your life. Praise Yahweh [applause] And if you have missed a Sabbath, get that tape and listen to it because there's a part of the Spirit there that's missing in your life if you didn't get that. That Spirit Holy comes forth from hearing these Words taught. It comes forth just as oil is coming to this light here that makes it shine. And this is what makes you shine in Yahweh's Eyes, whether or not you're worthy to receive this Great Authority or not.

86 Here in **Isayah 58:13**. He says, **If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath...** That is from doing what you want to do, whatever it might be. **...breaking the Sabbath; from doing your pleasure; your own business, your own pleasure, on My Holy Day...** Notice, it's His Holy Day. It's not the pope's holy day. The pope had no right to change this. He didn't have Authority from Yahweh. He got his authority from Satan. Satan has no authority to change Yahweh's Laws either and the curse is pronounced on everyone who does so. But you can break the Sabbath yourself.

87 My job is **verse 1, Cry aloud, spare not; lift up your voice like a trumpet, and show My People their transgressions...** And that's what I do as Yahweh's Last Days Witness. [Praise Yahweh, applause]

88 But between now and next Sabbath, be prepared to call the Sabbath a delight. How do you do that? By becoming a blessing to Yahweh's People. Call and ask what you can do to make the Sabbath a delight next Sabbath. If you don't know what to do already, call. If you haven't been assigned a place, call. We'll tell you what you can do to make, actually make the Sabbath a delight for someone else.

89 **Isayah 58:13. ...The Holy Day of Yahweh honorable...** Be an honor to Yahweh, to Yahweh and His People. **...and will honor Him by not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation...** Well, He's wanting you to turn from all of this stuff and bring delight in Yahweh's House.

90 **Verse 14, Then you will find your joy in Yahweh...** That's where it is. Joy is not in things. It's not in material things. The only joy I could see in material things is getting it ready for someone else when they come here. That's what I've worked at for years. I put everything I could into it. I think we're prepared. I'm ready. I'm ready to take the challenge! [laughing, Praise Yahweh, applause] And I know it's coming. I know they're coming. I've not worked for myself. I've worked for others.

91 **Then you will find your joy in Yahweh; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth...** That earth there it actually means universe. **...and feed you with the heritage...** That's the inheritance. **...of Yaaqob your father--for the mouth of Yahweh has spoken it...** And then He shows how you get cut off then, from Yahweh, in the very next chapter there that was divided by mankind. He shows you how you get shut off by your stupidity and your sins.

92 Well we're not the kind who back up, are we? We're the kind who go forward. [laughing, Praise Yahweh, applause] We're not the cowards that run. We're not the cowards who run and we're not the cowards who betray. We're the Sons of Yahweh, brethren, and we're going to be strong till the end. Right? [applause] Right! Praise Yahweh. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise Yahweh, applause]

Chapter Thirty

The Chosen Branch

Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Serant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen, This is what Yahweh says, Who made you and formed you from the womb, Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed.

—*Isayah 44:1-2*

This Is My Life...



...in the Shadow of His Hand He has hidden me...

—Isayah 49:2

The Dust Bowl 1936-1940



If you think about The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days, and the drought that I just mentioned driving the people away from Oklahoma, to where Oklahoma was almost barren. And that's the way I was raised, with a well of water and you let the bucket down so far, no electricity, no electricity, no heat except for a woodstove or the wood cook stove; that was it. A kerosene light, they did have kerosene in my lifetime. They had started to discover oil and the oil was coming on, and cars were being invented, but very few of them in Oklahoma at the time.

It was a dustbowl, and YAHWEH hid me there as He showed in Revelation 12. He hid me there and raised me in a certain manner to where I would bring forth a certain Work for Him later. All of that was done the same way. Same way as done with Yahshua, same way as done with Mosheh. So it's hard or it's difficult to hide something from Satan, but it is possible for YAHWEH to do it.



(left) A migrant's family's truck, loaded with all their possessions; (above) The tractor and house of a farmer in Oklahoma



(left) An Oklahoma farmer and his son raising the height of a fence to keep it from being buried by drifts of blowing soil.
(right) A family pulled over to the side of the road on their way to California after leaving the Dust Bowl.

I don't know how many sermons I've given on that, hidden in Oklahoma, hidden in Oklahoma for an appointed one thousand two hundred and sixty day time period clothed in darkness. That's where He hid me and the reason He hid me and my mother, my family, was for the purpose of that Work.

*YAHWEH hid me, He said, and educated me for that purpose. Hidden in Oklahoma, this is what I brought out in sermon after sermon, hidden in Oklahoma, a God-forsaken land, they called it. Hidden in Oklahoma for an appointed one thousand two hundred and sixty day time period, which is named there. It is also named in **Revelation 11** as a time period. That time period clothed in darkness.*

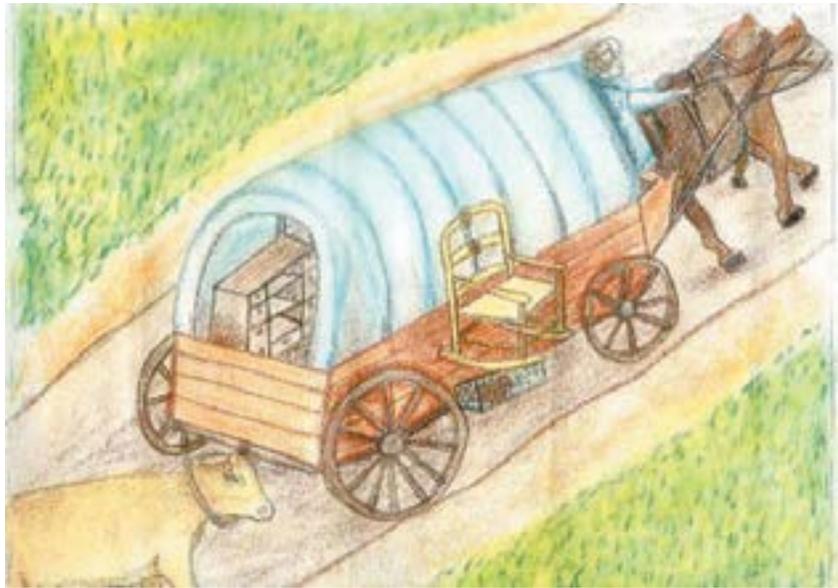


(above) March 1936: A dust storm rises over the Texas panhandle. The winds made the sky "boil red, blood red," said Horace Ray Conley of Foss, Oklahoma.

—Pictures from *Children of the Dust Bowl* by Jerry Stanley

*From the bowels of my mother he has made mention of my name...
—Isayah 49:1*

Dad and Mother left in a covered wagon. He had a saddle horse that he had tied on one side of the wagon on the back. He had a jersey milk cow that he had tied on the other side of the wagon. Underneath the back of the wagon, a chicken coop. He had a rocking chair that was tied on the side of the covered wagon. This was the way that people lived back then.



I had a brother Vernon, Vernon George Hawkins who named me. He was a year old. He was a one year old, a typical one year old when I was born.

My brother, when my dad was bouncing him around on his knee he said, when they were trying to come up with my name, he said to my one year old brother, "What would you name your brother?" And out of his mouth came plainly "Buffalo Bill Hawkins."

And He said to me: You are My Servant O Yisrayl, through whom I will be glorified. Then I said; I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing, and in vain. Yet surely my Judgment is with Yahweh, and my Work with my Father.

—Isayah 49:3-4

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins...



...sharing a special moment with Arab children in Nbillen, Israel.



...working hard proofreading.



...speaking before a group of teachers in Haifa, Israel.



...at the Millenial Summit in Rome.



...with former Israeli Prime Minister Ehud Olmert.

“The door is opened to us brethren. We need to get ready. There are so many things we have to do in order to accomplish this task and make it successful. You can be a part of it. Any part at all is a part. Whether it’s the least to the greatest, your name will be listed as those who did the work...”

This is what Yahweh, the Redeemer of Israyl, their Holy One says to him whom man despises, to him whom the nations abhor, to the servant of rulers; kings will see and arise; princes also will worship, because of Yahweh Who is faithful, the Holy One of Yisrayl; and He has chosen you.

—Isayah 49:8

The Third Global Conference Of Peace

Attendees came to The House of Yahweh for the conference from all over the world.



Dr. Hawkins' Peaceful Solution has made a miraculous change in my classroom and school community.
J. S., USA

On attending a Peace Conference, I found that the knowledge communicated there was quite astounding. In particular was the concept of The Peaceful Solution with the promise of creating worldwide peace.
Commonwealth of Dominica



The Peaceful Solution Educational Program is truly a holistic program. It provides tried and proven principles to live by that bring complete healing to both the body and mind. It is my opinion that every family, every person and every child needs to be educated in The Peaceful Solution.

But not only that, our government leaders need this same education and soon.

S. D., BSN, M.Ed., USA



I believe that The Peaceful Solution will work by bringing an end to all hate, crime and the wars in the world today.
C. G. China



The Peaceful Solution does break the vicious cycle that the world today experiences.

T. S. USA

My wife and I both recall the racism, extreme hate and prejudice taught to us as children in the Posse Commatatus Group. By studying the moral values from The Peaceful Solution Program, we have overcome the racism that was so deeply ingrained in us as children; and now

live peacefully with everyone, promoting The Peaceful Solution.

J. H., USA



Listening to all the cries from different countries, my heart swells with longing, that I want peace for my own people back on the islands. We need the tools as presented in The Peaceful Solution.

M. C., Philippines



For all my life I was discouraged and disappointed until I learned true peace from The Peaceful Solution Program. It was powerful and broke all resistance and hatred from my mind.

W. J., Austria



“We’re going to meet with people of other religions, other status, world leaders and so forth where we will talk to them and introduce them to the greatest worship service on earth, and the greatest Work on earth at this time.”



Members of The Peaceful Solution Delegation at Georgia Congressman Calvin Hill's Office: 613!



Members of The Peaceful Solution Delegation in Washington, DC



Members of The Peaceful Solution Delegation with Senator Saxby Chambliss— Washington, DC



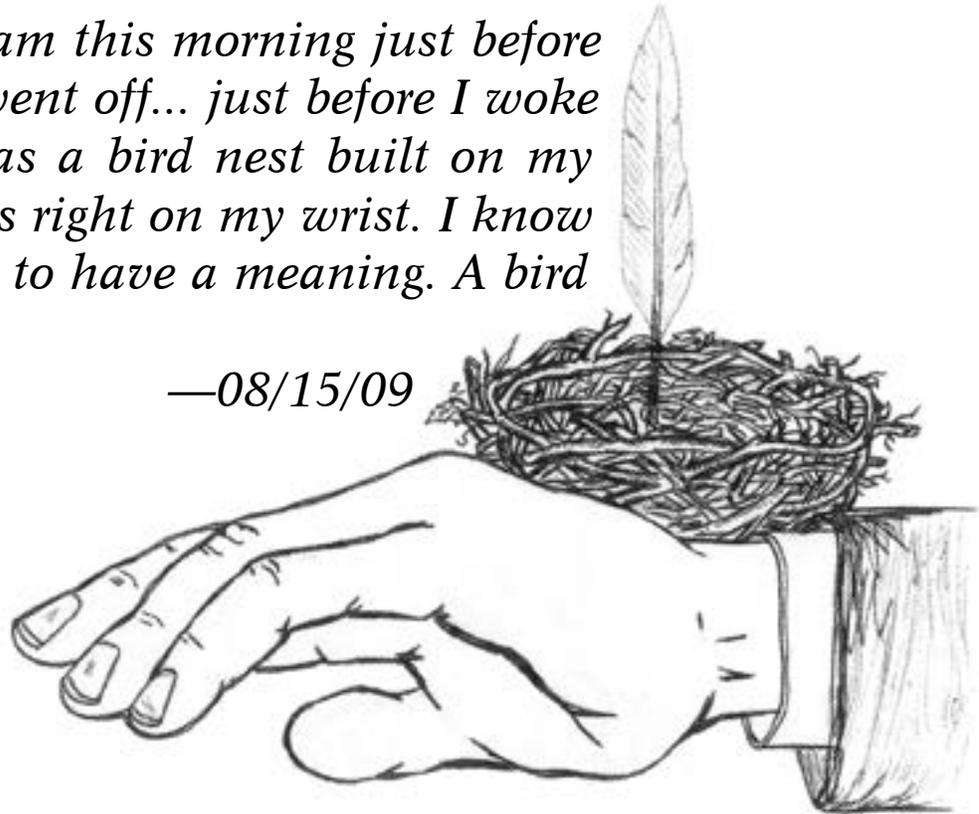
“We bless You and praise You for Your Prophecies that tell us what the Work is going to come to that the wars will cease, the sickness will cease, the suffering of this world will cease, Father. Only through Your Peaceful Solution will this cease and the world will come to peace and the universe, Father, will come under Your leadership, Father.”

...I will also give you for a Light to the Gentiles, so you may be My Salvation to the ends of the earth.

—Isayah 49:6

I had a dream this morning just before the alarm went off... just before I woke up there was a bird nest built on my hand, it was right on my wrist. I know this has got to have a meaning. A bird nest.

—08/15/09



Yes, the sparrow has found a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young—in a place near Your Altar, O Yahweh Almighty, our Father! Blessed are they who dwell in Your House, for they will ever be praising Your Name!

—Psalm 84:3-4

Others are starting to rejoice with us throughout the world. You know this is going to be the biggest Tree. It started out small, but it's gonna be the biggest Tree in the universe very soon. All the birds will come and nest.

—01/03/09





We, the donkey's colts, who have tethered ourselves to the Branch, and who are willing Servants of The House of Yahweh, will continue to endure in this Work of our Heavenly Father Yahweh, holding up Yahweh's Laws (The Peaceful Solution) through Yahshua Messiah, the Prophesied High Priest over The House of Yahweh, being Seeds of the Chosen Branch Yisrayl Hawkins.

Sing, O heavens! Be joyful, O earth! Break out in singing, O mountains! For Yahweh has comforted His People, and will have mercy upon His afflicted.

—Isayah 49:13



Pray that Yahweh will keep this Work going and not let the way that it was inspired to be set up change in any way.

Pray for the release from the clutches of this world so we can concentrate fully on the Work and get it done and for our complete overcoming.

Pray for our Overseer in the tests and trials he has to go through for the Honor and Glory of Yahweh and let us be Yahweh to him as he is to us.

Pray that Yahweh will not allow His Work to stop and that Yahweh will bring His Kingdom soon!